Physiological Significance of Sulfur in Growth and Metabolism of Mustard (*Brassica juncea*) Exposed to Salinity Stress

ABSTRACT

THESIS

SUBMITTED FOR THE AWARD OF THE DEGREE OF

Doctor of Philosophy

IN

BOTANY

RAHAT NAZAR

DEPARTMENT OF BOTANY
ALIGARH MUSLIM UNIVERSITY
ALIGARH (INDIA)

2009

Physiological Significance of Sulfur in Growth and Metabolism of Mustard (*Brassica juncea*) exposed to Salinity Stress

Rahat Nazar

Abstract of the thesis submitted to the Aligarh Muslim University, Aligarh, India for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in Botany.

The present thesis comprises of six chapters.

In Chapter 1 (Introduction) the importance of the research problem and justifications for the present work undertaken were explained.

Chapter 2 is the Review of Literature. It deals with the relevant literature on the aspects of salinity stress and the importance of sulfur (S) nutrition in the alleviation of salinity stress on various crop plants. The chapter has been divided into sections and sub-sections for better understanding of the work of other research workers reported in this field of study.

Chapter 3 (Material and Methods) gives details of the material used in the study and methodology adopted to determine various physiological, biochemical, growth and yield characteristics recorded in the experiments. In addition, relevant information on the plant sampling and experimental design has been mentioned.

Chapter 4 (Results) includes details of results obtained in the three experiments. Variation in ATP-sulfurylase activity and S accumulation capacity in mustard cultivars were recorded. Details of results obtained on physiological and biochemical processes occurring in low and high S accumulation capacity cultivars under salinity stress and response of these two cultivars to S application alone or in combination with salinity stress have been included. The data were statistically analyzed and level of significance was determined at $P<0.05$ using analysis of variance (ANOVA).

In Chapter 5, results have been discussed in the light of observations recorded and supported with the earlier findings, if available on the subject. Possible explanations of the data obtained have also been included to reach a conclusion and possible future prospects.

Chapter 6 presents the summary of the work reported in this thesis.

In the following pages a brief account of the importance of the study undertaken, results obtained, conclusion and proposed future research are given.

Importance of the study undertaken

Salinity is one of the most important abiotic factors and a widespread agricultural problem in semi-arid regions which renders fields unproductive and limits plant growth and productivity to a great extent (Banzai *et al.* 2002; Munns 2002; Khan 2003; Flowers 2004; Parida and Das 2005; Sharifia *et al.* 2007; Athar *et al.* 2009; Turkan and Demiral 2009). The major causes of the soil salinity are inappropriate irrigation and the use of saline irrigation water. Further, the agronomic problem of salinity is compounded by the relatively low salt tolerance of many of the major crop plants (Maas and Hoffman 1977). High concentration of soluble salts in the top soil layer is detrimental to profitable agriculture. In dry areas, salt concentration increases in the upper soil layer due to high evaporatory loss that exceeds precipitation. Apart from the precipitation, the chemical constituents of water may undergo further changes through process of exchange, adsorption, differential mobility, etc., and the net result of these processes invariably is to increase the concentration in respect of Na^+ and Cl^- ions in the ground water in relation to their concentrations as the water moves from humid to arid areas.

The problem of saline soils is increasing because of inadequate irrigation and drainage practices. As mentioned earlier the area of degraded land is increasing with varying degrees of salt accumulations. For sustainable crop production, it is important to develop methods or techniques for alleviating the NaCl-induced growth inhibition and reducing its accumulation in plants. Increasing evidence suggests that mineral-nutrient status of plants plays a critical role in increasing plant resistance to environmental stresses (Marschner 1995, Vassilev *et al.* 2005, Anjum *et al.* 2008a,b, Hassan *et al.* 2008a,b; Khan *et al.* 2008). The use of S opens potential option which can be used to alleviate salinity stress. Sulfur is a structural constituent of several coenzymes and prosthetic groups, such as ferredoxin, which are also important for N assimilation. Thus, S plays an important role in plant growth and in the regulation of plant development (Ernst *et al.* 1998; Nazar *et al.* 2008) and required in higher quantity by mustard (Zhao *et al.* 1993, Lakkineni and Abrol 1994, McGrath and Zhao 1996). It is a precursor of cysteine and methionine, amino acids involved in the synthesis of compounds containing reduced S (Marschner 1995, Scherer 2001). A sufficient S supply improves photosynthesis and growth (Ahmad *et al.* 2005, Khan *et al.* 2005) through regulating N

assimilation (Reuveny *et al.* 1980, Kopriva *et al.* 2002, Scherer 2008). A large accumulation of N maintains high chlorophyll content and high activity of enzymes of Calvin cycle (Lawlor *et al.* 1989), and enhances growth (Schnug *et al.* 1993, Khan *et al.* 2005) because of the established role of S and N in cell differentiation and overall growth of plants (Marschner 1995). The assimilatory pathways of S and N have been considered functionally convergent and well coordinated as the availability of one element regulates the other (Reuveny *et al.* 1980, Schnug *et al.* 1993). The availability of S regulates the activity of nitrate reductase and the accumulation of N (Pal *et al.* 1976).

The oleiferous *Brassica* is the third most important source of vegetable oil in the world after palm and soybean oil and grown as an edible or an industrial oil crop which is used as a source of edible protein, in much the same way as soybean protein (Zhang *et al.* 2003). *Brassica* is the Latin name of a genus that is taxonomically placed within the Brassicaceae (Cruciferae), which is one of the tenth most economically important plant families in the world. The major mustard oil-producing countries include Canada, China, France, Germany, India and UK. According to a report of the United States Department of Agriculture (USDA), the world oilseed production was 397metric tons in 2006-07. Indian agriculture contributes about 15% and 8% to the world total acreage under oilseed cultivation and production, respectively. However, the productivity in India is only 791kg/ha as compared to the world average of 1718kg/ha (Damodaran and Hedge 2002). About 90% of the total land under oilseed cultivation in India is occupied by *Brassica juncea* (Khan *et al.* 2007).

Discussed the importance of sulfur assimilation in plant metabolism and their role in stress tolerance it was assumed that mustard (*Brassica juncea* L. Czern & Coss.) may serve as a model crop in the study of the influence of S in plant metabolism under salinity stress. Further, the fertilization of crop with balanced S may prove fruitful in alleviating salinity stress and improving crop productivity. Studies on crops with a view of alleviating salinity stress with balanced S application have not been carried out. Therefore, the reported research was undertaken with the following objectives:

- To screen and select the S-efficient and S-inefficient mustard cultivars by studying the activity of ATP-sulfurylase enzyme and S accumulation.
- To study the physiological response of high ATP-sulfurylase activity and low ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivars of mustard to salinity stress.

- To study the influence of sulfur in the alleviation of salinity stress-induced adverse effects in mustard cultivars with high and low ATP-sulfurylase activity.

Experimental Results

The results of the experiments are summarized below:

Experiment 1

Experiment 1 was conducted on four mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars namely, Alankar, Varuna, Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2 to select S-efficient and S-inefficient cultivars on the basis of ATP-sulfurylase activity and S accumulation. In addition, sulphate content (SO_4^{2-}) in root and leaf, N content in leaf, growth, photosynthetic characteristics at 30 and 60 DAS were also recorded. Sulfate transport index (STI) was calculated as the ratio of sulfate content in root and leaf and expressed as percentage. The relationship of ATP-sulfurylase activity with photosynthetic rate and shoot dry mass was also established. The treatments were arranged in a randomized block design and replicated three times. All the cultivars differed in ATP-sulfurylase activity and sulfate transport index. Pusa Jai Kisan showed maximum ATP-sulfurylase activity and STI followed by Alankar, Varuna and SS2. Leaf sulfate, nitrogen content, photosynthetic rate, leaf area and shoot dry mass were also increased from 30 to 60 DAS. A strong positive correlation ($P<0.01$) between ATP-sulfurylase activity and photosynthetic rate and shoot dry mass was found in all the four cultivars. It was concluded that the activity of ATP-sulfurylase may be used as a physiological trait for augmenting photosynthesis and shoot dry mass accumulation in mustard.

Experiment 2

Experiment 2 was conducted on the basis of findings of Experiment 1. As observed in Experiment 1, Pusa Jai Kisan emerged as S-efficient and SS2 as S-inefficient mustard cultivars. This experiment was conducted with the aim of studying the influence of 0, 50 and 100 mM NaCl on sulfur assimilation, photosynthetic traits, water relations, contents of nutrients and ions, oxidative stress, various components of antioxidant defense system and growth in Pusa Jai Kisan (high ATP-sulfurylase activity) and SS2 (low ATP-sulfurylase activity) cultivars of mustard at 30 and 60 DAS, and yield characteristics at 120 DAS. The experiment was conducted in a factorial randomized block design and each treatment was replicated three times. Maximum reductions in the growth, photosynthetic characteristics and nutrients content were noted with 100 mM NaCl at 30 and 60 DAS in both the cultivars of the mustard. Plants treated with 100 mM

NaCl exhibited a significant and maximum decrease in the characteristics over control. The activity of ATP-sulfurylase in plants grown with NaCl was significantly higher than the control in both the cultivars. Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited higher ATP-sulfurylase activity than SS2 at both NaCl levels. However, the effect of 50 and 100 mM NaCl on ATP-sulfurylase activity did not differ significantly in both the cultivars. The cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited high capacity of accumulating Na^+ and Cl^- in root than leaf. Contrarily, SS2 showed higher content of Na^+ and Cl^- in leaf with lower content in root. The higher level of Na^+ and Cl^- in leaf in SS2 induced greater oxidative stress affecting membrane permeability more adversely than in Pusa Jai Kisan causing greater reductions in photosynthesis and plant dry mass. Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited lower induction of superoxide dismutase activity but higher induction of catalase, ascorbate peroxidase and glutathione reductase in comparison to SS2. The lower superoxide dismutase activity in Pusa Jai Kisan was due to the lower content of leaf Na^+ and Cl^-. The enhanced activity of ATP-sulfurylase and glutathione reductase and glutathione content resulted in lower content of TBARS and H_2O_2 in Pusa Jai Kisan. This cumulatively resulted in lesser reductions in photosynthetic functions in Pusa Jai Kisan. The cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan with high ATP-sulfurylase activity showed greater tolerance to salinity stress as the result of its capacity to accumulate Na^+ and Cl^- in root, higher water and osmotic potential, efficient antioxidant system and higher glutathione content. The increased activity of antioxidant enzymes and glutathione in this cultivar removed reactive oxygen species more efficiently. These characteristics of Pusa Jai Kisan helped in protecting the photosynthetic capacity and maintaining high plant dry mass. Contrarily, SS2 cultivar with low ATP-sulfurylase activity had higher accumulation of Na^+ and Cl^- in leaf, lower water potential and osmotic potential, lower contents of nutrients, greater oxidative stress and poor capacity of antioxidant system resulting in lower photosynthesis and dry mass than Pusa Jai Kisan. Salinity stress caused significant reduction in yield and its attributes at harvest and the extent of decrease was greater in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan with 100 mM NaCl treatment.

Experiment 3

Experiment 3 was conducted to study the influence of 1 or 2 mM SO_4^{2-} in the alleviation of 100 mM salinity stress in Pusa Jai Kisan (high ATP-sulfurylase activity) and SS2 (low ATP-sulfurylase activity). Plants were raised with 0, 100 mM NaCl, 1 mM SO_4^{2-}, 2 mM SO_4^{2-}, 100 mM NaCl + 1 mM SO_4^{2-} and 100 mM NaCl + 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to

observe response on sulfur assimilation, photosynthetic traits, water relations, contents of nutrients and ions, oxidative stress, various components of antioxidant defense system and growth at 30 and 60 DAS, and yield characteristics at harvest. The treatments were arranged in a factorial randomized block design and each treatment was replicated three times.

Salinity stress led to a significant reduction in photosynthetic traits, water potential and osmotic potential, nutrients content and yield characteristics of both the cultivars. The low ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar SS2 exhibited a higher reduction than high ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan. In comparison to 1 mM SO_4^{2-}, the application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} maximally alleviated the adverse effects of 100 mM NaCl and improved the photosynthetic traits, water and osmotic potential, nutrients content, components of enzymatic and non-enzymatic antioxidant system, growth and yield characteristics of both the cultivars, but to a greater extent in Pusa Jai Kisan than in SS2. In general, under non-stressed condition, application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} was found more effective than 2 mM SO_4^{2-} in improving photosynthesis, water relations, plant growth, antioxidant metabolism, growth and yield in both the cultivars. It is pertinent to mention here that the application of sulfur either alone or in combination with 100 mM NaCl further increased the ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content in both the cultivars, which were found greater in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2.

Conclusion

Conclusively, nutrients are known to play an essential role in plant metabolism and augmenting growth and productivity of crops. On the basis of ATP-sulfurylase activity and S accumulation Pusa Jai Kisan found to be S-efficient and SS2 as S-inefficient cultivar. Therefore, Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited lesser decrease in photosynthetic traits, nutrients content and growth characteristics. Correspondingly, Pusa Jai Kisan also showed lesser oxidative stress and increased in nutrients content and antioxidant system than SS2 to protect photosynthetic machinery and consequent effects on other attributes when exposed to 100 mM NaCl. The salt treatment caused an accumulation of Na^+ and Cl^- ion. Sulfur proved significant potential in the alleviation of NaCl stress in both the cultivars. The decreases in the characteristics observed due to NaCl stress were lowered by S application and 2 mM SO_4^{2-} proved more effective in alleviation of NaCl stress than 1 mM SO_4^{2-}. The application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} instead of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} was found positive in improving photosynthesis, water relations, plant growth, antioxidant metabolism, growth

and yield in both the cultivars. However, when applied in combination with 100 mM NaCl, higher dose of S (2 mM SO_4^{2-}) was found effective in alleviating the 100 mM NaCl-caused effects in both the cultivars but to a great extent in high ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan compared to low ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar SS2. The cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan responded more to S application in the alleviation of NaCl stress than the SS2, which could explain the ability of S-efficient and salt tolerant cultivar to show better yield under salinity stress. It may be suggested that the application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} may be used for alleviating the salinity stress and to obtain higher yield under salinity stress.

Future Research

Salinity is the major environmental factor limiting plant growth and productivity in the arid and semi-arid regions of the world. The continuous accumulation of salt in cultivated soils as a result of irrigation and climate warming increases the importance of the study of this stress factor. Salinity stress causes an osmotic inhibition and ionic toxicity, which affects the physiological and biochemical functions of the plant cell. The present study showed that the maximum reduction in the growth, photosynthetic, biochemical and yield characteristics was noted with 100 mM NaCl in both the cultivars of mustard, i.e., Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2. However, the reduction in the characteristics was much pronounced in SS2. Mineral nutrient status plays an important role in increasing plant resistance to environmental stress factors. Of the mineral nutrients, S constitutes one of the macronutrient necessary for the plant life cycle. The processes of the uptake and assimilation of S in higher plants are crucial factors determining plant growth and vigor, crop yield and the resistance to biotic and abiotic stresses. Sulfur assimilates not only play key roles in the primary metabolism of plants and provide structural components of essential cellular molecules, but also act as signaling molecules for cellular communication with the environment. The application of sulfur on ATP-sulfurylase activity and sulfur assimilation, photosynthetic traits, biochemical characteristics, oxidative stress, antioxidant system, growth and yield characteristics under NaCl stress has been reported for the first time. Efforts have been made to develop S protocol for the alleviation of NaCl stress in mustard.

Future strategies are focused to modulate steps of S assimilation pathways leading to the production of thiols and their products in plants through manipulating serine acetyl transferase (SAT), γ-glutamyl- cysteine synthetase and glutathione synthetase enzymes

under salinity stress. More detailed studies are required to understand the NaCl-induced stress response modulated by S metabolism at physiological and molecular levels. This would help to develop an effective strategy to raise transgenic species for NaCl resistance.

Bibliography

Ahmad A, Khan I, Anjum NA, Abrol YP and Iqbal M. 2005. Role of sulphate transporter systems in sulfur efficiency of mustard genotypes. *Plant Sci.* **169**:842-846.

Anjum NA, Umar S, Ahmad A, Iqbal M and Khan NA. 2008a. Sulphur protects mustard (*Brassica campestris* L.) from cadmium toxicity by improving leaf ascorbate and glutathione. *Plant Growth Reg.* **54**:271-279.

Anjum NA, Umar S, Singh S, Nazar R and Khan NA. 2008b. Sulfur assimilation and cadmium tolerance in plants. In: Khan NA, Singh S and Umar S (Eds) Sulfur assimilation and abiotic stresses in plants. Springer-Verlag, The Netherlands, pp271-302.

Athar HR, Khan A and Ashraf M. 2009. Inducing salt tolerance in wheat by exogenously applied ascorbic acid through different modes. *J. Plant Nutr.* **32**:1799-1817.

Banzai T, Hershkovits G, Katcoff DJ, Hanagata N, Dubinsky Z and Karube I. 2002. Identification and characterization of mRNA transcrips differentially expressed in response to high salinity by means of differential display in the mangrove, *Bruguiera gymnorrhiza*. *Plant Sci.* **162**:499-505.

Damodaran T and Hegde DM. 2002. Oilseeds situation: A statistical compendium, Directorate of oilseeds research, Indian council of agricultural research, Hyderabad, India.

Ernst WHO. 1998. Sulfur metabolism in higher plants: potential for phytoremediation. *Biodegradation* **9**:311-318.

Flowers TJ. 2004. Improving crop salt tolerance. *J. Exp. Bot.* **55**:307-319.

Hassan MJ, Shafi M, Zhang G, Zhu Z and Qaisar M. 2008a. The growth and some physiological responses of rice to Cd toxicity as affected by nitrogen form. *Plant Growth Regul.* **54**:125-132.

Hassan MJ, Zhang G and Zhu Z. 2008b. Influence of cadmium toxicity on plant growth and nitrogen uptake in rice as affected by nitrogen form. *J. Plant Nutr.* **31**:251-262.

Khan NA. 2003. NaCl-inhibited chlorophyll synthesis and associated changes in ethylene evolution and antioxidative enzymes in wheat. *Biol. Plant.* **47**:437-440.

Khan NA, Mobin M and Samiullah. 2005. The influence of gibberellic acid and sulfur fertilization rate on growth and S-use efficiency of mustard (*Brassica juncea*). *Plant Soil* **270**:269-274.

Khan NA, Samiullah, Singh S and Nazar R. 2007. The source-sink relationship in mustard. *The Asian Aust. J. Plant Sci. Biotechnol.* **1**:10-18.

Khan NA, Singh S and Umar S. 2008. Sulfur assimilation and abiotic stress in plants. Springer-Verlag, Berlin, Heidelberg, Germany.

Kopriva S, Suter M, von Ballmoos P, Hesse H, Krahenbuhl U, Rennenberg H, Brunold C. 2002. Interaction of sulfate assimilation with carbon and nitrogen metabolism in *Lemna minor*. *Plant Physiol.* **130**:1406-1413.

Lakkineni KC and Abrol YP. 1994. Sulfur requirement of crop plants: physiological analysis. *Fertilizer News* **39**:11-18.

Lawlor DW, Kontturi M and Young AT. 1989. Photosynthesis by flag leaves of wheat in relation to protein, ribulose bisphosphate carboxylase activity and nitrogen supply. *J. Exp. Bot.* **40**:43-52.

Marschner H. 1995. Mineral Nutrition of Higher Plants, Academic Press, London.

Mass EV and Hoffman GJ. 1977. Crop salt tolerance current assessment. *J. Irrig. Drain Proc. Am. Soc. Civil Eng.* **103**:115-134.

McGrath SP and Zhao FJ. 1996. Sulphur uptake, yield response and the interactions between N and S in winter oilseed rape (*Brassica napus*). *J. Agric. Sci. Cambridge* **126**:53-62.

Munns R. 2002. Comparative physiology of salt and water stress. *Plant Cell Environ.* 25:239-250.

Nazar R, Khan NA and Anjum NA. 2008. ATP-sulfurylase activity, photosynthesis, and shoot dry mass of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars differing in sulfur accumulation capacity. *Photosynthetica* **46**:279-282.

Pal UR, Gossett DR, Sims JL and Leggett JE. 1976. Molybdenum and sulfur nutrition effects on nitrate reduction in Burley tobacco. *Can. J. Bot.* **54**:2014-2022.

Parida AK and Das B. 2005. Salt tolerance and salinity effects on plants. *Ecotoxicol. Environ. Safety* **60**:324-334.

Reuveny Z, Dougall DK and Trinity PM. 1980. Regulatory coupling of nitrate and sulphate assimilation pathways in cultured tobacco cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **77**:6670-6672.

Scherer HW. 2001. Sulfur in crop production. *Eur. J. Agron.* **14**:81-111.

Scherer HW. 2008. Impact of Sulphur on N_2 fixation of legumes. In: Khan NA, Singh S and Umar S (Eds) Sulfur assimilation and abiotic stresses in plants. Springer-Verlag, The Netherlands, pp43-54.

Schnug E, Haneklaus S and Murphy D. 1993. Impact of sulfur fertilization on fertilizer nitrogen efficiency. *Sulfur Agr.* **17**:8-12.

Sharifia M, Ghorbanlib M and Ebrahimzadeh H. 2007. Improved growth of salinity-stressed soybean after inoculation with salt pre-treated mycorrhizal fungi. *J. Plant Physiol.* **164**:1144-1151.

Türkan I and Demiral T. 2009.Recent developments in understanding salinity tolerance. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **1**(Special Issue):2-9.

Vassilev A, Malgozata B, Nevena S and Zlatko Z. 2005. Chronic Cd toxicity of bean plants can be partially reduced by supply of ammonium sulphate. *J. Central Euro. Agric.* **6**:389-396.

Zhang FQ, Shi WY, Jin ZX and Shen ZG. 2003. Response of antioxidative enzymes in cucumber chloroplast to cadmium toxicity. *J. Plant Nutr.* **26**:1779-1788.

Zhao FJ, Evans EJ, Bilsborrow PE and Syers JK. 1993. Influence of S and N on seed yield and quality of low glucosinolate oilseed rape (*Brassica napus* L.). *J. Sci. Food Agr.* **63**:29-37.

Physiological Significance of Sulfur in Growth and Metabolism of Mustard (*Brassica juncea*) Exposed to Salinity Stress

THESIS

SUBMITTED FOR THE AWARD OF THE DEGREE OF

Doctor of Philosophy

IN

BOTANY

RAHAT NAZAR

DEPARTMENT OF BOTANY
ALIGARH MUSLIM UNIVERSITY
ALIGARH (INDIA)

2009

Dedicated to My Family
&
My Supervisor

Prof. Nafees A. Khan

DEPARTMENT OF BOTANY
Aligarh Muslim University
Aligarh-202001, INDIA
Off : (0571) 2702016
Mob. 09411488881
E-mail : naf9@lycos.com
khan_na@rediffmail.com

Dated: 23.12.2009

CERTIFICATE

This is to certify that the thesis entitled, **Physiological significance of sulfur in growth and metabolism of mustard (*Brassica juncea*) exposed to salinity stress** submitted for the degree of **Doctor of Philosophy** in **Botany** is a faithful record of bonafide research work carried out at the **Aligarh Muslim University, Aligarh** by **Ms. Rahat Nazar** under my guidance and supervision and that no part of it has been submitted for any other degree or diploma.

(Nafees A. Khan)

Acknowledgements

All praises to Almighty Allah. I bow in reverence to Allah, the great artisan, sustainer, and the creator of this universe, who enshowered his benevolence on me and provided me the strength that made this research possible.

No words can satisfy my sense of indebtedness, respect, gratitude and obligation for my worthy supervisor, Professor Nafees A. Khan. I acknowledge, with all respect and regard, the help and guidance rendered by him. It is his constructive criticism, fruitful discussion and critical analysis that have helped me to get this thesis in proper shape. I would like to cherish his source of inspiration and freedom to work through out my career.

I am also thankful to Professor Arif Inam, Chairman, Department of Botany for providing necessary research facilities.

I appreciate the support and cooperation of my senior Dr. Naser Aziz Anjum and Dr. Shabina Syeed, my lab colleagues Ms. Noushina Iqbal and Mr. Asim Masood for their encouragement, full support whenever I needed.

I can't afford to miss the great help which I received from my friends Atiba Khayal, Saman, Aneeza, Ana, Shafia, Humera, Shweta, Uzma and Farha.

Existence of me, as a person and as a scholar was impossible without the support and guidance of my parents. Words are not enough to show my gratitude and indebtedness to my loving and caring uncles. They were always by my side and tolerated all the tantrums of mine during compilation of this work. They have been a source of encouragement to me.

I would like to extend my love and affection to my brothers especially Isfar Qamar, Samiullah Khan, Amin ur Rehman Khan, Azeem ur Rehman Khan and Haris Khan.

I wish to express my utmost thanks to Rais Ahmad Khan for so patiently and painstakingly doing my statistical work.

I offer my regards and blessings to all those who supported me in any respect during the completion of the thesis.

Lastly, the award of Junior and Senior Research Fellowship by the Department of Science & Technology, Government of India, New Delhi is gratefully acknowledged.

Rahat Nazar

(Rahat Nazar)

ABBREVIATION

%	Percent
$.^1O_2$	Singlet oxygen
°C	Degree Celcius
Acetyl CoA	Acetyl Coenzyme A
AMP	Adenosine monophosphate
APK	APS kinase
APR	APS-reductase
APS	Adenosine 5'-phosphosulfate
APX	Ascorbate per oxidase
AsA	Ascorbate
ATP-s	ATP-sulfurylase
BC	Before Christ
Ca	Calcium
CAT	Catalase
Cl^-	Chloride ion
cm	Centimeter
cv	Cultivar
Cys	Cysteine
DAS	Days after sowing
DHA	Dehydroascorbate
dSm^{-1}	Deci Siemens per metre
DTNB	5', 5'-dithiobis-2-nitrobenzoic acid
DTT	Dithiothreitol
EC	Electrical conductivity
EDTA	Ethylenediamine tetraacetic acid
Fe-SOD	Iron superoxide dismutase
Fv/Fm	Chlorophyll fluorescence
g	Gram
GPOX	Guaiacol peroxidase
GPX	Glutathione peroxidase
GR	Glutathione reductase
GSH	Reduced glutathione
GSSG	Oxidized glutathione
GST	Glutathione-S transferase
h	Hour
H_2O_2	Hydrogen peroxide
ha	Hectare
K	Potassium
LPO	Lipid peroxidation
LSD	Least Significant Difference
MDA	Monodehydroascorbate
Meq	Milliequivalent
Mg	Magnesium
mg	Milligram
min	Minute
ml	Millilitre

mM	Milli molar
MPa	Mega pascal
MSI	Membrane Stability Index
N	Nitrogen
Na^+	Sodium ion
Na_2ATP	Disodium adenosine triphosphate
Na_2EDTA	Sodium ethylenediamine tetraacetic acid
Na_2MoO_4	Sodium molybdate
NaCl	Sodium chloride
NADPH	Nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate
NBT	Nitroblue tetrazolium
NEM	N'N-ethylemaleimide
nm	Nanometer
nmol	Nanomole
$O_2^{\cdot-}$	Superoxide anion radicals
OAS	O-acetylserine
OAS-TL	O-acetylserine(thiol) lyase
OH	Hydroxyl radical
P	Phosphorus
PAPS	Phosphoadenosine 5`-phosphosulfate
pH	Hydrogen ion
PNS	Plant nutrient sulfur
POX	Peroxidase
ppm	Parts per million
PSI	Photosystem I/ Pigment system I
PSII	Photosystem II/ Pigment system II
PVP	Polyvinylpyrrolidone
RFLP	Restriction fragment length polymorphism
RGR	Relative growth rate
ROS	Reactive oxygen species
RSI	Relative salt injury
S	Sulfur
S^{2-}	Sulfide
SAR	Sodium absorption ratio
SAT	Serine acetyl transferase
SE	Standard error
Ser	Serine
S-H	Sulfhydryl
SiR	Sulphite reductase
SO_3^{2+}	Sulphite
SO_4^{2-}	Sulphate
SOD	Superoxide dismutase
STI	Sulfate transport index
TBARS	Thiobarbituric acid reactive substances
TCA	Tricarboxylic acid
µmol	Micromole
Ψ_w	Water potential
Ψ_τ	Osmotic potential

CONTENTS

Introduction

INTRODUCTION

Environmental factors and their interactions are important in determining performance and distribution of plants. In agricultural system, the environmental factors influence agricultural productivity and also determine quality of the produce. Soil salinity is one of the major environmental abiotic factors reducing plant growth and productivity worldwide (Allakhverdiev *et al.* 2000). In arid and semi arid regions of the world desertification, land degradation and declining precipitation rates increasingly limit area for crop cultivation (Choukr-Allah and Harrouni 1996). It has been estimated that soil salinization affects about 7% of the global total land area (Glenn *et al.* 1998; Koyro *et al.* 2008) and 20-50% of the global irrigated farmland (Tanji 2002; Hu and Schmidhalter 2005; Koyro *et al.* 2008). The latter is mostly affected by secondary salinization caused by human interference such as irrigation, deforestation, overgrazing, or intensive cropping (Ashraf 1994; Pitman and Läuchli 2002; Türkan and Demiral 2008; Geissler *et al.* 2009). Salinization also results in further shortage of the already limited freshwater resources (Lieth and Moschenko 1998; Hamdy 2002). Simultaneously, as the world population is presently increasing by 80 million people every year (Deutsche Stiftung Weltbevölkerung 2008), the requirement of the cultivable farmland and of fresh water continuously increases. At present, its extent throughout the world is increasing regularly (Schwabe *et al.* 2006) and it has now become a very serious problem for crop production (Munns and Tester 2008; Khan *et al.* 2009b; Palma *et al.* 2009). However, the intensity of salinity stress varies from place to place.

Salinity of soil and water is caused by the presence of excessive amounts of salts. Most commonly, high amounts of Na^+ and Cl^- cause the salinity stress. Salinity stress has deleterious effects on plant growth are associated with (*i*) low water potential of soil solution (water stress), (*ii*) nutritional imbalance, (*iii*) specific ion effect (salt stress), or (*iv*) a combination of these factors (Ashraf 1994; Marschner 1995). All of these factors cause adverse pleiotropic effects on plant growth and development at cellular (Levitt 1980; Gorham *et al.* 1985; Munns 2002) and at the molecular level (Winicov 1998; Mansour 2000; Tester and Davenport 2003). Finally, the detrimental effect of high salinity on plants is observed at the whole plant level as death of plants

and/or decrease in the productivity. Salt stress adversely affects plant metabolism, thus influencing all major processes such a growth, photosynthesis, water relations, protein synthesis and lipid metabolism.

Reviews are available describing the effects of salinity stress on plant growth and metabolism (Parida and Das 2005; Manchanda and Garg 2008). High concentrations of salt disrupt homeostasis in water potential and ion distribution in plants. Altered water status most likely brings about initial growth reduction (Dash and Panda 2001). Crucial changes in water and ion homeostasis lead to molecular damage, growth arrest and even death. Specific effects of salt stress on plant metabolism have been related to the accumulation of toxic ions (Na^+ and Cl^-) or to the depletion of K^+ and Ca^{2+} (Kingsburry and Epstein 1986; Rengel 1992; Pérez-Alfocea *et al.* 1996; Al-Karaki 2000). As a consequence of ion imbalance, which is primary effects of salt stress, secondary stress such as oxidative damage may occur. Limited CO_2 fixation due to salt stress conditions leads to the decrease in the availability of oxidized $NADP^+$ to serve as an electron acceptor in photosynthesis. With the over reduction of ferredoxin during photosynthetic electron transfer, electrons are transferred from PS I to oxygen to form superoxide radicals ($O_2^{\cdot-}$) by the process of Mehler reaction, which triggers chain reactions that generate more destructive oxygen radicals (Polle 1996; Hsu and Kao 2003). It is already known that cytotoxic reactive oxygen species (ROS) are constantly generated during metabolic processes in the mitochondria, peroxisomes and cytoplasm and can destroy normal metabolism through oxidative damage of lipids, proteins, and nucleic acid (McCord 2000).

Photosynthesis is the process that determines plant growth and vigour. If the process is affected the whole of the metabolism gets disrupted due to non-availability of metabolites. Photosynthesis involves a long chain of mechanisms, enzymes, and intermediate products and is regulated by several external and internal factors. Photosynthetic efficiency depends on the sequence of metabolic events such as photochemical reactions, on the enzymes involved in carbon assimilation, on the structure of the photosynthetic apparatus, and on the transport of photosynthetic intermediates (Parida and Das 2005). Photosynthetic capacity of different plant species is suppressed by salinity stress (Robinson *et al.* 1983; Ball and Farquhar 1984; Seeman

and Critchley 1985; Bowman and Strain 1987; Dubey 1997; Makela *et al.* 1999). The reduction in photosynthesis under saline conditions may be due to (*i*) reduced conditions of CO_2 intake by the photosynthetic organs, (*ii*) modification in the structure and function of photosynthetic organelles, (*iii*) alterations in light reactions and/or (*iv*) reduced rate of transport of assimilates and intermediary compounds to the metabolic sinks. Salinity affects chlorophylls, leading to a decreased absorption of light by the chloroplasts and thus indirectly impairing photosynthesis. The magnitude of reduction in chlorophyll (Chl) a and Chl b as well as in total chlorophyll by salinity is determined by the absolute concentration of chloride and/or sodium ions in the leaves (Khan 2003; Grattan and Grieve 1999; López-Climent *et al.* 2008). Suwa *et al.* (2006) and Tagaki *et al.* (2009) reported that adverse effect of salinity on plant biomass production was due to impairment of sink activity earlier than source activity. In other words, sink activity is depressed earlier by salinity stress and then photosynthate transport is impaired leading to sugar accumulation causing decreased photosynthetic activity of leaves.

As plants are more exposed to environmental factors, they are more prone to oxidative damage (Foyer *et al.* 1994). The oxidative damage enhances lipid peroxidation and alters functionality of membranes, and causes changes in enzymatic and non-enzymatic antioxidant systems (Khan *et al.* 2007a; Mobin and Khan 2007; Anjum *et al.* 2008a; Khan *et al.* 2009b). Therefore, there is a constant need for efficient mechanism/s to compensate the possible oxidative damage caused to cellular components by oxidative damage. Plants develop number of strategies to cope with the adverse effects of salt stress. These strategies may be: (i) selective accumulation of nutrients or exclusion of ions, (ii) control of ions uptake by roots and their transport to leaves, (iii) compartmentalization of ions at the cellular and whole plant leve, (iv) synthesis of compatible osmolytes, (v) alteration in photosynthetic pathway, (vi) changes in membrane structure, (vii) induction of antioxidative enzymes, and (ix) induction of phytohormones (Parida and Das 2005).

Among antioxidant enzymes, superoxide dismutase (SOD; EC 1.15.1.1) constitutes the primary step of cellular defense and dismutates superoxide radicals ($O_2^{\cdot -}$) to H_2O_2 and O_2. Accumulation of H_2O_2, a strong oxidant, is prevented in the cell either by catalase (CAT; EC 1.11.1.6) or by the ascorbate-glutathione cycle, where

ascorbate peroxidase (APX; EC 1.1.11.1) converts it to H_2O. Finally, glutathione reductase (GR; EC 1.6.4.2) catalyzes the NADPH-dependent reduction of oxidized glutathione (GSSG) to reduced glutathione (GSH) (Noctor *et al.* 2002). Ascorbate (AsA) and GSH are important components of ascorbate-glutathione cycle responsible for the removal of H_2O_2 in different cellular compartments (Foyer *et al.* 2002). Ascorbate is the major, probably the only, antioxidant buffer in the apoplast and is an essential metabolite involved with vital cell functions. It is a primary key antioxidant that reacts directly with $OH^{\cdot}$ radicals, $O_2^{\cdot -}$, and $_1O_2$ (Chen and Gallie 2004). Glutathione present in plant cells is a major non-enzymatic scavenger of ROS (Mishra *et al.* 2006). In particular, GSH plays an important role in response to various biotic and abiotic stresses as it is a major thiol-disulfide redox buffer in plant cells (May *et al.* 1998a; Schafer and Buettner 2001) and is dependent on the availability of cysteine, which in turn is dependent on sulfate assimilation. For this reason, its concentration is controlled by a complex homeostatic mechanism where the availability of sulfur (S) seems to be required (May *et al.* 1998a, b). Both AsA and GSH can also react directly and scavenge certain ROS.

Among various strategies, nutrient management may be an important aspect for alleviating stress and optimizing yield under varied environmental conditions. Sulfur is an essential macronutrient and occupies fourth place in importance after nitrogen (N), phosphorous (P) and potassium (K). It plays a pivotal role in the regulation of plant growth and development under normal and stress conditions (Ernst 1998; Nazar *et al.* 2008). The uptake and assimilation of S in higher plants form important aspects in determining crop yield, quality and resistance to environmental stresses. In a cascade of enzymatic steps, inorganic S is converted to metabolically important S containing compounds like cysteine, methionine, S-adenosyl methionine, glutathione, co-enzymes, thioredoxins, sulpholipids and vitamins such as biotin, thiamine and ferredoxin (Hell 1997; Hell and Rennenberg 1998; Saito 2000). Sulfur is an important in the formation of sulfhydryl (S-H) and disulphide bonds (S-S). These bonds are important for the stabilization of protein structure. In spite of the several-fold importance of the element, the attention to use this element as a major agricultural fertilizer has been ignored due to priority on the use of N, P and K. This has resulted in the deficiency of S in

agricultural soils over the past several years (Scherer 2001). Among different regions, Asia has the highest S fertilizer requirement. Among Asian countries, India and China together currently account for about 60% of the total estimated S deficit. Continuous mining of S from soils has led to widespread S deficiency and negative soil budget (Aulakh 2003). One of the main reasons for limited research on this important nutrient has been attributed to the difficulty in measuring S in soils (Tillman 1988). It is now widely recognized that S deficiency results in yield losses and quality deterioration through its own effect and through effect on N assimilation.

Sulfur assimilation has been reported to be tightly linked with plant tolerance to a number of abiotic stress factors (Anjum *et al.* 2008a; Khan *et al.* 2009a). The first step of S assimilation in plants is the activation of S by the enzyme ATP-sulfurylase. It is the rate-limiting enzyme that regulates the biosynthesis of non-protein thiol glutathione and in turn also enzymes of ascorbate-glutathione pathway (Tausz *et al.* 2004; Khan et al. 2009b; Szalai *et al.* 2009) (Figure 1). Therefore, higher expression of ATP-sulfurylase activity is necessary for the maintenance of optimal GSH levels required for the proper functioning of ascorbate-glutathione cycle (Khan *et al.* 2009a, b). Glutathione has been shown to take part in the removal of excess H_2O_2 (Noctor and Foyer 1998) and lipid peroxidases (Rausch *et al.* 2007; Srivalli and Khanna-Chopra 2008). It appears logical to consider that crops with high S requirement and capacity for its assimilation will have greater GSH synthesis and tolerance to abiotic stress than crops with reduced S assimilation.

The oleiferous *Brassica* is the third most important source of vegetable oil in the world after palm and soybean oil. It is grown as an edible or an industrial oil crop used as a source of edible protein, in much the same way as soybean protein (Zhang *et al.* 2003). *Brassica* is the Latin name of a genus that is taxonomically placed within the Brassicaceae (Cruciferae), which is one of the tenth most economically important plant families in the world. The major mustard oil-producing countries include Canada, China, France, Germany, India and UK. According to a report of United States Department of Agriculture (USDA), the world oilseed production was 397 metric tons in 2006-07. Indian agriculture contributes about 15% to the world total acreage under oilseed cultivation and 8% to the production, but the productivity in India is only 791

kg/ha as compared to the world average of 1718 kg/ha (Damodaran and Hedge 2002). *Brassica juncea* occupies about 90% of the total land under oilseed cultivation in India. It has high S requirement compared to other crops (Khan *et al.* 2007b).

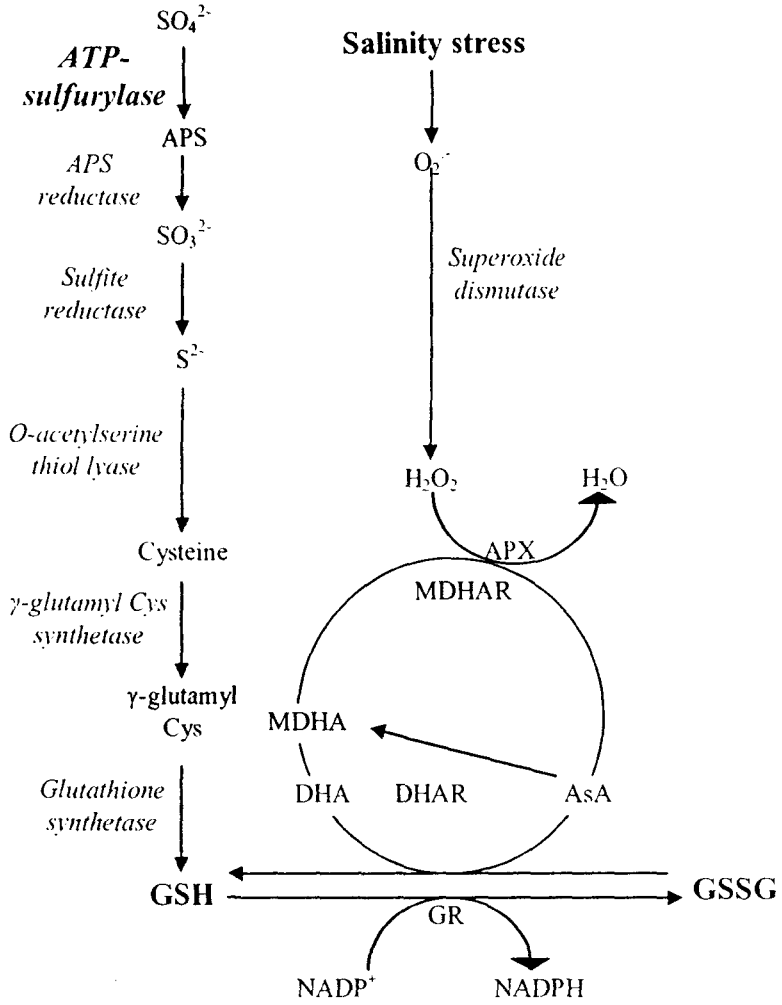


Figure 1. Relationship of ATP-sulfurylase with glutathione and components of ascorbate-glutathione pathway (APS: adenosine 5-phosphorulfate; APX: ascorbat peroxidise; AsA: asocrbate; DHA: dehydroascorbate; GR: glutathione reductase; GSH: reduced glutathione; GSSG: oxidized glutathione; MDHA: monodehydroascorbate; MDHAR: monodehydroascorbate reductase) (published as Khan *et al.* 2009b).

In view of the importance of S in crop growth and metabolism, it is assumed that mustard (*Brassica juncea* L. Czern & Coss.) may serve as a model crop in the study of the influence of S on plant metabolism under salinity stress. It was postulated that mustard types that differ in S assimilation (determined on the basis of ATP-sulfurylase activity) would show different degree of tolerance to salinity stress, and S application might prove helpful in alleviating salinity stress. Sulfate reduction is maximal during leaf development (expansion) but declines rapidly after maturation.

Keeping these aspects in mind the research reported in this thesis was undertaken with the following objectives:

- To screen and select the S-efficient and S-inefficient mustard cultivars by studying the activity of ATP-sulfurylase enzyme and S accumulation.
- To study the physiological response of high ATP-sulfurylase activity and low ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivars of mustard to salinity stress.
- To study the influence of sulfur in the alleviation of salinity-induced adverse effects in mustard cultivars with high and low ATP-sulfurylase activity.

Review of Literature

Contents

REVIEW OF LITERATURE

2.1 Introduction

Agriculture is one of the oldest accomplishments man has made after learning the art of hunting animals with spear and bow. This practice probably began in the Mesolithic or Middle stone age from 12000 to 6000 BC. Later, they also advanced their knowledge to improve productivity of crops to feed every mouth. In the successful era of Green Revolution efforts were made to increase productivity of crops with the involvement of multiple factors. The primary focus in increasing crop productivity was the use of inorganic fertilizers, irrigation and high yielding cultivars. In an effort of achieving the goal of enhancing crop productivity with the use of chemical fertilizers and waste water irrigation a variety of abiotic stress factors limiting crop productivity have been added. This is in addition to the already existing deteriorated soil. Salinity of soil is a major abiotic stress factor. It is the first chemical stress factor encountered during the evolution of life on earth because earliest living organisms were marine forms (Jacobsen and Adams 1958).

Salinity is one of the most important abiotic stress factors and a widespread agricultural problem in semi-arid regions which renders fields unproductive and limits plant growth and productivity to a great extent (Banzai *et al.* 2002; Munns 2002; Khan 2003; Flowers 2004; Parida and Das 2005; Sharifia *et al.* 2007, Athar *et al.* 2009; Turkan and Demiral 2009). Salinization is the increase in concentration of total dissolved solids in the soil. Soils are classified as saline when the electrical conductivity (EC) is 4 dS/m or more (USDA-ARS 2008), which is equivalent to approximately 0.2 MPa. This definition of salinity derives from the EC that significantly reduces the yield of most crops (Munns and Tester 2008).

Salinity is detrimental to plants as it causes various kinds of alterations such as (i) ion toxicity (ii) nutritional constraints by decreased uptake of N, P, K and Ca and (iii) water and osmotic stress: Na^+ competes with K^+ in biochemical reactions. Under salinity, ions like Na^+ and Cl^- penetrate the hydration shells of proteins and interfere with the non-covalent interactions among amino acids of proteins. This leads to conformational changes and loss of protein functions. In addition, ion toxicity, osmotic

stress and nutritional defects under salinity may lead to metabolic imbalances causing oxidative stress (Zhu 2001).

2.1 Salt-affected Soils

Salt-affected soils occur in all continents and under almost all climatic conditions. Their distribution, however, is relatively more extensive in the arid and semi-arid regions compared to the humid regions. Over 800 million hectares of land throughout the world are salt-affected, either by salinity (397 million ha) or the associated conditions of sodicity (434 million ha) (Munns 2005; FAO 2008). This is over 6% of the world's total land area. However, a significant proportion of recently cultivated agricultural land has become saline because of land clearing or irrigation. Of the 1500 million ha of land farmed by dry land agriculture, 32 million (2%) are affected by secondary salinity to a varying degrees. Of the current 230 million ha of irrigated land, 45 million ha, are salt affected (20%) (FAO 2005). Irrigated land is only 15% of total cultivated land, but as irrigated land has at least twice the productivity of rain-fed land, it produces one-third of the world's food. Increased drought and salinization of arable land are expected to have devastating global effects (Wang *et al.* 2003). It was estimated that the current amount of annual loss of arable area could double by the end of the century because of global warming (Evans 2005).

About 7-12 million ha of land in India are known to have been degraded by salinity with varying degrees of salt accumulation. This problem is acute in the semi-arid and arid tracts of Indo-Gangetic alluvial plains where about 40% of the total salt-affected area is concentrated (Agarwal *et al.* 1979). Besides, an additional area of about 15-20 million ha of land in canal irrigated tracts runs the risks of being degraded through the influence of salts (Abrol 1986). The major causes of the soil salinity are inappropriate irrigation and the use of saline irrigation water. In dry areas, salt concentration increases in the upper soil layer due to high evaporatory loss that exceeds precipitation. Apart from the precipitation, the chemical constituents of water may undergo further changes through process of exchange, adsorption, differential mobility, etc., and the net result of these processes invariably is to increase the concentration in respect of Cl^- and Na^+ ions in the ground water in relation to their concentrations as the water moves from humid to arid areas.

2.2 Classification of Salt-affected Soil

In the course of accumulation of knowledge on characteristics and plant growth relationships in salt affected soils, two main groups of these soils have been distinguished (Szabolcs 1974). These are:

2.2.1 Saline soils

Soils containing sufficient neutral soluble salts adversely affect the growth of most crop plants. The soluble salts are chiefly sodium chloride (NaCl) and sodium sulphate ($NaSO_4$). But saline soils also contain appreciable quantities of chlorides and sulphates of Ca and Mg. This group of soils is both saline and alkali. They have appreciable amounts of soluble salts as indicated by the values of EC which are > 4 dS/m. Also, the exchangeable Na^+ percentage is greater than 15. The pH, however, is likely to be less than 8.5.

2.2.2 Sodic soils

Soils containing sodium salts capable of alkaline hydrolysis mainly as Na_2CO_3 have been termed as 'Alkali' in older literature. These soils do not contain any large amount of neutral salts and as such the EC is < 4 dS/m. The detrimental effect of alkali soil on plants is largely due to the toxicity of high amount of exchangeable sodium and pH. Alkali soils have an exchangeable sodium percentage of more than 15 and pH greater than 8.5. Such soils have low infiltration rate and the physical condition is unfavorable. Because of high alkalinity, resulting from sodium carbonate, the surface soil is discoloured and black, and hence the term black alkali is frequently used to designate the non-saline alkali soil.

These two main groups of salt-affected soils differ not only in their chemical characteristics but also in their geographical and geochemical distribution, as well as in their physical and biological properties.

2.3 Chemistry of Sodium

Sodium has been known since times immemorial in the form of salt (NaCl) and soda (Na_2CO_3). Sodium is extremely reactive metal, hence, is not found in a free state. In a combined state, it occurs as sodium chloride (NaCl, rock salt), sodium carbonate (Na_2CO_3), sodium nitrate ($NaNO_3$, chile salt petre), sodium almunate fluoride (Na_3AlF_6, cryolite), borax ($Na_2B_4O_7.10H_2O$), sodium sulphate ($Na_2SO_4O_7.10H_2O$,

glaubers salt) and sodium aluminum silicate ($NaAlS_3O_8$, feldspar). Sodium is a soft silver white metal melts at 97.8°C and boils at 828°C. It is sufficiently malleable, ductile and good conductor of heat and electricity.

2.4 Causes of Salinity

Salt affected land has arisen from natural causes, from the accumulation of salts over long periods of time in arid and semi arid zones (Rengasamy 2002). Weathering of parental rocks releases soluble salts of various types, mainly chlorides of sodium, calcium and magnesium, and to a lesser extent sulfates and carbonates (Szabolcs 1989). Sodium chloride is the most soluble and abundant salt released. The other cause of accumulation is the deposition of oceanic salts carried in wind and rain. Rainwater contains 6-50 mg/kg of sodium chloride and the concentration decreases with distance from the coast. Rain containing 10 mg/kg of sodium chloride would deposit 10 kg/ha of salt for each 100 mm of rainfall per year.

2.5 Why Salinity is a Major Problem?

Substantial areas of the earth's potentially productive lands are affected by soil salinity and alkalinity. The problem of saline soils is increasing because of inadequate irrigation and drainage practices. Further, the agronomic problem of salinity is compounded by the relatively low salt tolerance of many of the major crop plants (Maas and Hoffman 1977). High concentration of soluble salts in the top soil layer is detrimental to profitable agriculture. As mentioned earlier the area of degraded land is increasing with varying degrees of salt accumulations (Legocka and Kluk 2005; Khan *et al.* 2009b; Palma *et al.* 2009; Wei *et al.* 2009)

2.6 Effect of Salinity on Plant Development

2.6.1 Plant Growth

Plant responses to salinity stress have been widely documented in terms of seedling establishment, growth, development and yield with particular reference to characterization of physiological upsets (Greenway and Munns 1980; Lutts *et al.* 1995; Lin and Kao 2001; Al- Ansari 2003). Cruz and Cuartero (1990) have reported that shoot length is one of the most reliable response indicators of salt stress in a wide range of tomato genotypes. Reduced shoot dry weight due to decline in vegetative growth is the most widely used index in studies on salt tolerance in tomato. Prominent growth

reduction, toxic effect and imbalanced nutrition are provoked by NaCl (Alarcon *et al.* 1993; Gersani *et al.* 1993) as well as reduction in biomass due to high concentration of Na^+ and Cl^- (Zhu 2001, Nedjimi and Daoud 2009). *Atriplex prostrata*, a facultative halophyte exhibited significant reductions in plant height and biomass and in the width of the cortex and vascular tissue zones under saline conditions (Wang *et al.* 1997). Roots are the most sensitive organs to salinity stress (Okusanya and Ungar 1984) and play an important role during plant growth and development and are typically the first and critical part of the plant to encounter soil salinity. Sibole *et al.* (2000) reported that salinity induced a decrease in harvest index of bean plants simultaneously with an increase in root index. However, Munns and Termaat (1986) reported that root growth was always less affected than shoot growth under increased salinity. Increasing soil salinity levels have been shown to decrease shoot, root and total dry matter in corn plants (Pessarakli *et al.* 1989; Bar-Tal *et al.* 1991). The relative growth rate was reduced by 25% at 200 mM NaCl, and the total lateral root length decreased as a consequence of inhibition of the lateral root primordia and/or the activation of apical meristems in *Plantago maritima* at 200 mM NaCl (Rubbinigg *et al.* 2004). It has been suggested by Shannon *et al.* (1994) that the overall plant response depends upon the concentrations of salts, the exposure time, and the climatic conditions as well. Plant phenological stages are differentially affected by salinity levels (Manchanda and Garg 2008). Flowering and maturity are delayed due to salinity (Greenway and Munns 1980). Plant genotypes may respond differently to salt stress at different growth stages. Seed germination is the first stage of crop development at which salt stress can be encountered. Intolerable salinity reduces germination, seedling emergence and establishment (Stumpf *et al.* 1986; Ashraf and Foolad 2005). Many species, such as wheat and barley are capable of germinating at very high salt concentrations (over 300 mM NaCl), but the emerging radicle cannot grow further at this level of salinity (Munns and James 2003). Such tolerance among species at germination could be explained by the physicochemical nature of the enlarging process during this developmental stage. For instance, halophytes are no more salt tolerant than glycophytes at the germination stage but quickly establish their superior tolerance through subsequent hypocotyls elongation and seedling development (Malcolm *et al.*

2003). Nevertheless, it has been reported that screening for germination and early seedling development under salt stress conditions can be used to predict salinity response of the mature plant in maize (Maiti *et al.* 1996). In fact, seed germination percentage is a convenient test for screening large numbers of plant genotypes in a rapid manner but must first be correlated to tolerance during emergence, vegetative growth, flowering and maturity if it is to be of value (Maas 1985; Ashraf and Harris 2004). Rice is particularly sensitive to salt stress during the seedling stage with consequent poor crop establishment as well as during reproduction where salinity can severely disrupt grain formation and yield (Moradi and Ismail 2007). They suggested that tolerance to salt at the seedling stage was weakly associated with tolerance during reproduction. The effect of salinity on plant growth is extremely complex and various physiological mechanisms are involved in conferring tolerance to different degree and duration of stress at different plant growth phases (Khan *et al.* 2001; Dashti *et al.* 2009).

The expansion of leaf surface is exponential to unconstrained environment and that a period of stress has been shown to cause first the reduction in the rate of leaf surface addition, followed by a cessation of expansion as the stress intensifies (Terry *et al.* 1983). The reduction in photosynthetic leaf area due to increased soil salinity levels has been shown in various plant species (Munns 2002; Jimenez *et al.* 2003). However, the reduction in the total leaf area was found dependent on the level of soil salinity, plant phenological stages and the experimental crop species (Syeed 2008). Although, low salinity doses had no significant effect on leaf area (Kulkarni and Karadge 1991), but high concentrations of NaCl caused great reduction in the leaf area of sugar beet cultivars (Ghoulam *et al.* 2002). The leaf area was reduced by 60% in *Erythrina variegata* treated with 250 mM NaCl (Muthuchellian *et al.* 1996). In *Atriplex prostrata*, a facultative halophyte, length of internodes and leaf area significantly decreased with increased salinity (Wang *et al.* 1997).

2.6.2 Photosynthetic Traits

Photosynthesis is the engine driving plant growth and development on the globe which in fact is the light-driven series of reactions that plants use to convert carbon dioxide into carbohydrates (Salisbury and Ross 1992; Taiz and Zeiger 2002).

Photosynthesis and its related physiological variables are invariably affected by the soil salinity levels in various plant species (Ziska *et al.* 1990; Nieves *et al.* 1991; Munns 1993; Parida and Das 2005; Munns *et al.* 2006; Chaves *et al.* 2009). The available literature suggests that the reduction in photosynthesis under saline conditions may be due to (i) reduced conditions of CO_2 intake by the photosynthetic organs (ii) modification in the structure and function of photosynthetic organelles (iii) alterations in light reactions and/or (iv) reduced rate of transport of assimilates and intermediary compounds to the metabolic sinks (Manchanda and Garg 2008; Chaves *et al.* 2009). In addition, salinity induced reduction in photosynthesis has been attributed to salinity caused changes in nutrients and ions (Downton 1977; Papp *et al.* 1983; Yeo *et al.* 1985; Rawson 1986). Salinity caused reduction in photosynthetic pigments and stomatal conductance directly and/or indirectly affects photosynthesis (Flexas *et al.* 2004, 2007). A significant reduction in photosynthesis, stomatal conductance, leaf water potential, and chlorophyll pigments was observed under high salinity stress in *Pueraria lobata* (Al-Hamdani 2004). In some *Medicago sativa* genotypes, reduction in photosynthesis at high salinity level was primarily due to reduction in stomatal conductance. A concomitant decline in the stomatal conductance indicated that exchange of gases was disturbed leading to a reduction in the CO_2 uptake and hence a decline in the photosynthetic rate (Anand *et al.* 2000). It has been shown that salinity-induced reductions in photosynthesis resulted from decreased CO_2 availability (Flexas *et al.* 2004, 2007) or in the alterations of photosynthetic metabolism (Lawlor and Cornic 2002) or from secondary effects such as oxidative stress.

2.6.3 Ion Accumulation and Toxicity

Salinity is a ubiquitous problem of the world, contributing several affects on plant growth and development including ion accumulation and their transportation from root to shoots (Kwon *et al.* 2009). It has been suggested that, in salt stress, the rate of increase in ambient salt concentrations can lead to ion toxicity (primarily due to the accumulation of Cl^- and Na^+), which leads to decrease in chemical activity causing cells to lose turgor and simultaneously to alterations in various physiological processes (Serrano *et al.* 1999; Manchanda and Garg 2008). In fact, excess Na^+ and Cl^- causes negative impacts on the acquisition and homeostasis of essential nutrients (Greenway

and Munns 1980; Grattan and Grieve 1992) and causes conformational changes in protein structure and membrane depolarization (Manchanda and Garg 2008). It is suggested that Cl^- ion accumulation adversely affects photosynthesis (Khayyat *et al.* 2009) Accumulation of Na^+ and/or Cl^- in leaves of various plant species treated with a range of salt concentrations has been widely investigated and reviewed (Grattan and Grieve 1992; Netondo *et al.* 2004; Munns 2005; Manchanda and Garg 2008). Hernandez and Almansa (2002) examined the effect of short-term salt stress and recovery in pea and observed a linear increase in Na^+ concentration, whereas in recovered plants, they observed a slight reduction in leaf Na^+ concentration. There exists a differential pattern of accumulation and/or partitioning of Na^+ and Cl^- in plants (Zhao *et al.* 2002) and affects root growth and leaf area (Maggio *et al.* 2007). Further, Maggio *et al.* (2007) suggested that the sharp increase in leaf Cl^- at higher root-to-shoot ratio is indicative of the accumulation of Cl^- which was mainly associated to the increased root biomass and a reduced leaf area rather than an increased transpiration flux, since they found decreases in the latter with salinity. These results highlight the importance of the root-shoot ratio in modulating ion accumulation and possibly salt stress adaptation in plants (Moya *et al.* 1999; Estan *et al.* 2005; Maggio *et al.* 2007).

Genotypic variation in the accumulation and partitioning of Na^+ and Cl^- in salinity treated plants has also been reported by several workers (Brugnoli and Lauteri 1991; Abd-Alla *et al.* 1998; Saadallah *et al.* 2001; Serraj *et al.* 2001; Jungklang *et al.* 2003; Malencic *et al.* 2003; Sibole *et al.* 2003; Garg and Singla 2004; Verdoy *et al.* 2004; Parida and Das 2005; Zhao *et al.* 2007). Na^+ was the major cation that accumulated in roots and stems of sorghum (Netondo *et al.* 2004) and *Olea europeae* (Ahmad *et al.* 2008) as salinity increased. In fact, Na^+ and/or Cl^- preferentially accumulate in roots over shoots as a mechanism of salt tolerance (salt exclusion) and maintain a substantial potential for osmotic water uptake into the roots and restricts the spread of Na^+ to shoots (Renault *et al.* 2001; Chartzoulakis *et al.* 2002; Loreto *et al.* 2003; Viegas *et al.* 2003; Netondo *et al.* 2004; Chartzoulakis 2005; Aydi *et al.* 2008). However, Na^+ may also be accumulated more in shoots than roots. Tester and Davenport (2003) showed that some halophytes survived by accumulating up to 50% of their dry weight as Na^+ in shoots. The same authors suggested that mechanisms

minimizing damages due to Na^+ accumulation must operate in a coordinated manner. Results obtained by Yamamauchi *et al.* (1997) in common bean showed particularly that: (i) growth is negatively correlated with leaf Na^+ and Cl^- concentrations and positively with the amounts of these elements accumulated in roots, (ii) for each element, the correlation coefficient relative to Na^+ are higher than those relative to Cl^- (iii) leaf growth depends on the aptitude of the cultivars to retain Na^+ in roots. In the same way, soybean, the salt tolerant variety (Lee) maintained its foliar Cl^- contents at low level, as compared to the sensitive variety (Jackson). da Silva *et al.* (2008) observed in young *Spondias tuberosa* plants that Na^+ content in leaves increased linearly with increase in NaCl levels, reaching the highest value in plants subjected to 100 mM NaCl.

Maggio *et al.* (2007) reported in salt-treated *Lycopersicon esculentum* plants that older leaves accumulated more Na^+ than younger leaves. It has been previously established that once the Na^+ enters into the root cells it is extruded from the cytoplasm into the apoplastic space (Shi *et al.* 2000, 2003) and/or compartmentalized into the vacuole (Apse *et al.* 1999; Zhang and Blumwald 2001). At low salinity, Na^+ is mostly removed from the cytoplasm through the above-mentioned mechanisms. The remaining Na^+ (the amount that is not stored into the vacuole) follow the transpiration water flux. Consequently, a higher Na^+ accumulation is observed in leaves that are transpiring since longer time (mature leaves) (Maggio *et al.* 2007).

2.6.4 Water Relations

High soluble salts of soil-solutions generate a low osmotic potential that lowers the soil-water potential which in turn, cause ion imbalance of the cellular ions, ion toxicity and osmotic stress and perturbs the general water balance of plants (Khan *et al.* 2002; Khan and Panda 2002; Panda and Khan 2003; Demiral and Turkan 2005; Mandhania *et al.* 2006). In fact, the stress caused by ion concentrations allows water gradient to decrease, making it more difficult for water and nutrients to move through the root membrane (Volkmar *et al.* 1998). In turn, the water uptake slows, and as the osmotic effect spreads from the root membrane to the internal membranes, the ion concentration inside the plant alters the solute balances (Volkmar *et al.* 1998). Once high concentrations of salt have reached inside the plant, the development of tissue and

organs is altered. The salt causes a slower rate or shorter duration of expansion of cells and this compromises the size of the leaves (Volkmar *et al.* 1998). Water and osmotic potential of plant have been found more negative with an increase in salinity levels (Khan 2001; Meloni *et al.* 2001; Romeroaranda *et al.* 2001). Relative water content, leaf water potential (Ψ_w), water uptake, transpiration rate, water retention and water-use efficiency were found decreased under short-term salinity in jute (Chaudhuri and Chaudhuri 1997). Aziz and Khan (2001) noticed an increase in leaf water potential and osmotic potential in *R. mucoronata* with increase in media salinity. Salinity-induced reductions in root and leaf water potential have been reported by several workers (Sayed and Gadallah 2002; Maggio *et al.* 2007; Ashraf *et al.* 2008). Maggio *et al.* (2007) observed decrease in total Ψ_w at increasing EC of the nutrient solution in tomato. Ψ_w was -0.70 MPa in the control plants whereas it reached -1.21 MPa at the highest salinity (15 dS/m). Salinity reduces water potential in *Psidium guajava* (Távora *et al.* 2001), avocado (Chartzoulakis *et al.* 2002), mangabeira tree (Albuquerque 2004), and sugar apple (Nogueira *et al.* 2004).

2.6.5 Oxidative Stress

A secondary effect of salinity stress is increase in the production of ROS, which include singlet oxygen, superoxide anion radicals, hydroxyl radicals, and H_2O_2 (Smirnoff 1998; Apel and Hirt 2004). In fact, salinity stress causes reduced uptake of CO_2 as a result of stomatal closure (Khan and Panda 2008). Limited CO_2 fixation due to stress conditions leads to a decrease in carbon reduction by the Calvin cycle and decrease in oxidized $NADP^+$ to serve as an electron acceptor in photosynthesis. When ferredoxin is over reduced during photosynthetic electron transfer, electrons may be transferred from photosystem I (PSI) to oxygen to form superoxide radicals by the process called Mehler reaction, which triggers chain reactions that generate more aggressive ROS including $O_2^{\cdot-}$, $^{\cdot}OH$, and H_2O_2 (Baisak *et al.* 1994; Polle and Rennenberg 1994; Iturbe-Ormaetxe *et al.* 1998; Lawlor 2002) which ultimately causes oxidative stress in plants (Asada 1994; Baisak *et al.* 1994; Mittler 2002; Hsu and Kao 2003). Salt stress accrued oxidative stress in plants has been investigated and reviewed extensively (Bray *et al.* 2000; Zhu 2000; El-Tayeb 2005; Azevedo Neto *et al.* 2004; 2006; 2008; Sekmen *et al.* 2007; Khan and Panda 2008; Turkan and Demiral 2008,

Turhan *et al.* 2008). The presence of high concentration of ROS causes oxidative damage to photosynthetic pigments, bio-molecules such as lipids, proteins and nucleic acids, leakage of electrolytes via lipid peroxidation, which results in the disruption of the cellular metabolism (Asada 1994; Reddy *et al.* 2004; Mobin and Khan 2007).

2.6.6 Lipid Peroxidation

Oxidative stress is generally estimated in terms of lipid peroxidation and membrane damage [Thiobarbituric acid reactive substances (TBARS)] and H_2O_2 contents (Sudhakar *et al.* 2001; Mittler 2002; El-Tayeb 2005; Polesskaya *et al.* 2006; Sekmen *et al.* 2007; He and Zhu 2008; Khan and Panda 2008). Under saline environments, the plant lipid metabolism is interrupted as a result of oxidative damage to membrane lipids by ROS and lipid peroxidation (Hernandez *et al.* 2002). Bor *et al.* (2003) observed NaCl dose-dependent increase in the content of TBARS in leaves of sugar beet (*Beta vulgaris*) and *B. maritime*. Sekmen *et al.* (2007) reported a differential response of two cultivars of *Plantago* differing in salt tolerance exposed to 0, 100 and 200 mM NaCl. The level of MDA in the leaves increased under salt stress in *P. media* but showed no change and decreased in *P. maritima* at 100 and 200 mM NaCl, respectively. Koca *et al.* (2006) reported increase in lipid peroxidation in terms of increase in the content of MDA in salt (0, 70 and 140 mM NaCl) treated *Lycopersicon esculentum* and *L. pennellii* sampled after 0, 6, 12 and 84 days of salt treatment initiation. Lipid peroxidation in leaves of *L. pennellii* was almost the same throughout the experimental period. However, MDA content in leaves of *L. esculentum* showed a significant age-dependent increase on day 84 under control conditions. MDA contents in this species were always higher than in *L. pennellii* under both salt treatments. A lower level of lipid peroxidation, hence a lower degree of membrane damage in *L. pennellii* than in *L. esculentum* leaves might be resulted from the higher activities of enzymatic antioxidants in *L. pennellii*. Sairam *et al.* (2005) reported genotypic variation in the response of *Triticum aestivum* genotypes in terms of accumulation of TBARS in leaves under 100 and 200 mM NaCl. Leaf TBARS content increased with salinity in all *T. aestivum* genotypes (HD2009, HD2687, KRL19 and Kharchia65). However, TBARS content was highest in HD2687 in both control and salt stressed plants and minimum in Kharchia65, while HD2009 and KRL19 showed intermediate response. Khan and

Panda (2008) studied the salinity-induced lipid peroxidation in terms of MDA accumulation in roots of two *Oryza sativa* cultivars treated with 50, 100 and 150 mmol/l NaCl. MDA level increased and the ratio was higher in *O. sativa* cv. Begunbitchi compared to Lunishree.

The accumulation of H_2O_2 in plants under stress conditions is also an indicator of oxidative stress. It is an endogenous signaling molecule involved in plant responses to abiotic and biotic stresses including salinity. There are reports that salt treatment increases the content of H_2O_2 thus disrupting its permeability or induce oxidative stress in plant tissues (Hernandez *et al.* 2000; Jain *et al.* 2001; Demiral and Turkan 2005; Mandhania *et al.* 2006). Sairam *et al.* (2005) investigated the relevance of H_2O_2 accumulation in tolerance of *T. aestivum* genotypes grown under 100 and 200 mM NaCl. H_2O_2 content increased with increasing NaCl concentrations in all the genotypes (HD2009, HD2687, KRL19 and Kharchia65). Cultivar HD 2687 followed by HD2009 showed higher H_2O_2 content in control and stressed plants than other genotypes. He and Zhu (2008) reported a sharp increase in H_2O_2 content in leaves of *L. esculentum* treated with 100 mM NaCl. Fadzilla *et al.* (1997) reported severe oxidative damage with elevated concentrations of H_2O_2 in *O. sativa* plants exposed to salt stress.

2.6.7 Modulation of Key Antioxidant Enzymes

To minimize the effects of oxidative stress, plant cells have evolved a complex antioxidant system, which is composed of low-molecular mass antioxidants (glutathione, ascorbate, carotenoids) as well as ROS-scavenging enzymes, such as SOD, CAT, APX, guaiacol peroxidase (GPOX, EC 1.11.1.7) and GR (Alscher *et al.* 1997; Apel and Hirt 2004; Heidari and Mesri 2008, Antioxidants are related to various abiotic stresses including salinity (Khosravinejad *et al.* 2008; Athar *et al.* 2009; Gama *et al.* 2009). SOD reacts with the $O_2^{\cdot}$ to produce H_2O_2. Hydrogen peroxide is scavenged by CAT and peroxidases (POX, EC 1.11.1.7). Among peroxidases, APX and glutathione peroxidase (GPX, EC 1.11.1.9) use AsA and GSH as electron donors, respectively, are well known for their role in H_2O_2 detoxification in plants. GR is responsible for the reduction of GSSG for the chain reactions of scavenging H_2O_2 by APX and GPX to be completed and continued (Mittler 2002; Apel and Hirt 2004).

A large body of evidence has shown that the antioxidant enzyme systems are altered under abiotic stresses, including salinity. The quantitative and qualitative aspects of changes are often related to the levels of resistance to salinity. The loss of the ability to scavenge free radicals during stress is generally attributed to a decrease in the activity of antioxidant enzymes such as SOD, APX and GR (Pastori and Trippi 1993; Mittova *et al.* 2002; Desingh and Kanagraj 2007). In *O. sativa*, the salt-tolerant varieties have higher SOD activity and lower lipid peroxidation than the salt-sensitive varieties (Dionisio-Sese and Tobita 1998). In *L. esculentum* and citrus, salt-tolerance is attributed to the increased activities of SOD, APX, and CAT (Gueta-Dahan *et al.* 1997; Mittova *et al.* 2004). Further supporting evidence on the involvement of antioxidant enzymes in salt tolerance has been provided by transgenic plants with a reduced or an increased expression of antioxidant enzymes. The antisense plants with reduced CAT activity are hypersensitive to salt and other oxidative stresses (Willekens *et al.* 1997). Increased protection to salt stress has been demonstrated by the overexpression of cytosolic APX (Torsethaugen *et al.* 1997). Enhanced oxidative stress tolerance was also observed in the plants overexpressing Fe-SOD (Van Camp *et al.* 1996). Kim *et al.* (2005) studied the responses of antioxidant enzymes in shoot and root of *Hordeum vulgare* plants exposed to 200 mM NaCl for 1, 2 and 5 days. In general, the activities of antioxidant enzymes were increased in the root and shoot under saline stress. But the increase was more significant and consistent in the root. The activities of SOD, CAT, APX, POX, and GR were increased significantly in the root within 1 day after treatment, and various elevated levels were maintained by 5 days after treatment. Among antioxidant enzymes, CAT activity was increased the most drastically. The significant increase in the activities of SOD, CAT, APX, POX, and GR in the NaCl-stressed *H. vulgare* root was highly correlated with the increased expression of the constitutive isoforms as well as the induced ones. In addition, the H_2O_2 content in the root was most highly correlated with the CAT activity, indicating the role of increased CAT in H_2O_2 detoxification under salinity stress. Telesinki *et al.* (2008) reported a gradual increase in CAT and POX activities in *Phaseolus vulgaris* plants treated with 10, 30, 50 mM/kg NaCl in soil. Salinity stress-caused increase in POX activity has been reported in *Morus alba* (Sudhakar *et al.* 2001), *Glycine max* (Ghorbanli *et al.* 2004), *L.*

esculentum (Rahnama and Ebrahimzadeh 2005) and *Phaseolus vulgaris* (Telesinki *et al.* 2008). The activity of antioxidant enzymes has been reported to increase under saline conditions in the case of salt tolerant *Gossypium hirsutum* (Meloni *et al.* 2003), shoot cultures of *Oryza sativum* (Fadzilla *et al.* 1997), *Cucumis sativus* (Lechno *et al.* 1997), *Triticum aestivum* shoot (Menogeuzzo *et al.* 1999) and *Pisum sativum* (Hernandez *et al.* 1999). Desingh and Kangaraj (2007) studied important antioxidant enzymes (SOD, APX and GR) in two *Gossypium hirsutum* varieties (Arya-Anubam and LRA-5166) treated with 0 mM (control), 50 mM, 100 mM, and 150 mM NaCl. They observed a progressive increase in both *G. hirsutum* varieties at all salt concentrations applied. However, the activities of all enzymes were markedly higher in var. Arya-Anubam than in var. LRA-5166 at all salinity levels. Variety Arya-Anubam showed a significantly increased activity of SOD (175.93 Units/mg protein/min), APX (75.32 mmol/mg protein/min) and GR (99.47 µmol/mg protein/min) at 150 mM salt concentration when compared to control plants (124.63 Units/mg protein/min, 30.65 mmol/mg protein/min, 52.19 µmol/mg protein/min, respectively).

2.6.8 Yield and Its Attributes

The detrimental effects of high salinity on plants can be observed at the whole plant level, such as a significant reduction in plant growth, decrease in productivity, and even the death of plants. The accumulation of Na^+ in leaf tissues usually results in the damage of old leaves, which shortens the lifetime of individual leaves, thus reducing the net productivity and crop yield (Munns 1993, 2002). Increased NaCl levels result in a significant decrease in root, shoot, and leaf biomass and an increase in root/shoot ratio in cotton (Meloni *et al.* 2001). In addition, salt stress can also induce or accelerate senescence of the reproductive organs. Saqib *et al.* (2008) studied the effect of intensification of sodicity on salinity-induced effect of on grain yield and yield component in *T. aestivum* cultivars (Inqalab-91; Aqaab and MH-97). Salinity (EC 15 dS/m) and salinity × sodicity (EC 15 dS/m and SAR 35) significantly reduced the grain yield of all the three *Triticum aestivum* genotypes. The reduction in the grain yield due to salinity × sodicity was also found significantly greater than due to salinity alone except for the genotype Inqlab-91. The genotype MH-97 produced the minimum grain yield in salinity as well as salinity × sodicity treatments, whereas Inqlab-91 and Aqaab

were non-significant. The 100-grain weight of Aqaab and Inqlab-91 was not reduced significantly by salinity. The 100-grain weight of Inqlab-91 was the highest in salinity and salinity × sodicity treatments with non-significant differences between the treatments, whereas the 100-grain weight of MH-97 was the lowest in both the treatments. The spike length and straw weight of all the genotypes were reduced by salinity as well as salinity × sodicity, but the number of spike bearing tillers per plant of Inqlab-91 was not reduced significantly by salinity × sodicity. The impact of salinity on yield has been found to be dependent on the timing, speed of onset, intensity and duration of the stress. The exposures of crop plants during vegetative and/or reproductive phases have been shown to significantly affect the crop productivity (Burman *et al.* 2003). Salinity reduces the yield of rice approximately by 45%, which mainly results from spikelet sterility and reduced seed weight (Asch and Wopereis 2001). In field-grown *Gossypium hirsutum*, salt stress was a major reason for seed abortion, leading to both yield loss and bad fiber quality (Davidonis *et al.* 2000). Nearly 90% of the ovules of *Arabidopsis* aborted and smaller fruits resulted when roots were incubated for 12 h in a hydroponic medium supplemented with 200 mM NaCl (Sun *et al.* 2004). Kumar *et al.* (2006) studied the effect of salinity on oil yield, seed yield and its components in *Brassica juncea* cultivars (RH8113, salt sensitive; CS52, salt tolerant). Salt stress invariably reduced the number of siliqua per plant in both cultivars. At 150 mM NaCl, percent reduction in number of siliqua/plant was found higher in RH8113 (43%) than in CS52 (31%). Similarly, salinity-induced reduction in seed yield was noticed higher in RH8113 than CS52. Oil content in both cultivars declined significantly as a function of salt stress.

2.7Salinity-Stress Mitigation Strategies

Salinity and drought are the major limiting factors in agricultural productivity (Boyer 1982; Bartels and Sunkar 2005), and they are becoming more serious problems with global warming (Gale 2002; Grover *et al.* 2003). Furthermore, although salinity in soil could be somewhat relieved through farm management practices, such as better irrigation practice, phase farming, intercropping and precision farming (Munns 2002), it takes a long time and high cost to improve soil quality suitable for crop growth. Therefore, it is imperative that researchers develop breeding strategies and technologies

to make crops more productive under stressful environments (Cushman and Bohnert 2000).

Concerted efforts in conventional breeding programmes have led to the development of a number of improved cultivars, but the yield levels have been virtually static owing to susceptibility of the cultivars to salinity stress, and/or a limited genetic variability in the cultivar germplasm. The subsequent steps and methods adopted till date for improving salt stress can be summarized as follows: (i) Screening of germplasm-intercultivar variation, (ii) Screening of variable material of a single cultivar-intervarietal variation, (iii) Intergeneric hybridization, Conventional breeding programmes, (iv) Induced mutations, (v) Use of in vitro selection, (vi) Pooling of physiological traits, (vii) Use of marker-aided selection, (viii) Transgenics, (ix) Use of osmoprotectants such as proline, soluble sugars, polyols, glycinebetains, (x) Use of antioxidants and growth regulators and (xi) Use of mineral nutrient management strategies.

2.7.1 Mineral Nutrient Management – A Sustainable way for Improving Plant Growth, Productivity and Stress tolerance

No one knows when and where the practice of burying a fish beneath the spot where a few seeds of corn were to be planted originated, but it was common among North American Indians when Columbus discovered America and is evident that the value of fertilizers was known to the primitive peoples. Farm manures were in common use by the Romans and have utilized almost from the time, animals were first domesticated and crops grown. But the origin of plant nutrition as a science can be traced as far back as Aristotle. However, the modern scientific study of the effect of mineral nutrients, and the usefulness of chemical fertilizers can be ascribed to the work of Boussingoult, Liebig and Laws and Gilbert (Russell 1950). By the early twentieth century 10 elements had been identified as essential for proper nutrition. These were carbon, hydrogen and oxygen which are supplied by atmosphere; and nitrogen, potassium, phosphorus, sulfur, calcium and iron supplied by the soil. The first 40 years of twentieth century witnessed the addition of manganese, boron, copper, zinc, molybdenum and chlorine to the list of essential mineral nutrients, which very recently nickel has been added to this list (Marschner 1995).

Keeping in view the specific nature of the problem of the thesis the following pages deal with sulfur and its effect on crops with special emphasis on mustard.

2.7.1.1 Sulfur

Sulfur is one of the 17 essential elements for plants growth. Sulfur is essential nutrient, both for plants and animals. It is fourth in importance after N, P and K, considered vital for proper plant growth and development (Syers *et al.* 1987). The importance of S as a plant nutrient has been recognized for a long time but active research started in the second half of the 20th century when widespread S deficiencies were observed (Duke and Reisenauer 1986). Morris (1988) stated that "Plant nutrient sulfur" (PNS) was required by plants in amount similar to P and is important to the plant for protein formation and other functions. Sulfur has variety of vital functions within the plant. In fact, inorganic sulfur is converted to nutritionally and functionally important S-containing compounds like cysteine, methionine, several co-enzymes, thioredoxins, sulpholipids and vitamins i.e. biotin, thiamine and ferredoxin through a cascade of enzymatic steps (Hell 1997; Saito 2000). Sulfur is important in the formation of sulfhydryl (S-H) and disulphide bonds (S-S). A good part of the sulfur incorporated into organic molecules in plants is located in thiol (-SH) groups in proteins (cysteine-residues) or non-protein thiols. Due to their particular redox properties, thiol groups can be oxidized forming disulphides (S-S groups). These bonds are important for stabilization of protein structures and in many enzymes thiol groups form the active centers (Noji and Saito 2003). As a part of the cysteine-molecule, the sulfur group, called a thiol, is strongly nucleophilic, making it ideally suited for biological redox processes. Redox control regulates enzymes and protects against oxidative damage.

2.7.1.1.1 Forms of Sulfur in Soil

Sulfur is continuously cycled between inorganic and organic forms. Three broad fractions of organic S have been identified: (i) Ester sulfate (ii) C-bonded S (mainly amino acids) and (iii) Residual S (Tabatabai 1982). These transformations in soils are brought about primarily by the action of microbes, although chemical processes such as oxidation of iron sulfide have also been reported. The major microbial processes which

are thought to be involved in transformations are mineralization, immobilization, oxidation and reduction. They are discussed briefly below:

2.7.1.1.1.1 Mineralization

The mineralization of S in soil refers to the break down of large organic S molecules in soil to smaller units and finally to inorganic sulphate, despite many reports, the mechanism of S-mineralization in soil are still not known completely (Haque and Walmsley 1972). Carbon stabilized elements are mineralized as a result of carbon-oxidation to provide energy, as is the case with carbon-bonded organic S-compounds in soils in contrast to elements in ester forms (Saggar *et al.* 1981).

2.7.1.1.1.2 Immobilization

This is a process by which micro organisms convert simple inorganic S-molecules to organic compounds and eventual incorporation into humus. Under conditions when organic matter is rapidly accumulating considerable amount of sulphate-S may be transformed to organic forms.

2.7.1.1.1.3 Oxidation

The S-oxidizing organisms are autotrophic, ubiquitous and capable of very rapid oxidation rate in vitro. They belong to the family thiobacteriaceae, hydrogen sulfide, elemental S, thiosulphate and polythionates are oxidized to sulphate by various members of the thiobacilli.

The dissimilatory sulphate reduction in soil is brought about by obligate anaerobes belonging to S-reducing bacteria, *Desulphotomacium* and *Desulpho-vibrio*. These bacteria use sulphate as the terminal electron acceptor in their respiratory processes (Roy and Trudinger 1970). These all S-reducing bacteria contain cytochrome, the respiratory pigments, which act as electron donor in the reducing process.

Sulphate S	Dissolution
Elemental S	Oxidation
Polysulphides (SX)	Decomposition Elemental S Oxidation
Thiosulphate	Decomposition Elemental S Oxidation
Organic S	Mineralization

2.7.2 Sulfur Cycling

Sulfur cycling has important implication because cyclic S is a source of S for crops. The most obvious illustration of S cycling is the soil-plant-rain pathway. The level of S-accruing to soils and crops via wet deposition approaches approximately 0.1 to 0.2 mg/l. Another pathway is the atmosphere-plant-soil route. This is called as dry deposition and is important in industrial and residential areas where fossil fuels are burned.

2.7.3 Reasons for Sulfur Deficiency

Sulfur deficiencies are being reported in ever increasing numbers in crops through out the world (Tisdale *et al.* 1986; Morris 1987; Messik *et al.* 1992). Morris (1987, 1988) lists the changes as follows:

1. Replacement of fertilizers containing S, such as ammonium sulphate and single supper phosphate, applied normally to supply N and P respectively, with higher analysis fertilizers such as urea, and triple super phosphate which contain little or no S.
2. Use of crop residues for food or fuel in developing countries (Bhuyian 1992).
3. Declining reserves of soil S.
4. Greater control of industrialized emissions of S and decreased use of high S fuels such as coal.
5. Decreased use of pesticides which contain S.

Not all the factors apply in all countries; in Indian context, decreased incidental addition of S is a probable reason for its deficiency in the crops (Pasricha and Aulakh 1991). A study was conducted by Tiwari (1994) to access the pattern of deficiency in the soils of western Uttar Pradesh (India). The S-deficiency was most extensive in soil of the district of Hardori (59%) followed by Aligarh (41%), Agra (37%), Unnao (32%), Kanpur (31%), Mainpuri (24%), Hamirpur (24%), Farukhabad (19%), Jalaun (18%) and Lalitpur (17%).

2.7.4 Sulfur Assimilation and Importance in Plant Development

Plants are the major food source for humans and other animals, providing carbohydrate, protein, lipids and vitamins (Imsande 2003). Importance of S as a plant nutrient is becoming more imminent due to its effect on crop productivity and quality.

Agronomic responses of crop growth and yield to the addition of S-fertilizer are well documented. Several greenhouse and field experiments with various crop plants as test plants have indicated that effect of S is primarily on the number of grains per pod per siliqua or spike indicating that S-deficiency either increases the mortality of flowers per florets or reduces the initiation of florets (Archer 1974; Islam *et al.* 1999; Ahmad *et al.* 2005). Other yield components such as number of pods per siliqua and tillers and 100(0)-grain weight are affected to a lesser extent by S-availability. A large number of studies have reported a marked influence of applied S on the yields of several cereals, pulses, oilseeds, vegetables, forages and other crops (Pasricha *et al.* 1987; Tandon 1991; Ahmad *et al.* 1998; Aulakh and Pasricha 1998). Oilseed rape has a high requirement for S and is particularly sensitive to any shortfall in S supply (Ahmad *et al.* 2005). Yield responses of oilseed rape to S supply have been reported in many countries (Walker and Booth 1992). In fact, S is an important nutrient for oilseed rape due to its association with yield and also a range of quality factors. It is required by *Brassicas* for the synthesis of the S-bearing compounds glucosinolates. Seeds from many plants, especially of legume crop, contain low concentrations of small 2S proteins that are relatively rich in cysteine and methionine (Shewry and Pandya 1999). *Glycine max* also produces low molecular weight polypeptides that contain disproportionately high methionine content (George and de Lumen 1991; Paek *et al.* 2000). In fact, the availability of reduced S (i.e., cysteine and methionine) is the rate-limiting factor for the regulation of β-conglycinin chains that usually synthesized only during late seed development (Meinke *et al.* 1981).

2.7.4.1 Enzymes of Sulfur Assimilation

Sulfur is found in soil in the form of sulfate and through a set of reaction is converted to sulfide and into an N/C-skeleton forms cysteine or its homologues (Droux 2004). The assimilation of sulfate could be summarized in four steps: (1) Uptake of sulfate (2) Activation of sulfate (3) Reduction of sulfate (4) Synthesis of cysteine. Sulfate uptake is facilitated by sulfate transporters; once sulfate is within cells, it can be stored or can enter the metabolic stream. Metabolism of sulfate is initiated by its activation by the reaction of adenylation catalyzed by ATP-sulfurylase. The reaction product adenosine 5′-phosphosulfate (APS) is a branch point intermediate, which can

be channeled toward reduction or sulfation (Leustek *et al.* 2000). Activation of sulfate reduction is the dominant route for assimilation and is carried out in plastids (Brunold and Suter 1989; Rotte 1998; Leustek *et al.* 2000; Saito 2000). APS is reduced to sulfite by APS-reductase (APR) (Leustek and Saito 1999; Kopriva and Koprivova 2003), finally sulfite is reduced to sulfide by sulfite reductase (SiR). Sulfide is then transferred to activated serine by O-acetylserine(thiol)lyase (OAS-TL) to form cysteine. The formation of cysteine is a direct coupling step between S and N assimilation in plants (Brunold 1990; 1993; Brunold *et al.* 2003). Cysteine is the precursor or S-donor for most other organic S-compounds in plants. In addition, cysteine is the precursor of GSH, a low molecular weight, water soluble non-protein thiol compound which functions in protection of plants against varied environmental stresses (De Kok *et al.* 2005).

2.7.4.1.1 ATP-sulfurylase

Activation of the relatively inert sulfate occurs through binding to ATP catalyzed by ATP-sulfurylase. In fact, ATP-sulfurylase catalyzes the first step in sulfate assimilation, the adenylation of sulfate to APS from ATP and sulfate.

The formation of APS is an energetically unfavourable process, which is driven forwards by the consumption of APS by subsequent reactions, reduction to sulphite by APS-reductase or phosphorylation to PAPS by APS-kinase. Because of the thermodynamic balance, ATP-sulfurylase enzyme activity is routinely measured either in the back reaction by measurement of ATP synthesized from APS and pyrophosphate or indirectly by the molybdolysis assay which determines the rate of AMP production (Segel *et al.* 1987). *Arabidopsis thaliana* contains a three-member, highly homologous, expressed gene family encoding plastid localized forms of ATP-sulfurylase; APS1, APS2, and APS3 (Murillo and Leustek 1995). All three cDNA clones functionally complement a met3 (ATP-sulfurylase) mutant strain of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (Murillo and Leustek 1995). APS1 is the most highly expressed member of this gene family. The APS polypeptides share homology with ATP-sulfurylase from fungi, a marine worm and a chemoautotrophic bacterium, but not from *Escherichia coli* or *Rhizobium meliloti* (Murillo and Leustek 1995). Analysis of recombinant APS3 indicates that the protein is structurally and kinetically similar to fungal ATP-

sulfurylase, but very different from the E. coli enzyme. The APS3 polypeptide is a homotetramer. Despite the sequence, structural, and kinetic differences between higher plant and *E. coli* ATP-sulfurylases, APS2 and APS3 are able to functionally complement to *E. coli* cysD and cysN (ATP-sulfurylase) mutant strains (Murillo and Leustek 1995). Plant ATP-sulfurylase is a homotetramer of 52-54 kDa polypeptides (Murillo and Leustek 1995). In plants, ATP-sulfurylase activity was detected in chloroplasts and in the cytosol of *Spinacea oleracea* leaves (Lunn *et al.* 1990; Renosto *et al.* 1993) and in proplastids of *Pisum sativum* roots (Brunold and Suter 1989). However, ATP-sulfurylase was found in the cytosol and mitochondria in *Euglena gracilis* (Li *et al.* 1991). Low ATP-sulfurylase activity was measured in etiolated *P. sativum* seedlings, which increased after transfer into the light, but decreased again in the leaves during further incubation (von Arb and Brunold 1986). Klonus *et al.* (1994) reported an ATP-sulfurylase mRNA in *Solanum tuberosum* leaves, stems, and roots, but not in tubers. There are reports of both decreasing and increasing trend of ATP-sulfurylase activity in various plants. In poplars, (*Populas tremulax*, *P. alba*) ATP-sulfurylase activity diminished slowly with the leaf age (Hartmann *et al.* 2000). In *Arabidopsis*, the foliar ATP-sulfurylase activity continually declined during the plant growth. During this time the more abundant chloroplastic ATP-sulfurylase activity was found decreasing, while cytosolic activity was increased (Rotte and Leustek 2000). This observation indicates different functions of ATP-sulfurylase in the two compartments, sulfate reduction in the plastids and activation of sulfate for synthesis of sulphonated compounds in the cytosol (Rotte and Leustek 2000). ATP-sulfurylase activity may be localized to bundle sheath cells of chloroplasts. There are reports that approximately 80-100% of total leaf ATP-sulfurylase activity in *Zea mays* may be confined to bundle sheath cells (Gerwick *et al.* 1980; Passera and Ghisi 1982; Schmutz and Brunold 1984). Furthermore, it was revealed that mRNA of ATP-sulfurylase is present exclusively in RNA isolated from bundle-sheath cells of *Z. mays*, revealing that in *Z. mays*, the intercellular distribution of ATP-sulfurylase is regulated on the transcriptional level (Kopriva *et al.* 2001).

2.7.4.1.2 APS-reductase

Sulfate reduction is the dominant route for assimilation and is carried out in plastids (Brunold and Suter 1989; Rotte 1998). In fact, the sulfate reduction is carried out in two steps i.e., (a) APS-reductase transfers two electrons to APS to produce sulfite, and (b) Sulfite reductase transfers 6 electrons from ferredoxin to produce sulfide.

APS-sulfotransferase, 5′-adenylylphosphosulfate reductase, adenosine 5′-phosphosulfate reductase are synonyms of APS-reductase (Setya *et al.* 1996; Suter *et al.* 2000). APS-reductase reduces the sulfate residue of APS into sulfite. APS-reductase is a unique enzyme. It is now known that APS-reductase possesses a transit peptide that allows translocation of the mature protein to plastids. Kopriva and Koprivova (2004) observed in vivo study that APS-reductase is present as a homodimer most probably linked by a disulfide bond of the conserved cysteine residue. Bick *et al.* (1998) reported that the mature APS-reductase consists of two distinct domains viz., N- and C-domains and in fact, N-terminal domain of APS-reductase resembles PAPS-reductase while, the C-terminal domain exhibits homology to thioredoxin and acts as a glutaredoxin using reduced GSH as the electron donor. APS-reductase catalyzes a thiol-dependent two-electron reduction of APS to sulfite. There is a great deal of evidence indicating that APS-sulfotransferase is a prime regulation point in SO_4^{2-} assimilation (Brunold and Rennenberg 1997). In fact, vast literature is available regarding situation specific changes in the activity of this enzyme in a variety of plant species after S-starvation (Gutierrez-Marcos *et al.* 1996; Takahashi *et al.* 1997), exposure to reduced S-compounds, heavy-metal stress (Heiss *et al.* 1999; Lee and Leustek 1999), or other stresses. Heavy metals induce the synthesis of phytochelatins, and high concentrations of metal ions significantly increase the demand for cysteine. Recent studies indicate that one potential mechanism for regulating APS-sulfotransferase activity may involve changes in the steady-state mRNA level (Leustek and Saito 1999). Importance of APS-sulfotransferase in sulfate assimilation is due to the fact that this enzyme involves changes in the steady-state mRNA level; while on the other hand sulfite reductase does not appear to be appreciably regulated at the mRNA level (Bork *et al.* 1998). However, further studies are required to know the extent of the abundance of mRNA that

regulates the changes in APS-sulfotransferase activity in plants under normal and under stress.

Detailed information regarding APS-reductase came through genetic studies. The amino acid sequence of plant APS-reductase revealed a multidomain composition (Leustek *et al.* 2000; Suter *et al.* 2000). It is synthesized as a precursor with an amino terminal plastid transit peptide. The amino terminal domain of the mature protein is homologous to PAPS-reductase and the C-terminal domain is homologous to thioredoxin, a redox enzyme. APS-reductase is able to use GSH or dithiothreitol (DTT) as a source of electron. APS-reductase is thought to be one of the key regulators of the sulfate reduction pathway. Its activity and steady-state mRNA level increased markedly and co-ordinately in response to sulfate starvation (Gutierrez-Marcos *et al.* 1996; Takahashi *et al.* 1997; Yamaguchi *et al.* 1999), oxidative stress and/or exposure to heavy metals (Heiss *et al.* 1999; Leustek *et al.* 2000). The oxidative stress and heavy metal exposure have been shown to increase the demand for GSH, and hence, the cysteine necessary for GSH synthesis (Hesse *et al.* 2004). However, the other sulfate assimilatory enzymes are also regulated but to a lesser degree (ATP-sulfurylase) or are constitutively expressed SiR (Bork *et al.* 1998). Vauclare *et al.* (2002) reported that excess feeding of plants with cysteine and GSH decreases the activity of APS-reductase and the level of transcripts; implying that increased internal cysteine and GSH levels might control sulfate assimilation. Further, it can be concluded from the split-root experiments that GSH, and not cysteine, is acting as a signal (Lappartient and Touraine 1996; Hesse *et al.* 2004).

2.7.4.1.3 Sulfite Reductase

Sulfite reductase catalyzes the transfer of six electrons from ferredoxin to sulfite to produce sulfide. The sulfite reductase found in plant cells consists of a homo-oligomer containing a siroheme and an iron-sulfur (Fe-S) cluster per subunit. Sulfite reductase is localized in plastids of both photosynthetic and non-photosynthetic tissues. Electrons are supplied to ferredoxin from PSI in photosynthetic cells and from NADPH in nonphotosynthetic cells. The proper combination of different isoforms of ferredoxin, ferredoxin-$NADP^+$ reductase, and sulfite reductase is critical for efficient sulfite reduction (Yonekura-Sakakibara *et al.* 2000). In fact, sulfite reductase completes the

reduction of S with using electrons donated from reduced Fd. The formed sulfide is incorporated in to cysteine, catalyzed by OAS-TL, with O-acetylserine as substrate.

2.7.4.1.4 O-acetylserine (thiol) lyase or Cysteine synthase

O-acetylserine (thiol) lyase [OAS-TL, EC 4.2.99.8], a key enzyme of plant S metabolism, catalyzes the formation of cysteine from sulfide and O-acetylserine. In fact, the cysteine biosynthetic pathway involves several enzymatic reactions (Brunold and Rennenberg 1997; Leustek and Saito 1999). The SO_4^{2-} is reduced to SO_3^{2-} and then sulfide (S^{2-}) through the sulfate reduction pathway. The final step of cysteine biosynthesis is the incorporation of S^{2-} into cysteine. The reaction is catalyzed by cysteine synthase, which uses S^{2-} and O-acetylserine as the substrates. This final step of cysteine biosynthesis seems to exist necessarily in three major compartments of plant cells, e.g. cytosol, chloroplasts, and mitochondria, since the presence of cysteine synthase has been demonstrated in these three compartments from several plants (Brunold and Suter 1989; Lunn *et al.* 1990). In fact, the metabolic pathways involved in the biosynthesis of cysteine are regulated with a high degree of complexity. Availability of o-acetyl serine, synthesized by serine acetyl transferase (SAT), is generally regarded as a limiting factor and a positive signal for S assimilation and cysteine biosynthesis (Rennenberg 1983). A further level of control is also provided by the formation of a bi-enzyme complex between OAS-TL and SAT, in which the properties of the two enzymes are drastically modified, and the stability of which is dependent on the availability of the OAS-TL substrates, OAS and sulfide (Droux *et al.* 1998; Leustek and Saito 1999). Under non-stressed conditions, overproduction of OAS-TL in plants seems to have less significant effects on the level of the non-cellular thiols than overproduction of SAT. It is not surprising considering the fact, that in *Pisum sativum* in vivo, OAS-TL is present in a huge molar excess over SAT in all compartments (Ruffet *et al.* 1995; Droux 2003). In fact, it is unclear how to explain the observed increase of thiol levels in *Nicotiana tabaccum* OAS-TL transformants without modification of the current models. One possibility is that the OAS-TL/SAT ratio in *N. tabaccum* might be much lower than in *P. sativum*. Nevertheless, under stress conditions, OAS-TL overproducing transformants contain more thiols and are more

tolerant to stress than the control plants suggesting that the increased potential for cysteine synthesis in such conditions still give them an important advantage.

2.7.4.1.5 Serine Acetyltransferase

This enzyme catalyzes the formation of OAS from serine and acetyl CoA. In fact, SAT is responsible for the entry step from serine metabolism to cysteine biosynthesis. A large number of reports are available in literature regarding isolation of cDNA clones encoding SAT from plant species viz., *Citrullus vulgaris* (Saito *et al.* 1995), *Spinacea oleracea* (Noji *et al.* 2001), *A. thaliana* (Bogdanova *et al.* 1995; Hell and Bogdanova 1995; Ruffet *et al.* 1995; Roberts and Wray 1996; Howarth *et al.* 1997) and *Allium tuberosum* (Urano *et al.* 2000). Depending upon the sub-cellular localization, three isoforms of SAT enzyme have been reported. These SAT isoforms were designated as SAT-c (cytoplasmic isoform), SAT-p (plastidic isoform) and SAT-m (mitochondrial isoform). cDNAs of these three SAT isoforms have been cloned from *A. thaliana* (Noji *et al.* 1998).

SAT is one of the major regulatory factors in the biosynthesis of cysteine in plants. In fact, the feedback inhibition of SAT activity by various cysteine concentrations has been reported to regulate the biosynthesis of cysteine in plants (Hell and Bogdanova 1995; Saito *et al.* 1995; Roberts and Wray 1996; Noji *et al.* 1998). However, the inhibition of SAT activity depends upon the sub-cellular isoforms of SAT and plant-specific SAT (Saito *et al.* 1995; Urano *et al.* 2000; Noji *et al.* 2001).

Noji *et al.* (1998) reported in plants that there are two types of SAT that differ in their sensitivity to the cysteine inhibition. Difference of sensitivity to cysteine means that SAT has a regulatory role through the feedback inhibition in cysteine biosynthesis and that depends on the sub-cellular compartmentation (Noji *et al.* 1998; Saito 2000).

2.7.4.1.6 SAT- OAS-TL Bi-enzyme Complex and Cysteine

Two pathways complete the cysteine biosynthesis in plants: the pathway of transport, activation and reduction sulfate into sulphide, and the pathway supplying amino acid moiety, which is derived from serine through OAS, and then yielding cysteine by the reaction of incorporating sulphide moiety into β-position of alanine (Leustek and Saito 1999; Saito 1999; 2000; Hawkesford and Wray 2000; Leustek *et al.*

2000). SAT and OAS-TL are the enzymes committing to the final step of this pathway (Noji and Saito 2003).

Distinct isoforms are localized in plastids, the cytosol and in mitochondria (Hesse *et al.* 1999; Saito 1999). However, the multimeric property of SAT is known, further, there are reports that SAT may form a complex in association with OAS-TL i.e. SAT-OAS-TL bi-enzyme complex (Nakamura *et al.* 1988; Nakamura and Tamura 1990; Bogdanova and Hell 1997; Droux *et al.* 1998; Noji and Saito 2003). Within the bi-enzyme complex, SAT is enzymatically active, whereas OAS-TL is not, but the excess amount of OAS-TL has been shown to catalyze the incorporation of sulfide to form cysteine. The findings suggest that free OAS-TL is responsible for cysteine synthesis and that it also functions as a regulatory subunit of SAT (Leustek *et al.* 2000). Droux *et al.* (1998) reported that the ratio of OAS-TL to SAT in chloroplasts is 300:1, so the majority of OAS-TL is in free form. Berkowitz *et al.* (2002) reported that OAS gets accumulated and allosterically disrupts the bi-enzyme complex under sulfide-limitation and as a result SAT gets inactivated. However, when the S assimilation activity is induced, the OAS level decreases and the bi-enzyme complex is resumed back (Rausch and Wachter 2005).

One of the factors that regulate GSH biosynthesis is cysteine availability, because exogenous addition of cysteine has been shown to increase the GSH content (Farago and Brunold 1994). In addition, thiol group of cysteine is of great importance. It is highly reactive and the cysteine residue present in active centre plays critical roles in the catalytic function of some proteins, so-called SH proteins.

2.8 Sulfur Nutrition and General Plant Growth and Development

Among the plant nutrients, S is of great importance and is required by plants for maintaining normal growth and development and is an essential element required in higher quantity by mustard (Zhao *et al.* 1993; Lakkinani and Abrol 1994; McGrath and Zhao 1996; Scherer 2008). The dry matter of S in plants is only about one-fifteenth of that of N (Saito 2004). A sufficient S supply improves photosynthesis and growth (Ahmad *et al.* 2005; Khan *et al.* 2005; Anjum *et al.* 2008) through regulating N assimilation (Reuveny *et al.* 1980; Scherer 2001; Kopriva *et al.* 2002; Nazar *et al.* 2008).

Sulfur deficiency in the soil is increasing globally due either to the use of high-analysis low-S containing fertilizers, the decreasing use of S-containing fungicides and pesticides, high yielding varieties, intensive agriculture and/or to the reduction of SO_2 emission from industrial sources (Scherer 2001; Eriksen *et al.* 2004). Sulfur deficiency has been shown to influence the plant growth, development (Ahmad *et al.* 2005; Anjum *et al.* 2008; Nazar *et al.* 2008), productivity and quality of many crops, including glucosinolate levels in oilseed rape (Zhao *et al.* 1993), baking quality of *Triticum aestivum* flour (Zhao *et al.* 1999), nutritional value of legume storage proteins (Gayler and Sykes 1985; Spencer *et al.* 1990) and herbage quality of grassland (Murphy and Donnell 1989). In almost 30 field experiments, Zhao *et al.* (1997) found that the glucosinolate concentration of rapeseed was normally higher when grown at S sufficient as compared to S-deficient sites. A large number of studies have reported a marked influence of applied S on the yields of several cereals, pulses, oilseeds, vegetables, forages and other crops as reported in numerous reviews and recent publications (Biswas and Tewatia 1991; Pasricha and Aulakh 1997; Ahmad *et al.* 1998; Jaggi and Dixit 1999; Sarkar 2000; Singh 2001; Aulakh 2003). *Brassica* species are particularly sensitive to S deficiency because they have a high demand for S (Scherer 2001; Ahmad *et al.* 2005; Nazar *et al.* 2008). For example, *Brassica* species produces seeds with a high yield of protein with relatively large quantities of S-containing amino acids (Zhao *et al.* 1997), and the plants require S for the synthesis of glucosinolates, a group of thioglucoside compounds reported to be part of the plant defense mechanism against fungi and insects (Chew 1988). Sulfur availability has been shown to influence lipid, RNA and fatty acid content in developing seeds of *Brassica campestris* (Ahmad and Abdin 2000). They applied S either as single dose or the same dose in split form (in to two or three) portion. S application in three portions increased the oleic acid (18:1) content, and thus improved the quality of soil. The ratio of erucic acid to oleic acid (22:1/18:1) was found closely related to the N:S in the seeds. Thomas *et al.* (2000) studied the effect of effect of S-deficiency on the growth and metabolism of *Beta vulgaris* cv. Druid. Both total S and sulfate concentrations were found markedly reduced in response to S-deficiency, while significant increases in arginine concentration in shoot tissue were observed. Increases were also observed in shoot N

and nitrate concentrations and both shoot and root N/S ratios. Fitzerald *et al.* (2001) studied the effect of S availability (0, 50 and 200 μM) on delivery and metabolism of S in developing endosperm of *T. aestivum*. Application of 200 μM S enhanced the in vitro rates of ATP sulfurylase and OAS-TL. In a number of field studies, *Brassica napus* has found with poor growth and to produce lower seed yield with lower range S levels (Grant *et al.* 2001). Gokhale *et al.* (2005) conducted a field experiment and studied the influence of sources and levels of S on seed yield, quality and S uptake in *Glycine max*. They observed that seed yield, oil content and S uptake significantly increased with increasing levels of S from 0-40 kg/ha. Duhoon *et al.* (2005) reported in *Sesamum indicum* that application of 15 kg S/ha through gypsum or single superphosphate resulted in higher seed and oil yields with higher benefit cost ratio. Ahmad *et al.* (2001) performed the biochemical evaluation of S and N assimilation potential of *B. juncea* under application of sulfur glass fritz, a slow release S-fertilizer. Growth as indicated by biomass accumulation slowed down in response to the application of sulfur glass fritz. A similar trend was observed in the case of photosynthesis rate. The activity of two marker enzymes, ATP-sulfurylase and nitrate reductase, showed very low levels of activity, indicating poor assimilation of S and N by the plant under sulfur glass fritz. They further, concluded that the release of S by sulfur glass fritz is too slow and that the initial non-availability of S to the plants could lead to sub-optimization of both S- and N-assimilating enzymes and that these factors may contribute to low rates of photosynthesis and poor plant growth. Ahmad *et al.* (2005) reported that application of S fertilizer in split doses during growth stages is better than application of the entire amount of S at any stage for obtaining optimum yield of rapeseed. Lakkineni and Abrol (2008) assessed and compared the S requirement of two oilseed species, *B. campestris* and *Arachis hypogea*, and *Triticum aestivum*, a cereal. They studied the S-accumulation pattern in different plant parts at various growth stages and found that compared to two other species, rapeseed-mustard indicated a several-fold increase in S requirement. A low N: S ratio found in rapeseed-mustard also indicated its higher S requirement. They further argued that the additional S required by rapeseed-mustard may be attributed to the presence of glucosinolates, a characteristic of cruciferous plants.

2.9 Nutrition for Sustainable Agriculture under Abiotic Stress Conditions

The sustainability of a cropping system is primarily a function of crop yield and the associated fertility status of the soil (Sogbedi *et al.* 2006). Soil salinity is in fact, one of the major degradation factors for cultivated soils in the world (Dudal 1982; Gupta and Abrol 1990; Lal 1990; Clark and Baligar 2000, Khan *et al.* 2009b) which has been shown to lower the fertility and productivity of many cultivated soils. The poor productivity of crops grown in acid and salt affected soils is mainly due to combinations of elemental toxicities and deficiencies and/or unavailability of essential nutrients (Fageria *et al.* 2008).

The use of nutrient management strategies in improving plant growth and development, achieving optimum yield and in the amelioration of abiotic stress-effects in economically important crop plants growing in varied environmental conditions have been extensively investigated and reviewed (Heiss *et al.* 1999; Lee and Leustek 1999; Cakmak 2005; Hassan *et al.* 2005a, b; Anjana *et al.* 2006; Khan *et al.* 2006, 2007a; Polesskaya *et al.* 2006; Anjum *et al.* 2008; Khan *et al.* 2008). Mineral nutrition alone has contributed significantly to increased crop yields during the 20th century (Fageria *et al.* 2008). In many field studies, horticulturists and agronomists set out to test the hypothesis that N-fertilizer additions alleviate, at least to some extent, the deleterious effect of salinity on plants. Despite the lack of evidence indicating that N applied to saline soil or media above a level considered optimal under non-saline conditions improves plant growth or yield, a number of laboratory and greenhouse studies have shown that salinity can reduce N-accumulation in plants (Pessarakli 1991). Polesskaya *et al.* (2006) investigated the response of *T. aestivum* salinity stress with and without N. Depending on the conditions of N nutrition, salt stress was accompanied by diverse changes in the activity of antioxidant enzymes in the leaves and roots. Resistance of leaves of plants to NaCl-induced oxidative stress correlated with a considerable increase in the activities of APX and GR. Thus, *T. aestivum* plants grown on the NH_4^+-containing medium were found more resistant to the development of oxidative stress in the leaves than those supplied with nitrate as N source. Salt stress did not induce any increase in MDA content in NH_4^+ supplied plants. Irshad *et al.* (2008) studied the

comparative effect of N sources on *Zea mays* under saline and non-saline conditions. All N sources [(urea-N, nitrate-N, 1/2 urea-N + 1/2 nitrate-N (mixed-N), each were applied, each at the rate of 100 kg/ha] greatly stimulated crop growth and nutrient uptake compared with the control. The biomass (shoot and root) of *Z. mays* was significantly greater in mixed-N treatment than in single sources in saline soil whereas it varied in the order of urea-N > mixed-N > nitrate-N > control in non-saline soil. Under both soil conditions, the concentration of Ca, Mg and Na in shoot was highest in nitrate-N treatments while that of K was highest in the control. Shoot N concentration was not significantly different among N sources under non-saline treatment, whereas under saline conditions, the concentration varied markedly in the order of nitrate-N > urea-N > mixed-N > control. The mineral concentrations in the shoot increased under salt treated soil when compared with non-saline soil. The ratios of Na/K, Na/Ca and Na/Mg were also higher under salt stress due to higher accumulation of Na ion in the shoot. Among N-fertilizer sources, Na/Ca and Na/Mg ratios were highest in control whereas Na/K ratio was the highest in nitrate-N treatment. The lowest cation ratios were noted in mixed-N-treated plants under both soils.

2.10 Sulfur Nutrition and Plant Abiotic Stress Tolerance

Sulfur plays essential roles in various important mechanisms such as Fe/S clusters in enzymes, vitamin cofactors, GSH in redox homeostasis and detoxification of xenobiotics (Leustek *et al.* 2000; Saito 2000). Reduced S incorporated in cysteine and methionine amino acids plays essential roles in catalytic centers and disulfide bridges of proteins (Hell 1997). Cysteine can be directly utilized for protein synthesis or further metabolized to Met, coenzymes or GSH. The tripeptide GSH is the most abundant low molecular weight thiol in plants and thus, the main storage and transport form of reduced S and, GSH plays an important role in the defense against various biotic and abiotic stress conditions and in redox buffering of the cell (May *et al.* 1998a, b; Noctor *et al.* 1998a, b; Anjum *et al.* 2008; Srivalli and Khanna-Chopra 2008). The GSH synthesis in plants has been found to be dependent on and regulated by the S supply of the plants. During S deficiency GSH content rapidly decreased in tobacco cell cultures but was rebuilt upon the re-supply of sulphate and/or cysteine (Smith 1980). Glutathione is reduced in plants subjected to S deficiency (Nikiforova *et al.* 2003). Ruiz

and Blumwald (2002) studied the role of S assimilation and the biosynthesis of cysteine and GSH during the response to salt stress of wild type and salt-tolerant transgenic *Brassica napus* L. (canola) plants over expressing a vacuolar Na^+/H^+ antiporter. They observed a 3-fold increase in cysteine and GSH content in wild type plants exposed to salt stress, but not in the transgenic plants. The induction of cysteine and GSH synthesis during salt stress in the wild type plants suggested a possible protective mechanism against salt-induced oxidative damage. On the other hand, the salt-tolerant transgenic plants did not show significant changes in either cysteine or GSH content, and thus confirmed the role of vacuolar Na^+ accumulation and ion homeostasis in salt tolerance. Hassan *et al.* (2005a, b) studied the role of S levels in the alleviation of Cd-caused growth inhibition and oxidative stress in *O. sativa*. In comparison with the lower S level (0.2 mmol), the higher S levels (0.4 and 0.6 mmol) helped alleviate Cd toxicity, characterized by a significant increase in growth parameters, and a decrease in Cd^{2+} and MDA content in both roots and shoots. Khan *et al.* (2007a) studied in Cd-treated *T. aestivum* cultivars (PBW343 and WH542) the activities of antioxidative enzymes and ATP-sulfurylase, the rate limiting enzyme in S assimilation in plants, to assess their involvement in determining yield potential, and to understand the integral physiological response of wheat cultivars. They found that the high yield potential of PBW343 was the result of the efficiency of the antioxidative enzyme system and greater capacity of S assimilation than WH542. Under Cd stress PBW343 showed increased activities of antioxidative enzymes, greater capacity of S assimilation and removed ROS efficiently. These characteristics of PBW343 helped in protecting the photosynthetic apparatus maintaining high growth and yield. The low yielding potential cultivar WH542 experienced greater oxidative stress under Cd stress and showed higher SOD activity to convert superoxides to H_2O_2 but had poor capacity of other antioxidative enzyme system and S assimilation, and resulted in lower photosynthesis, growth and yield. Supplementary S fertilization to high S loving crops such as *Brassicas* and leguminous crops have been to enhance plant-stress-defence operations and act indirectly by improving general plant performance under abiotic and biotic stresses as well through improving GSH and AsA (Rausch and Wachter 2005). Based on the very interesting relationships between AsA and GSH pools with net photosynthesis and plant dry mass

with and without S, Anjum *et al.* (2008) suggested that adequate S supply may improve the pools of these compounds in plants to a great extent that may lead to increase in photosynthetic efficiency and subsequently to plant dry mass and crop yield. Ruiz and Blumwald (2002) studied the role of S assimilation and the biosynthesis of cysteine and GSH in wild type and salt-tolerant transgenic (over expressing a vacuolar Na^+/H^+ antiporter) *B. napus* plants treated with salinity levels. A 3-fold increase in cysteine and GSH content was observed in wild type plants exposed to salt stress, but not in the transgenic plants. They further argued that the induction of cysteine and GSH synthesis during salt stress in the wild type plants may suggest a possible protective mechanism against salt-induced oxidative damage. On the other hand, the salt-tolerant transgenic plants did not show significant changes in either cysteine or GSH content, confirming the role of vacuolar Na^+ accumulation and ion homeostasis in salt tolerance. They concluded that in wild-type *Brassica* plants, salt stress induced an increase in the assimilation of S and the biosynthesis of cysteine, and GSH aimed to mitigate the salt-induced oxidative stress.

2.11 Critical Appraisal of the Review and Rationale of the Present Study

The picture which emerges from reviewing the available literature is that a considerable information has been accumulated regarding the plant responses to salinity stress but the role of mineral nutrients status of plants in the regulation of plant responses to salinity stress in economically important crops including mustard is still in its infancy where the detailed studies need to be carried out for commenting on the role of S nutrition in salinity stress tolerance which has not been well documented.

Elucidation of the responses of plants differing in nutrient accumulation /transport index in terms of changes in plant growth, photosynthetic functions, components of antioxidant defense system, utilization pattern of nutrient(s) applied and the yield and its closely related attributes is thus, expected to accelerate progress in our understanding of strategies adopted by these plants while grown under salinity stress. In addition, the studies on the role of S availability, timing of S application on S-mediated protection against salinity-induced alteration in growth, photosynthesis, oxidative stress and productivity in mustard genotypes thus, may further strengthen our understanding.

Keeping above facts in mind the work reported in the present thesis was undertaken with the assumption that mustard type with high ATP-sulfurylase activity and thus high S accumulation capacity will be more tolerant to salinity stress. Further, the cultivars differing in ATP-sulfurylase activity (S accumulation capacity) will respond differentially to S application under salinity stress.

Table 1: Distinguishing features of saline and sodic soils.
(Modified after Abrol *et al.* 1988)

Characteristics	Saline soils	Sodic soils
Chemical	• Dominated by neutral soluble salts consisting of chlorides and sulphates of sodium, calcium and magnesium.	• Appreciable quantities of neutral soluble salts generally absent. Measurable to appreciable quantities of salts capable of alkaline hydrolysis, e.g. Na2CO3, present.
	• pH of saturated soil paste is less than 8.2.	• pH of the saturated soil paste is more than 8.2.
	• An electrical conductivity of the saturated soil extract of more than 4 dS/m at 25 °C is the generally accepted limit above which soils are classed as 'saline'.	• An exchangeable sodium percentage (ESP) of 15 or more is the generally accepted limit above which soils are classed as 'sodic'. Electrical conductivity of the saturated soil extract is generally less than 4 dS/m at 25 °C but may be more if appreciable quantities of Na2CO3 etc. are present.
	• There is generally no well-defined relationship between pH of the saturated soil paste and exchangeable sodium percentage (ESP) of the soil or the sodium adsorption ratio (SAR) of the saturation extract.	• There is a well defined relationship between pH of the saturated soil paste and the exchangeable sodium percentage (ESP) of the soil or the SAR of the saturation extract for an otherwise similar group of soils such that the pH can serve as an approximate index of soil sodicity (alkali) status.
	• Although Na is generally the dominant soluble cation, the soil solution also contains appreciable quantities of divalent cations, e.g. Ca and Mg.	• Sodium is the dominant soluble cation. High pH of the soils results in precipitation of soluble Ca and Mg such that their concentration in the soil solution is very low.
	• Soils may contain significant quantities of sparingly soluble calcium compounds, e.g. gypsum.	• Gypsum is nearly always absent in such soils.
Effect on plant growth	• In saline soils plant growth is adversely affected: - chiefly through the effect of excess salts on the osmotic pressure of soil solution resulting in reduced availability of water; - through toxicity of specific ions, e.g. Na, Cl, B, etc.;	• In sodic soils plant growth is adversely affected: - chiefly through the dispersive effect of excess exchangeable sodium resulting in poor physical properties; - through the effect of high soil pH on nutritional imbalances including a deficiency of calcium; - through toxicity of specific ions, e.g. Na, CO3, Mo, etc.

Material and Methods

Contents

MATERIAL AND METHODS

This chapter deals with the description of material used for the study and methods adopted for the experimentation and determination of various traits during the course of the investigation.

3.1 Plant Material

The experimental material selected for the study was mustard (*Brassica juncea* L. Czern & Coss.). Mustard cultivars, 'Alankar', 'Varuna', 'Pusa Jai Kisan' and 'SS2' were obtained from the National Research Centre on Plant Biotechnology (NRCPB) of the Indian Agricultural Research Institute (IARI), New Delhi, India.

3.1.1 Mustard

3.1.1.1 Nomenclature

The oleiferous *Brassica* grown in India is divided into four groups:

1. Brown mustard: Commonly called rai, raya or laha (*Brassica juncea* L. Czern & Coss.)
2. Sarson
    a. Yellow sarson: *Brassica campestris* L. var. Sarson Prain
    b. Brown sarson: *Brassica campestris* L. var. Dichotoma Watt
3. Toria: lahi or maghi lahi *Brassica campestris* L. var. Toria Duth
4. Taramira or Tara (*Eruca sativa* Mill.)

In trade, sarson, toria and taramira are known as rapeseed, and rai as mustard.

In addition, there are two other species, namely *Brassica nigra* Koch. (Banarasi rai) and *Brassica juncea* var. Rugosa (Pahadi rai). These two species do not fall under any of the four groups. These are, moreover, grown to a limited extent. Mustard (*Brassica juncea* L. Czern & Coss.) is the dominant species grown in India (Prakash 1980; Yadava and Singh 1999).

3.1.1.2 Botanical Description

Rape and mustard include annual herbs. Roots, in general, are long and tapering. Toria is more or less a surface feeder but Brown sarson bears long roots with limited lateral spread enabling its successful cultivation under drier conditions. The height of the stem varies from 45 cm (in some varieties of Toria) to 190 cm (in Yellow

sarson). In Toria and Brown sarson, the branches arise at an angle of 30° to 40°. In Yellow sarson, the branches arise laterally at an angle of about 10° to 20° and give the plant a narrow and pyramidal shape. The inflorescence is a corymbose raceme. In the case of Yellow sarson, the four petals are spread apart, whereas, in Brown sarson and Toria, the petals overlap or may be placed apart, depending upon the cultivar. The flowers bear a hypogynous ovary. In Brown sarson and Toria, the ovary is bicarpellary, whereas in Yellow sarson, it may also be tri-or tetra-carpellary. The fruit is sliliqua. The sliliqua are two-valved, three-valved or four-valved, depending upon the number of carpels in the ovary. The flower begins to open from 8:00 h and continue up to 12:00 noon.

3.1.1.3 Genomic Relationships of *Brassica juncea*

The relationship between the *Brassica* species was established by cytological studies in the 1930's (Morinaga 1934). Each of the three diploid species represented a parental genome of the amphidiploid species. *B. rapa* contains the A-genome (n=10), *B. nigra* contains the B-genome (n=8) and *B. oleracea* contains the C-genome (n=9) and these are combined in *B. juncea* (A+B genome, n=18), *B. napus* (A+C genomes, n=19) and *B. carinata* (B+C genomes, n=17) (Figure 2).

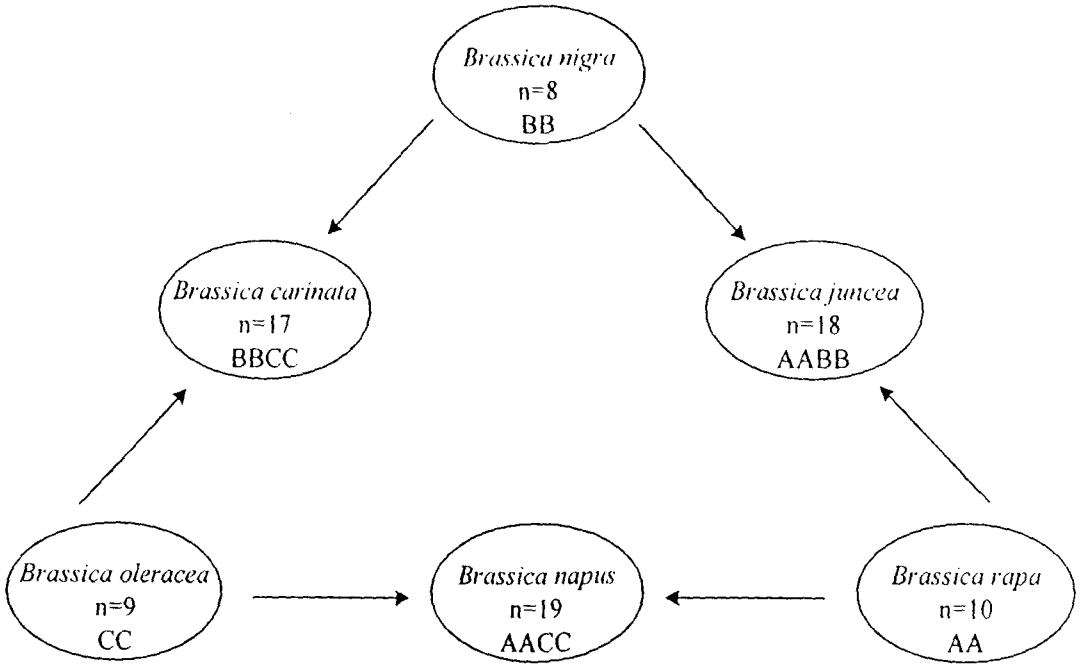


Figure 2. Genomic relationships between *Brassica* species (Arranged according to U 1935).

The relationships have later been confirmed by morphological, biochemical and restriction fragment length polymorphism (RFLP) studies (Mithen *et al.* 1984; Takahata and Hinata 1986; Song *et al.* 1988). Amphidiploid species have also been resynthesized by interspecific crossing of the parental genotypes (Olson and Ellestorm 1960) and by protoplast fusions (Glimelius 1999).

3.2 Climatic Conditions of Aligarh

Aligarh has an area of about 5,024 sq kms, situated at 27°52'N latitude, 78°51'E longitude, and 187.45 m altitude above sea level. It has severe hot dry summers and intense cold winters prevail during the year. The winter extends from the middle of October to the end of March. The mean temperature for January, the coldest month, is about 13°C. The extreme minimum recorded for any single day is 0.5°C. The summer extends from April to the end of June and the average temperature for June is about 34°C, whereas the extreme maximum record is 45.5°C. The monsoon extends from the end of June to middle of October. The mean annual rainfall is about 847.3 mm. More than 85% of the total rainfall occurs during June to September and some 10% useful for 'Rabi' (winter) crops. The relative humidity in the winter ranges between 56% and 77% with an average of 66.5% and that of summer, 37% to 49% with an average of 43%; and that of the monsoon season, between 63% and 73% with an average of 68%.

3.3 Experimentation

The experiments were conducted in plastic pots filled with acid-washed sand during the winter season of 2005, 2006 and 2007 on mustard (*Brassica juncea* L. Czern & Coss.) in the greenhouse of the Department of Botany, Aligarh Muslim University, Aligarh, India under natural day/night conditions.

3.3.1 Sand Culture

3.3.1.1 Purification of Sand

Before the beginning of each experiment, sand was purified (Hewitt, 1966). First of all the coarse sand was washed thoroughly with tap water, then treated with 18% HCl for 24 h followed by washing with de-ionized water and drying the sand completely. The acid-washed sand was used for filling 23-cm diameter pots. Two plants per pot were maintained and fed with 250 ml of Hoagland nutrient solution

(Hewitt, 1966) every alternate day and 200 ml of de-ionized water daily. The nutrient solution was replaced weekly.

3.3.2 Preparation of Nutrient Solution

Hoagland Nutrient solution for plant culture

Solution 1 contained following salts (g/l)

KH_2PO_4	:	0.136
KNO_3	:	1.02
$Ca(NO_3)_2$	:	0.492
$MgSO_4.7H_2O$	:	0.49

Solution 'A' contained following salts (mg/l)

H_3BO_3	:	2.86
$MnCl_2.4H_2O$	:	1.81
$ZnSO_4.7H_2O$	:	0.22
$CuSO_4.5H_2O$	:	0.08
$H_2MoO_4.H_2O$	:	0.09

Solution 'B'

26.1 g EDTA was dissolved in 268 ml of 1N KOH. To this, 24.9 g $FeSO_4.7H_2O$ was added and diluted to one litre. The solution was aerated overnight to produce stable ferric complex. The pH of the solution was 6.5.

One ml of Solution 'A' was mixed into one litre of Solution 1 and to it 1ml of Solution 'B' was added. The pH of the solution was adjusted to 6 with 0.1N H_2SO_4.

3.3.3 Sowing of Seeds

Healthy seeds of mustard cultivars were surface sterilized with 0.5% (v/v) sodium hypochlorite for 15 min and then rinsed three times with de-ionized water. Before sowing, light application of de-ionized water was given in each pot to provide necessary moisture for germination of seeds. Ten seeds per pot were sown to avoid germination failure and after the establishment of seedlings, thinning was done to retain only two healthy plants of nearly equal size in each pot.

3.4 Experimental Lay-out and Experimentation

The treatments in each experiment were arranged in a randomized block design with three replications. Seeds of mustard were sown in plastic pots containing purified

sand. After the seedling establishment, two plants per pot were maintained. Prior to sowing, 250 ml Hoagland nutrient solution was given to all pots. In order to check the aphid contagion, if any, insecticidal spray of Dimecron-100 was done with a hand spray. Calendar of various operations in each Experiment is given in Table 2, which shows time schedule for experimentation, treatment and the data collection.

Table 2. Experimental calendar showing treatments and sampling for the three experiments.

	Experiment 1 (2005-2006)	Experiment 2 (2006-2007)	Experiment 3 (2007-2008)
Preparation of sand for experiment	01.10.2005	05.10.2006	08.10.2007
Sowing	08.10.2005	10.10.2006	10.10.2007
Treatments	Hoagland nutrient solution	Hoagland nutrient solution + NaCl	Hoagland nutrient solution + NaCl + SO_4^{2-}
Replication	Three	Three	Three
Cultivars	Alankar, Varuna, Pusa Jia Kisan, SS2	Pusa Jai Kisan (Sulfur-efficient) SS2 (Sulfur-inefficient)	Pusa Jai Kisan (Sulfur-efficient) SS2 (Sulfur-inefficient)
Samplings			
Pre-flowering (30 DAS)	07.11.2005	09.11.2006	09.11.2007
Flowering (60 DAS)	07.12.2005	09.12.2006	09.12.2007
Harvest (120 DAS)		09.02.2006	09.02.2007

3.4.1 Experiment 1

Experiment 1 was conducted in the winter season of 2005-2006. Surface sterilized seeds of four mustard cultivars namely, 'Alankar', 'Varuna', 'Pusa Jai Kisan' and 'SS2' were sown on 8th October, 2005 in 23-cm pots containing acid washed sand to which 250 ml Hoagland solution was given once a day in the morning. The treatments in this Experiment were arranged in a complete randomized block design and replicated three times. The aim of the experiment was to select sulfur-efficient and sulfur-inefficient mustard cultivars on the basis of ATP-sulfurylase activity and sulfur

content. Sampling was done at 30 and 60 DAS. There were total 12 pots. Each pot had two plants. One plant from each cultivar and replicate was used for sampling at 30 DAS and another plant was selected for sampling at 60 DAS.

3.4.2 Experiment 2

Experiment 2 was conducted in the winter season of 2006-2007. This experiment was conducted using the sulfur-efficient and sulfur-inefficient cultivars Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2, respectively based on the findings of Experiment 1. The aim of the experiment was to study the influence of 50 and 100 mM NaCl stress on the physiological changes in Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2, and to understand the basis of the difference in salt tolerance of these two cultivars. Plants were fed with 250 ml of Hoagland nutrient solution containing NaCl treatments once in a day in the morning. A control group of plants were included in the study to which NaCl was not given with the nutrient solution. Flushing was done once a week to remove excess NaCl, if any. The experiment was conducted in a factorial randomized block design and each treatment was replicated three times. Seeds of Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2 were sown in 23-cm diameter pots on 10th October, 2006. The cultivars were tested for growth, photosynthesis, leaf water potential and leaf osmotic potential, accumulation of nutrients, ions, enzymatic and non-enzymatic antioxidants and oxidative stress at 30 and 60 DAS. Yield was determined at maturity. Harvesting was done at 120 DAS.

In Experiment 2, number of total pots used for experimentation was 48. For each treatment there were 8 pots. Plants in the three replicates in each treatment were used for sampling at 30 DAS and another three replicates were used for sampling at 60 DAS. The remaining two replicates were used for determining yield. At 30 and 60 DAS sampling time, one plant from each treatment and replicate was selected for photosynthesis measurements (n = 3) and growth (n =3). These plants were dried and accumulation of nutrients and ions (n = 3) was determined in the dried plant material. Another plant of pot in each treatment and replicate was used for study of S assimilation (n = 3), antioxidants and oxidative stress (n = 3). Yield data were collected from the two plant per pot in each treatment and two replicates (n = 4).

3.4.3 Experiment 3

Experiment 3 was conducted in the winter season of 2007-2008. This experiment was also conducted using the sulfur-efficient and sulfur-inefficient cultivars Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2. The aim of the experiment was to study the potential of application of sulfur in the amelioration of salinity stress in the two cultivars differing in sulfur accumulation capacity. Plants were grown with 100 mM NaCl, 1 or 2 mM SO_4^{2-} or with NaCl and sulfur combination (100 mM NaCl + 1 mM SO_4^{2-}, 100 mM NaCl +2 mM SO_4^{2-}). A control group of plants were grown with nutrient solution. $MgSO_4$ was added for obtaining different concentrations of SO_4^{2-} and Mg^{2+} was maintained by the addition of $MgCl_2$. The treatments were arranged in a factorial randomized block design and replicated three times. Sowing of seeds was done on 10th October, 2007. The size of the pots used and the amount of nutrient solution were same as in earlier experiments. The plant characteristics studied and timing of sampling in this experiment were same as for Experiment 2. Harvesting of the crop was done at 120 DAS.

The number of pots used for Experiment 3 was 96 as there were 6 treatments and 2 cultivars. For each treatment there were 8 pots. The use of plant and replicates for sampling at 30 and 60 DAS, and at harvest was same as described for Experiment 2.

3.5 Plant Sampling

As the aim of the Experiment 1 was to identify sulfur-efficient and sulfur-inefficient mustard types, data on ATP-sulfurylase activity and sulfur accumulation were recorded. In addition data on growth and photosynthesis were also recorded at 30 and 60 DAS. In Experiment 2 and 3, data on growth, photosynthesis, water relations (leaf water potential, leaf osmotic potential), accumulation of nutrients and ions, enzymatic and non-enzymatic antioxidants and oxidative stress were recorded at 30 and 60 DAS, and yield at maturity (120 DAS).

3.6 Chemicals

Chemicals used in the study were obtained from Sigma-Aldrich (St. Louis Mo, USA). Other major and minor salts and buffer components were procured from MERK, SRL and/or HIMEDIA.

3.7 Parameters Studied

Following parameters were studied at different sampling times.

3.7.1 Sulfur Assimilation

- ATP-sulfurylase activity
- S content

3.7.1.1 Assay of ATP-sulfurylase Activity

The method of Lappartient and Touraine (1996) was followed for the assay of ATP-sulfurylase activity. The details of the procedure are given below.

3.7.1.1.1 Enzyme Assay

One gram fresh leaf tissue was rapidly ground at 4°C in a buffer consisting of 10 mM Na_2EDTA, 20 mM Tris-HCl (pH 8.0), 2 mM dithiothreitol (DTT), and 0.01 g/ml insoluble PVP, using a 1:4 (w/v) tissue to buffer ratio. The homogenate was centrifuged at 20,000 × g (CPR24, Remi, New Delhi, India) for 10 min at 4°C. The supernatant (crude extract) was used for the *in vitro* ATP-sulfurylase assay. The enzyme activity was measured using molybdate-dependent formation of pyrophosphate. The reaction was initiated by adding 0.1 ml of crude extract to 0.5 ml of the reaction mixture, which contained 7 mM $MgCl_2$, 5 mM Na_2MoO_4, 2 mM Na_2ATP, and 0.032 units/ml of sulfate-free inorganic pyrophosphatase in 80 mM Tris-HCl buffer (pH 8.0). Another aliquot from the same extract was added to the same reaction mixture except that Na_2MoO_4 was absent. Incubations were carried out side by side at 37°C for 15 min, after which phosphate was determined on a spectrophotometer (SL164, Elico, Hyderabad, India).

3.7.1.2 S Content

3.7.1.2.1 Digestion of Leaf Powder

Oven-dried leaf powder (100 mg) was taken in digestion tube of 75 ml capacity. In digestion tube, 4.0 ml acid mixture (consists of concentrated nitric acid and perchloric acid in the ratio of 1:1) and 7.5 mg of selenium dioxide as catalyst was added. The digestion was carried out till the digested solution became colourless. Following digestion, the volume was made up to 75.0 ml with de-ionized water. The interference of silica was checked by filtering the contents of the tube.

3.7.1.2.2 Estimation of S

Total sulfur in plant samples was estimated according to the turbidimetric method of Chesnin and Yien (1950). A 5 ml aliquot was pipette out from the digested solution for turbidity development in 25 ml volumetric flask. Turbidity was developed by adding 2.5 ml gum acacia (0.25%) solution, 1.0 g $BaCl_2$ sieved through 40-60 mm mesh and the volume was made up to the mark with de-ionized water. The contents of 25 ml volumetric flask were thoroughly shaken till $BaCl_2$ completely dissolved. Turbidity was allowed to develop for 2 min. The values were recorded at 415 nm within 10 min after the turbidity development. A blank was also run simultaneously after each set of determination.

The amount of sulfate was calculated with the help of a calibration curve drawn afresh using a series of K_2SO_4 solutions.

3.7.2 Photosynthetic Characteristics

Following photosynthesis related parameters were studied.

- Net photosynthetic rate
- Stomatal conductance
- Intercellular CO_2 concentration
- Transpiration rate
- Water-use efficiency
- Chlorophyll fluorescence

Net photosynthetic rate, stomatal conductance, intercellular CO_2 concentration and transpiration rate were measured on the uppermost fully expanded second leaf of plants placed in a 1 litre leaf chamber of Li6200 portable photosynthesis system (LiCor, Lincoln, Nebraska, USA) at light saturation intensity between 11 and 12 h. The atmospheric conditions during measurement were photosynthetically active radiation (PAR), 850±22 µmol photons/m^2/s, relative humidity 62±3%, atmospheric temperature, 22±1°C and atmospheric CO_2, 360 µmol/mol. The ratio of atmospheric CO_2 to intercellular CO_2 concentration was constant. Water-use efficiency was calculated as the ratio of photosynthesis to transpiration.

Chlorophyll fluorescence parameters, maximal fluorescence (*Fm*), variable fluorescence (*Fv*) and the ratio of *Fv*/*Fm* of fully expanded second leaf from top were

measured *in vivo* after half an hour dark adaptation of the leaves using chlorophyll fluorometer (OS-30p, USA).

3.7.3 Water relations

- Leaf water potential
- Leaf osmotic potential

Water potential is defined as the free energy of water in a system compared with the free energy of pure water at the same temperature and pressure. The total water potential (Ψ) is the sum of its components including the matric potential (Ψ_π), osmotic potential (Ψ_τ) and pressure potential (Ψ_p). Leaf water potential was measured on second leaf from top (fully expanded youngest leaf) of the plant by using water potential system (Psypro, WESCOR, USA).

The same leaf, as used for water potential, was frozen in liquid nitrogen in sealed polythene bags which was thawed and cell sap was extracted with the help of a disposable syringe. The sap so extracted was directly used for the determination of osmotic potential using a vapour pressure osmometer (5520, WESCOR, USA).

3.7.4 Content of nutrients and ions

- Leaf nitrogen content
- Leaf phosphorous content
- Leaf potassium content
- Leaf calcium content
- Leaf sodium content
- Root sodium content
- Leaf chloride content
- Root chloride content

3.7.2 Digestion of Sample for Estimation of Nutrients Content

Oven-dried sample (leaf or root) powder (100 mg) was carefully transferred to a digestion tube and 2 ml of concentrated sulphuric acid was added to it. The contents of the flask were heated on a temperature controlled assembly for about 2 h. As a result, the contents of the tube turned black. It was cooled for about 15 min at room temperature and then 0.5 ml 30% H_2O_2 was added drop by drop and the solution was heated again till the colour of the solution changed from black to light yellow. After

further cooling for about 30 min, additional 3 to 4 drops of 30% H_2O_2 were added, followed by heating for another 15 min. It was repeated till the light yellow colour turned colourless. The digested material was transferred from the tube to a 100 ml volumetric flask with three washings with de-ionized water. The volume of the volumetric flask was then made up to the mark (100 ml) with de-ionized water.

3.7.2.1 Determination of N, P, K and Ca

Determination of N, P and K content in leaf was done in peroxide digested sample. Nitrogen was determined by the method of Lindner (1944), while phosphorus was estimated by the method of Fiske and Subba Row (1925). Potassium and calcium were determined using flame photometer.

3.7.2.1.1 Estimation of N

Leaf nitrogen content was estimated by the Kjeldahl digestion method as described by Lindner (1944).

A 10 ml aliquot of the digested material was taken in a 50 ml volumetric flask. To this, 2 ml of 2.5 N sodium hydroxide and 1ml of 10% sodium silicate solutions were added to neutralize the excess of acid and to prevent turbidity, respectively. The volume was made up to the mark with de-ionized water. In a 10 ml graduated test tube, 5 ml aliquot of this solution was taken and 0.5 ml Nessler's reagent was added. The final volume was maintained with de-ionized water. The contents of the test tubes were allowed to stand for 5 min for maximum colour development. The optical density of the solution was read on a spectrophotometer at 525 nm.

3.7.2.1.1.1 Preparation of Standard Curve

50 mg ammonium sulphate was dissolved in de-ionized water to get 1 litre solution. From this, 0.1, 0.2, 0.3, 0.4, 0.5, 0.6, 0.7, 0.8, 0.9 and 1.0 ml solutions were taken in ten different test tubes. The solution in each test tube was diluted to 5ml with de-ionized water. In each test tube 0.5 ml of Nessler's reagent was added. After 5 min, the intensity of the colour was read at 525 nm. A blank was run simultaneously with each set of determination.

Standard curve was plotted using different concentrations of ammonium sulphate solution versus optical density and with the help of the standard curve, the amount of nitrogen present in the sample was determined.

3.7.2.1.2 Estimation of P

The method of Fiske and Subba Row (1925) was adopted for the estimation of phosphorus. A 5 ml aliquot of the digested material was taken in a10 ml graduated test tube and 1ml of 2.5% molybdic acid reagent was carefully added followed by the addition of 0.4 ml of 1-amino-2 naphthol-4-sulphonic acid. The addition of this solution turned the colour of the contents blue and the volume was made up to 10 ml. The solution was shaken for 5 min for maximum colour development and transferred to a colorimetric tube. The intensity of the colour was read at 620 nm. A blank was run simultaneously.

3.7.2.1.2.1 Preparation of Standard Curve

351 mg monobasic dihydrogen orthophosphate dissolved in sufficient de-ionized water to which 10 ml of 10 N H_2SO_4 was added and the final volume was made up to 1 litre. From this, 0.1, 0.2, 0.3, 0.4, 0.5, 0.6, 0.7, 0.8, 0.9 and 1.0 ml solutions were taken in ten different test tubes. The solution in each test tube was diluted to 5 ml. In each test tube, 1 ml molybdic acid reagent and 0.4 ml of 1-amino-2 naphthol-4-sulphonic acid were added and the final volume was made up to 10 ml. After 5 min, the intensity of the colour was read at 620 nm. A standard curve was plotted using different dilutions of potassium dihydrogen orthophosphate solution versus optical density and with the help of standard curve, the amount of phosphorus present in the sample was determined.

3.7.2.1.3 Estimation of K

It was estimated with the help of flame photometer (Khera-391, New Delhi, India). A 10 ml aliquot was taken and read by using the filter for potassium. A blank was also run side by side with each set of determination. The readings were compared with calibration curve plotted using known dilutions of standard potassium chloride solution.

3.7.2.1.3.1 Preparation of Standard Curve

1.91 g potassium chloride was dissolved in 100 ml of de-ionized water, and 1 ml of this solution was diluted to 1 litre. This represents solution of 10 ppm potassium concentration. From this 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9 and10 ml solutions were transferred to 10 vials separately. The solution in each vial was diluted to 10 ml. The diluted solution

of each vial was run separately. A blank was also run with the each set of determination. Standard curve was prepared using different dilutions of potassium chloride solution versus readings on the flame photometer.

3.7.2.1.4 Estimation of Ca

The calcium in digested samples was estimated with the help of the flame photometer.

3.7.2.1.4.1 Preparation of Standard Curve

2.497 g $CaCO_3$ in 15 ml of concentrated HCl was dissolved and the volume was made to 1 litre with de-ionized water. Different dilutions of 0, 100, 200, 300, 400 and 500 ppm calcium were prepared from 1000 ppm calcium solution. The readings were directly read on the flame photometer. A standard curve, taking known dilutions of standard $CaCO_3$ solutions was plotted. The reading of each sample was compared with this calibration curve and calcium in samples was calculated.

3.7.3 Digestion of Sample for Estimation of Ions Content

50 mg of oven-dried leaf and root material was taken in a 50 ml volumetric flask. To this, 2 ml concentrated nitric acid was added and it was heated on an electric hot plate till the appearance of brown effervescence. At the stop of effervescence, Tri acid mixture (TAM) solution was added till a clear solution was obtained. TAM is a mixture of nitric acid, sulphuric acid and perchloric acid mixed in the ratio of 10:5:4. The material was then allowed to dry on hot plate. After drying, 50 ml of de-ionized water was added, shaken and transferred to another 50 ml volumetric flask with three washings. The final volume was made up to mark.

3.7.3.1 Estimation of Na+

Sodium was estimated using flame photometer.

3.7.3.1.1 Preparation of Standard Curve

Standard curve was prepared by taking known concentrations of sodium. 5.845 g of NaCl was dissolved in de-ionized water and the volume was made to 1 litre, that gave 100 milliequivalents (meq) per litre of sodium. Different dilutions of 5, 20, 30, 40 and 50 meq sodium was prepared from the stock solution. The concentrations of sodium in the unknown sample were read from the graph plotted with the readings of flame photometer and dilutions.

3.7.3.2 Estimation of Cl-

50 ml of digested sample was taken in a flask and 2 ml of 5% K_2CrO_4 indicator was added. It was titrated against 0.02 N silver nitrate solution and chloride content was calculated as follows:

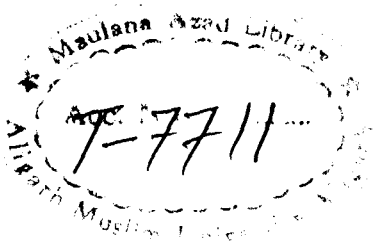
Chloride (mg/l) = (A-B) N of AgNO3 × 1000 × 35.5/ml sample

Where A= ml titration for sample

B= ml titration for blank

3.7.4 Oxidative Stress

- Thiobarbituric acid reactive substances content
- H_2O_2 content
- Electrolyte leakage
- Membrane stability index
- Relative salt injury



3.7.4.1 Determination of Thiobarbituric Acid Reactive Substances Content

The level of lipid peroxidation products in the leaves was determined by thiobarbituric acid reactive substances (TBARS) as described by Dhindsa *et al.* (1981). Fresh leaf tissue (200 mg) was ground in 0.25% 2-thiobarbituric acid (TBA) in 10% trichloroacetic acid (TCA) using mortar and pestle. After heating at 95°C for 30 min, the mixture was quickly cooled on ice bath and centrifuged at 10,000×g for 10 min. The absorbance of the supernatant was read at 532 nm and corrected for non-specific turbidity by subtracting the absorbance of the same at 600 nm. The blank was also run. The TBARS content was calculated using the extinction coefficient (155 mM^{-1} cm^{-1}).

3.7.4.2 Determination of Hydrogen Peroxide Content

The content of H_2O_2 in leaves was measured as described by Jana and Chaudhuri (1981). Fresh leaves (100 mg) were homogenized with 6.0 ml of K-phosphate buffer (50 mM, pH 6.5). The homogenate was centrifuged at 6,000×g for 25 min. To 3 ml of the extracted solution, 1 ml of 0.1% titanium sulfate in 20% H_2SO_4 was added and then centrifuged at 6,000 × g for 15 min. The colour intensity of the supernatant was measured at 410 nm. The H_2O_2 content was calculated using the extinction coefficient (0.28 $\mu mol^{-1}cm^{-1}$).

3.7.4.3 Electrolyte Leakage

For measuring electrolyte leakage, samples were thoroughly washed with sterile water to get rid of surface-adhered electrolyte and kept in closed vials containing 10 ml of de-ionized water and incubated at 25°C for 6 h on a shaker and consequently electrical conductivity was determined (C_1). Samples were then again kept at 90°C for 2 h and the electrical conductivity was obtained after attaining equilibrium at 25°C (C_2). Electrolyte leakage was calculated by using the following equation.

$$\text{Electrolyte leakage (\%)} = (C_1/ C_2) \times 100$$

3.7.4.4 Membrane Stability Index

Leaf membrane stability index (MSI) was determined according to the method of Premachandra *et al.* (1990) and modified by Sairam (1994). Small discs from the leaves were cut, weighed (0.2 g) and kept in 10 ml of de-ionized water at 40°C for 30 min. After incubation electrical conductivity of the water containing the sample was measured (C_1). Test tubes in the second set were incubated at 100°C for 15 min and electrical conductivity was measured as above (C_2) and MSI was calculated.

$$\text{Membrane Stability Index (MSI)} = [1- (C_1/ C_2)] \times 100$$

3.7.4.5 Relative Salt Injury

0.5 g leaf sample was washed with de-ionized water then placed in a test tube containing 12 ml of de-ionized water, kept at 27°C, and then its electrical conductivity was recorded (C_1). The same was autoclaved for 10 min and then cooled to room temperature and electrical conductivity (C_2) was recorded and relative salt injury was calculated.

$$\text{Relative Salt Injury (RSI)} = [EC_1/ (EC_1+EC_2)] \times 100$$

3.7.5 Enzymatic and Non-enzymatic Antioxidants

- Superoxide dismutase activity
- Catalase activity
- Ascorbate peroxidase activity
- Glutathione reductase activity
- Reduced glutathione content
- Reduced ascorbate content

3.7.5.1 Activity of Antioxidant Enzymes

3.7.5.1.1 Enzyme Extraction

Fresh leaf tissue (200 mg) was homogenized with an extraction buffer containing 100 mM K-phosphate buffer (pH 7.0), 0.5% Triton X-100 and 1% PVP using chilled mortar and pestle. The homogenate was centrifuged at 15,000×g for 20 min at 4°C. The supernatant obtained was used for the enzymatic assays. For ascorbate peroxidase, extraction buffer was supplemented with 2 mM ascorbate. Enzyme extract was used for the assay of superoxide dismutase, catalase, ascorbate peroxidase and glutathione reductase.

3.7.5.1.1.1 Superoxide Dismutase

The method described by Dhindsa *et al.* (1981) was followed with slight modification for the estimation of superoxide dismutase activity.

3.7.5.1.1.1.1 Enzyme Assay

Superoxide dismutase activity in the supernatant was assayed by its ability to inhibit the photochemical reduction. The assay mixture consisting of 1.5 ml of 0.1 M K-phosphate buffer (pH 7.8), 0.2 ml of methionine, 0.1 ml enzyme extract with equal amount of 1 M $NaCO_3$, 2.25 mM NBT solution, 3 mM EDTA, 60 µM riboflavin and 1.0 ml of de-ionized water, was taken in test tubes which were incubated under light of 15 W inflorescent lamp for 10 min at 25°C. Blank 'A' containing all the above substances of the reaction mixture, along with the enzyme extract were placed in the dark. Blank 'B' containing all the above substances of reaction mixture except the enzyme was placed in light along with the sample. The reaction was terminated by switching off the light, and the tubes were covered with black cloth. The non-irradiated reaction mixture containing enzyme extract did not develop light blue colour. Absorbance of the samples along with Blank 'B' was read at 560 nm against the Blank 'A'. The difference of percent reduction in colour between Blank 'B' and the sample was then calculated.

A reduction of 50% in the colour was considered as one Unit of the enzyme activity.

3.7.5.1.1.2 Catalase

Catalase activity in leaves was determined by the method of Aebi (1984) with slight modification.

3.7.5.1.1.2.1 Enzyme Assay

Catalase activity was determined by monitoring the disappearance of H_2O_2 by measuring the absorbance at 240 nm. Reaction was carried out in a final volume of 2.0 ml of reaction mixture containing 0.5 M K-phosphate buffer (pH 7.2) with 0.1 ml 3 mM EDTA, 0.1 ml of enzyme extract and 0.1 ml of 3 mM H_2O_2. The reaction was allowed to run for 5 min. The activity of the enzyme was calculated by using the extinction coefficient 0.036 mM^{-1} cm^{-1}. One Unit of the enzyme activity is defined as the amount necessary to decompose 1 µmol of H_2O_2 per min at 25°C.

3.7.5.1.1.3 Ascorbate Peroxidase

Ascorbate peroxidase activity was determined by the method of Nakano and Asada (1981).

3.7.5.1.1.3.1 Enzyme Assay

Ascorbate peroxidase activity was determined by the decrease in the absorbance of ascorbate at 290 nm due to its enzymatic breakdown. The volume of 1.0 ml of 50 mM K-phosphate buffer (pH 7.2) contained 0.5 mM ascorbate, 0.1 mM H_2O_2, 0.1 mM EDTA and 0.1 ml enzyme extract. The reaction was allowed to run for 5 min at 25°C. Ascorbate peroxidase activity was calculated by using the extinction coefficient 2.8 mM^{-1} cm^{-1}. One Unit of enzyme activity is defined as the amount necessary to decompose 1 µmol of substrate consumed per min at 25°C.

3.7.5.1.1.4 Glutathione Reductase

Glutathione reductase activity was determined by the method of Foyer and Halliwell (1976) and modified by Rao (1992).

3.7.5.1.1.4.1 Enzyme Assay

Glutathione reductase activity was determined by monitoring the glutathione-dependent oxidation of NADPH at its absorption maxima of wavelength 340 nm. Reaction mixture (1.0 ml) contained 0.2 mM NADPH, 0.5 mM GSSG and 50 µl of the enzyme extract. The reaction was allowed to run for 5 min at 25°C. Corrections were made for any GSSG oxidation in the absence of NADPH. The activity of the enzyme

was calculated by using the extinction coefficient (6.2 mM^{-1} cm^{-1}). One unit of enzyme activity is defined as the amount necessary to decompose 1μmol of NADPH per min at 25°C.

3.7.5.1.2 Glutathione

Reduced glutathione (GSH) content was determined by the glutathione recycling method of Anderson (1985). The details are as follows:

3.7.5.1.2.1 Procedure

Fresh leaf tissue (200 mg) was homogenized in 2 ml of 5% sulphosalicylic acid under cold conditions. The homogenate was centrifuged at 10,000×g for 10min. To 0.5 ml of supernatant, 0.6 ml of 100 mM phosphate buffer (pH 7.0) and 40 μl of 5', 5'-dithiobis-2-nitrobenzoic acid (DTNB) were added. After 2 min the absorbance was read at 412 nm. Standard curve for calculations was prepared from GSH covering a range of 10-100 nmol.

3.7.5.1.3 Ascorbate

Estimation of ascorbic acid (AsA) content was done by the method of Law *et al.* (1983) with slight modification.

3.7.5.1.3.1 Procedure

Fresh leaf tissue (200 mg) was ground in 2 ml of 100 mM K-phosphate buffer (pH 7.0) with 1 mM EDTA and centrifuged at 10,000×g for 10 min. The supernatant was collected and 200 μl of 10% TCA was added. After mixing the solution by vortex, it was allowed to stand for 5 min. Following mixing, 10 μl of 5 M NaOH was added and centrifuged for 2 min. To 200 μl of supernatant, 200 μl of 150 mM K-phosphate buffer (pH 7.4), 100 μl of 10 mM 5',5'-dithiobis-2-nitrobenzoic acid were added, mixed thoroughly and left at room temperature for 15 min. After mixing 100 μl of 0.5% N'N-ethylemaleimide (NEM) was added. Samples were mixed by vortex and incubated at 24°C for 30 sec. To each sample 400 μl of 10% TCA, 400 μl H_3PO_4, 400 μl of 4% bipyridyl dye (N'N-dimethyl bipyridyl) and 200 μl of 3% $FeCl_3$ were added. After vortex mixing, samples were incubated at 37°C for 1 h and the absorbance was recorded at 525 nm. A standard curve in the range of 10-100 nmol of ascorbic acid was used for calibration. Values in both cases were corrected for the absorbance eliminating the supernatant in the blank prepared separately for AsA and AsA+DHAs.

3.7.6 Leaf Protein Content

Protein content was estimated by the method of Lowry *et al.* (1951). Plant material was ground to fine powder in a mortar and pestle. Five hundred mg of sample was further ground in 5 ml of 5% trichloroacetic acid solution. From this, 0.1 ml sample was taken in test tube and the volume was made to 1 ml with de-ionized water. Five ml of reagent C was added to the test tube and centrifuged at 4,000 rpm. Then, 0.5 ml of Reagent D was added to the test tube and mixed well. The mixture was incubated at room temperature for 30 min in the dark for maximum colour development. The intensity of the blue colour developed was read at 660 nm.

1. Reagent C: Prepared by mixing 50 ml of Reagent A (2% sodium carbonate and 0.1 N NaOH in 1:1 ratio) and 1 ml of reagent B (0.5% copper sulphate and 1% potassium sodium tartarate in 1:1 ratio).
2. Reagent D: Prepared by mixing 50 ml of 2% sodium carbonate solution in 1 ml of Reagent B.

3.7.6.1 Standard Curve

50 mg of Bovine serum albumin was dissolved in de-ionized water in a 50 ml volumetric flask and the volume was maintained. From this solution, 10 ml was taken and diluted to 50 ml in another 50 ml volumetric flask. One ml of this solution contained 200 µg protein. Different concentrations such as 0.2, 0.4, 0.6, 0.8 and 1.0 ml from this solution were taken to different test tubes and the volume was maintained to 1 ml. To this, 5 ml of Reagent C was added, mixed well and allowed to stand for 10 min followed by the addition of 0.5 ml of Reagent D and incubated at room temperature in the dark for 30 min for maximum colour development. The colour intensity was read at 660 nm.

Standard curve was plotted using different concentrations of the working standard versus optical density. With the help of this standard curve the amount of protein present in the samples was calculated.

3.7.7 Growth Characteristics

- Leaf area per plant
- Dry mass per plant
- Relative growth rate

Plants were uprooted carefully from the pots, washed to remove dust. Leaf area was measured with a leaf area meter (LA 211, Systronics, New Delhi, India). Dry mass was recorded after drying the sample in a hot air oven at 80°C till constant weight. The dried material was weighed on an electronic balance (CY204, Scalteo Ins., Germany).

Relative growth (RGR) was calculated using the following formula given by Radford (1967).

$$RGR = [\ln(W_2) - \ln(W_1)]/(t_2 - t_1)$$

where W_1 and W_2 are plant dry mass at times t_1 and t_2.

3.7.8 Yield Characteristics

Yield is the final manifestation of morphological, physiological and biochemical traits of a crop.

At harvest (120 DAS) following parameters were recorded.

- Number of pods per plant
- Number of seeds per pod
- Seed yield per plant

At harvest, pods were collected and counted. The number of seeds from each pod was counted. From the produce of the pot, a sample of thousand seeds was randomly drawn and the weight was recorded using electronic balance. The total seeds from a plant in each treatment were cleared, sun-dried and weighed to compute seed yield per plant.

3.8 Statistical Analysis

Data were analyzed statistically using the Statistical Package for the Soil Sciences (SPSS, 10.0 for Windows). Standard error was calculated and analysis of variance was performed on the data to determine least significant difference (LSD) for significant data to identify difference in the mean of the treatment. The treatment means were separated using LSD test. Different letters indicate significant difference at $P < 0.05$. Regression analysis to establish correlation between ATP-sulfurylase activity and photosynthesis or shoot dry mass was done in Experiment 1.

Experimental Results

Contents

EXPERIMENTAL RESULTS

The chapter 'Experimental Results' presents herein mainly the changes in photosynthetic characteristics, water relations, content of nutrients and ions, oxidative stress, various components of antioxidant defense system, growth and yield characteristics of mustard cultivars.

4.1 Experiment 1: Selection of cultivars differing in ATP-sulfurylase activity and S accumulation capacity/ S-efficiency

Experiment was conducted to select the S-efficient and S-inefficient mustard cultivars by studying the activity of ATP-sulfurylase and S content of four mustard cultivars, namely, Alankar, Varuna, Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2. The activity of leaf ATP-sulfurylase, content of SO_4^{2-} and N in leaf, photosynthesis and growth were measured at 30 and 60 DAS. As mentioned in Material and Methods section root SO_4^{2-} content was determined at 30 DAS and S accumulation capacity was determined as sulfate transport index (STI: calculated as the ratio of sulfate content in root and leaf and expressed as percentage). The relationship of ATP sulfurylase activity with photosynthesis and shoot dry mass of the four cultivars was worked out. Results are described below in detail (Table 3).

4.1.1 ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content

The cultivars differed in ATP-sulfurylase activity and the pattern of ATP-sulfurylase activity in the cultivars was Pusa Jai Kisan > Alankar > Varuna > SS2.

ATP-sulfurylase activity increased from 30 to 60 DAS in all the cultivars, but in Pusa Jai Kisan, the activity was increased by 16.7% to 25.8% from 30 to 60 DAS. However, leaf sulfate content was greatest in Alankar followed by Pusa Jai Kisan, Varuna and SS2 at both the sampling times. All the cultivars differed in root sulfate content and in sulfate transport index. Pusa Jai Kisan showed maximum STI followed by Alankar, Varuna and SS2.

4.1.2 Net Photosynthetic rate

Net photosynthetic rate increased in all the cultivars from 30 to 60 DAS. Pusa Jai Kisan gave the maximum photosynthetic rate followed by Alankar and Varuna, which gave equal rate of photosynthesis. SS2 gave the lowest photosynthesis value at both the stages.

Table 3. Contents of root and leaf sulfate (SO_4^{2-}) and leaf nitrogen (N) (mg kg^{-1} dry mass), sulfate transport index (STI) (%), activity of ATP-sulfurylase (μmol g^{-1} protein s^{-1}), net photosynthetic rate (μmol CO_2 m^{-2} s^{-1}), leaf area (cm^2 per plant), and shoot dry mass (g per plant) of four cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 or 60 d after sowing (DAS). Mean ±SE (n = 3).
*Values are significantly different at $p<0.05$. STI was calculated as the ratio of root to leaf sulfate content.

	DAS	Alankar	Varuna	Pusa Jai Kisan	SS2
ATP-sulfurylase activity	30	2.77±0.11*	2.55±0.08	3.61±0.12	1.67±0.09
	60	3.39±0.10*	3.00±0.09	4.55±0.14	2.55±0.11
Leaf SO_4^{2-} content	30	5.21±0.40*	3.46±0.30	4.32±0.40	3.02±0.20
	60	9.11±0.50*	5.36±0.20	7.97±0.30	4.53±0.30
Root SO_4^{2-} content	30	2.20±0.06	1.22±0.03	2.65±0.07*	1.02±0.02
Sulfate transport index	30	42.23±2.66	35.26±2.15	61.34±3.81*	33.77±1.56
Leaf N content	30	58.38±2.40*	56.98±1.80	64.54±1.80	54.60±2.10
	60	60.55±2.10*	58.36±2.00	67.48±2.20	55.70±1.80
Net photosynthetic rate	30	13.25±0.56*	12.85±0.42	14.56±0.50	10.00±0.42
	60	24.82±7.40*	23.23±7.80	28.22±8.20	18.07±7.50
Leaf area	30	158.0±9.4*	150.0±9.2	150.0±9.2	140.0±7.4
	60	188.0±10.5*	175.0±6.6	230.0±12.5	152.0±6.1
Shoot dry mass	30	7.33±0.32*	5.43±0.18	9.17±0.32	4.20±0.22
	60	12.10±0.72*	8.21±0.62	16.88±0.82	6.80±0.32

4.1.3 Nitrogen content

Among cultivars, Pusa Jai Kisan, followed by Alankar gave maximum leaf N content at the both stages. The order of the cultivars for nitrogen content was Pusa Jai Kisan > Alankar >Varuna > SS2.

4.1.4 Growth characteristics

All the cultivars differed in growth characteristics and the pattern of growth in the cultivars was Pusa Jai Kisan > Alankar > Varuna > SS2. Maximum leaf area and shoot dry mass was recorded for Pusa Jai Kisan and minimum for SS2.

All the cultivars exhibited strong relationship of ATP-sulfurylase activity with photosynthesis and shoot dry mass (Figure 3).

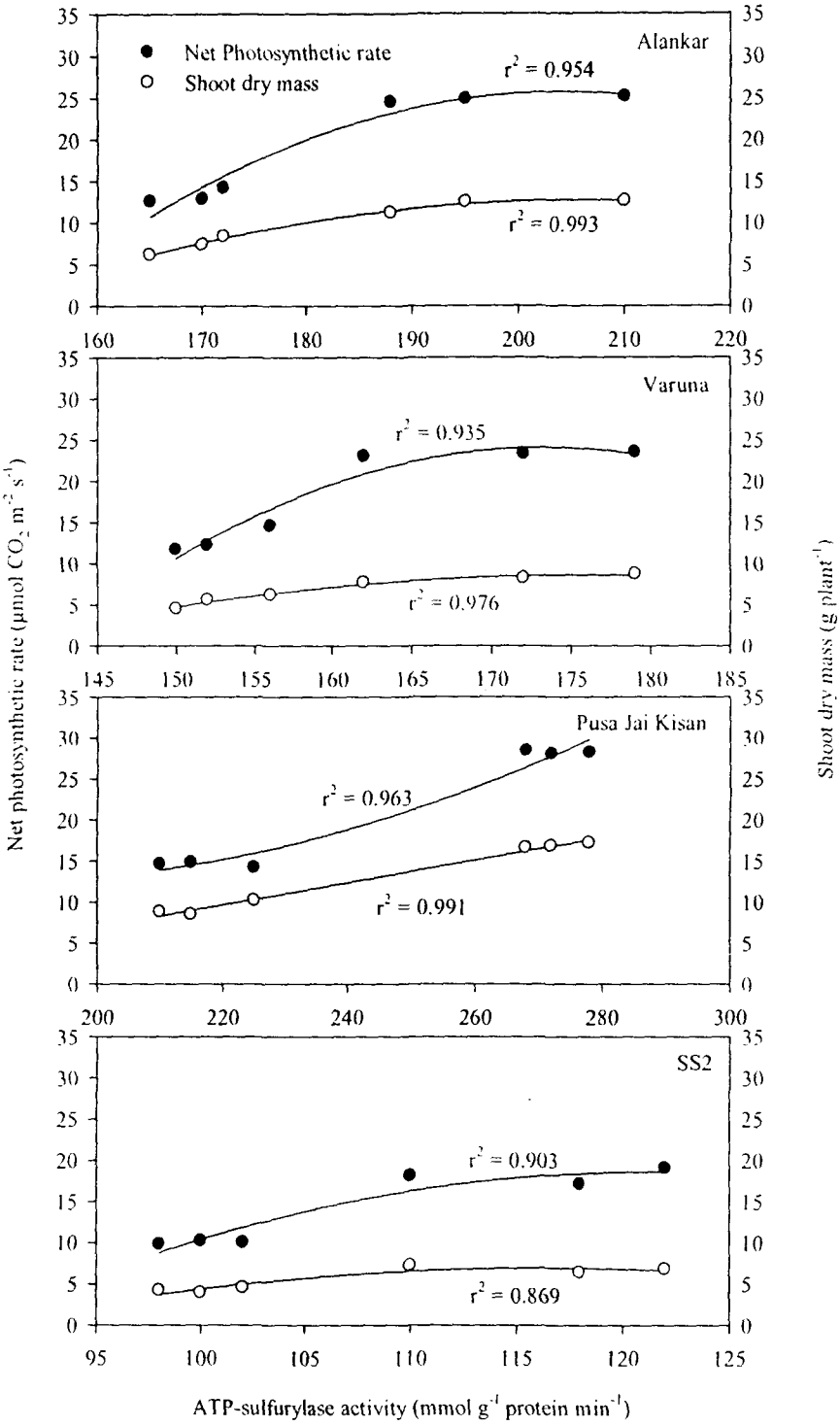


Figure 3. Relationship of ATP-sulurylase activity with photosynthesis, shoot dry mass of four mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars (published as Nazar *et al.* 2008).

4.1.5 Summary of Experiment 1

- The cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited maximum ATP-sulfurylase activity, photosynthesis and plant growth.
- A higher ATP-sulfurylase activity and sulfate transport index in Pusa Jai Kisan indicates its higher sulfate accumulation capacity.

- A strong positive correlation ($P<0.01$) between ATP-sulfurylase activity and photosynthesis and shoot dry mass was found.
- On the basis of overall performance of the cultivars, Pusa Jai Kisan emerged as sulfur-efficient and SS2 as sulfur-inefficient types.

4.2 Experiment 2: Study on the effect of salinity stress on mustard types differing in ATP-sulfurylase activity/ S-accumulation capacity

Experiment 2 was conducted on the basis of findings of Experiment 1. As observed in Experiment 1, Pusa Jai Kisan emerged as S-efficient and SS2 as S-inefficient mustard cultivars. Thus, another experiment was conducted with the aim of studying the influence of 0, 50 and 100 mM NaCl on sulfur assimilation, photosynthetic traits, water relations, content of nutrients and ions, oxidative stress, various components of antioxidant defense system and growth in Pusa Jai Kisan (high ATP-sulfurylase activity) and SS2 (low ATP-sulfurylase activity) cultivars of mustard at 30 and 60 DAS and yield characteristics at 120 DAS. Following sections present the results in details (Figures 4-36).

4.2.1 ATP-sulfurylase activity and S accumulation

Salinity stress increased ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content, and was significantly higher than control in both the cultivars. Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited higher ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content than SS2 at both the NaCl levels (50 and 100 mM NaCl). However, the effect of 50 and 100 mM NaCl on ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content did not differ significantly in both the cultivars (Figures 4-5).

In Pusa Jai Kisan, ATP-sulfurylase activity was increased by 36.7% and 35.3%, S content by 32.7% and 31.2% due to 50 and 100 mM NaCl, respectively in comparison to control at 30 DAS. At later growth stage (60 DAS), the activity of ATP-sulfurylase increased by 40.0% and 38.9%, S content by 21.3% and 19.3% due to 50 and 100 mM NaCl, respectively compared to control (Figures 4-5). In SS2, the ATP-sulfurylase activity was increased by 18.6% and 17.4%, S content by 16.1% and 15.4% due to 50 and 100 mM NaCl in comparison to control at 30 DAS. At 60 DAS the activity was increased by 21.3% and 19.3%, S content by 20.0% and 18.7% due to 50 and 100 mM NaCl compared to control.

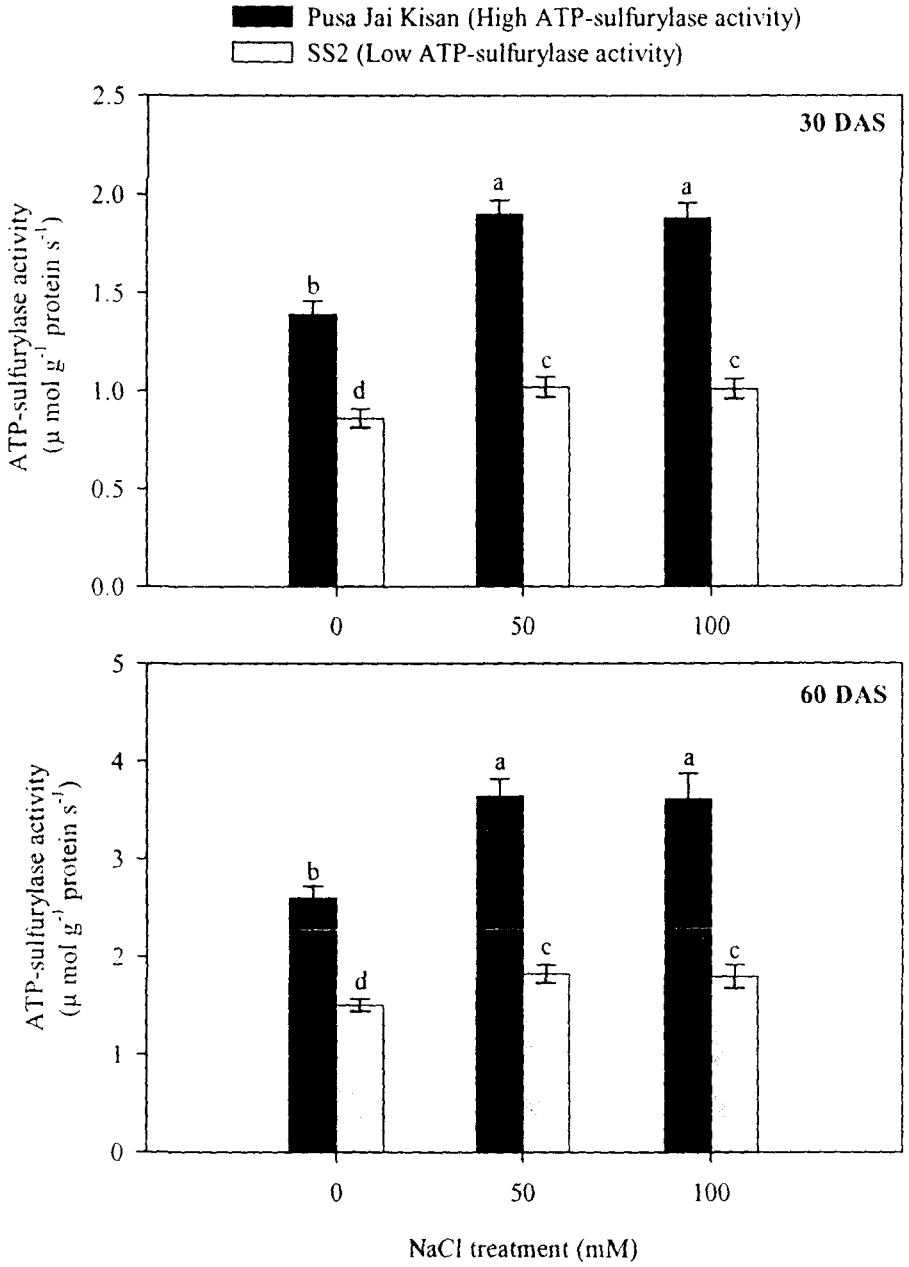


Figure 4. Effect of NaCl treatments on ATP-sulfurylase activity of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

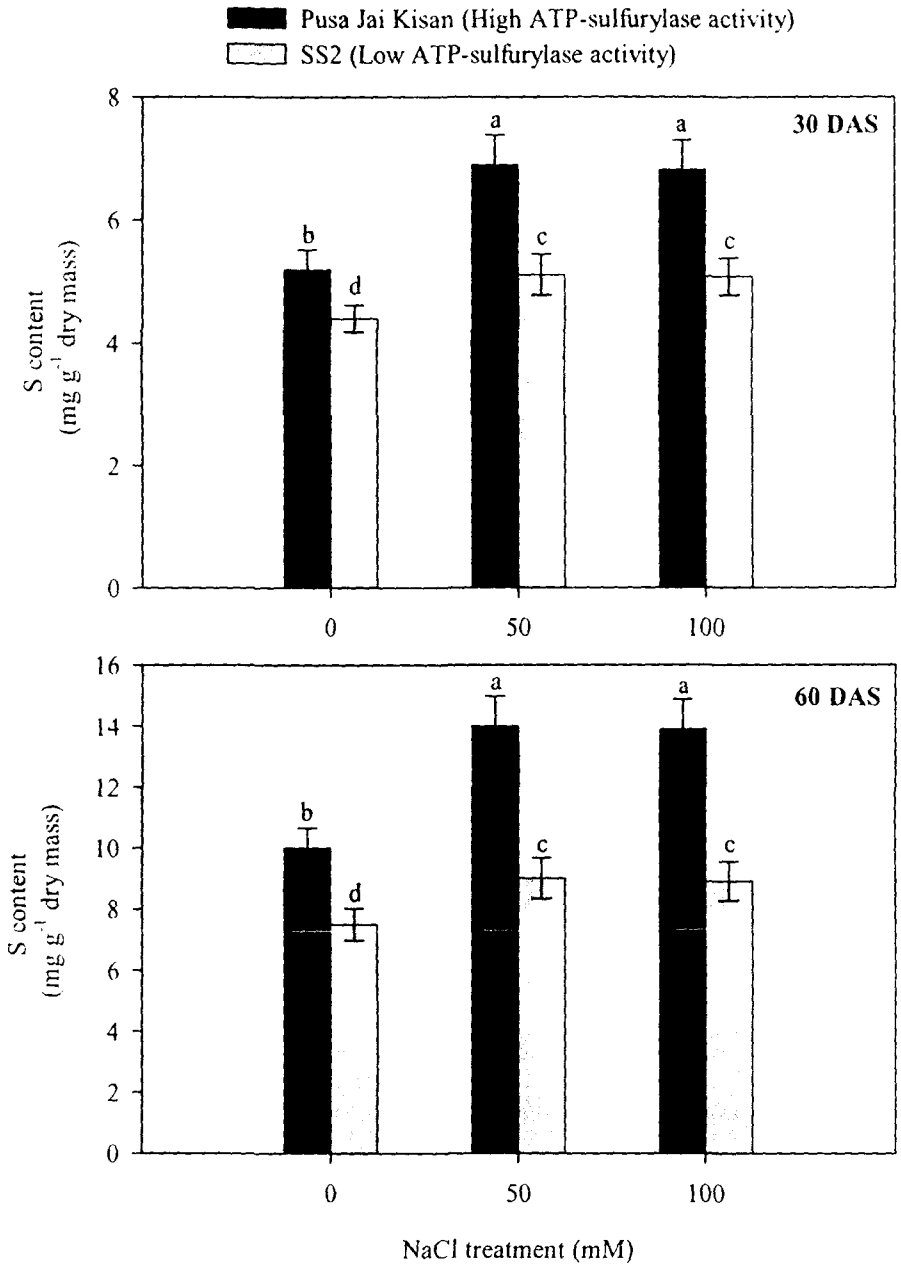


Figure 5. Effect of NaCl treatments on S content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

4.2.2 Photosynthetic characteristics

Higher significant reduction in photosynthetic characteristics (net photosynthetic rate, stomatal conductance, intercellular CO_2 concentration, water-use efficiency and chlorophyll fluorescence) was noted with NaCl levels, and the effect of 100 mM NaCl was more conspicuous in SS2, at both the sampling times than Pusa Jai Kisan (Figures 6-11).

Photosynthetic rate, stomatal conductance and intercellular CO_2 concentration decreased maximally in SS2 with 100 mM NaCl in comparison to control. In Pusa Jai Kisan the decrease in net photosynthetic rate, stomatal conductance and intercellular CO_2 concentration was 19.3%, 11.9% and 12.3%, respectively due to 100 mM NaCl at 30 DAS in comparison to control. At 60 DAS, the decrease in these characteristics was 29.5%, 22.2% and 21.4%, respectively due to 100 mM NaCl in comparison to control.

The decrease in net photosynthetic rate, stomatal conductance and intercellular CO_2 concentration in SS2 was 39.9%, 16.6% and 22.0% at 30 DAS, and 48.7%, 33.3% and 33.1%, respectively due to 100 mM NaCl at 60 DAS in comparison to control.

Transpiration rate increased with NaCl treatment and the increase was higher in SS2 compared to Pusa Jai Kisan. However, the effect of 50 and 100 mM NaCl on transpiration rate did not differ significantly in both the cultivars at 30 DAS. The transpiration rate in Pusa Jai Kisan was increased by 41.0% and 55.3% due to 100 mM NaCl at 30 and 60 DAS, respectively, in comparison to control.

A higher increase in transpiration rate in SS2 of 49.3% and 73.3% due to 100 mM NaCl at 30 and 60 DAS, respectively was noted in comparison to control.

Water-use efficiency and chlorophyll fluorescence decreased significantly and maximally in plants treated with 100 mM NaCl in comparison to control. Water-use efficiency and chlorophyll fluorescence in Pusa Jai Kisan were decreased by 42.7% and 22.2% at 30 DAS and 51.2% and 34.6% at 60 DAS due to 100 mM NaCl compared to their respective control. In SS2, water-use efficiency and chlorophyll fluorescence were decreased by 59.8% and 46.5% at 30 DAS and 70.4% and 38.9% at 60 DAS with 100 mM NaCl compared to control.

4.2.3 Water Relations

Leaf water potential and osmotic potential decreased due to salinity stress and were found significant with the increase in salinity levels at both sampling times (Figures 12-13).

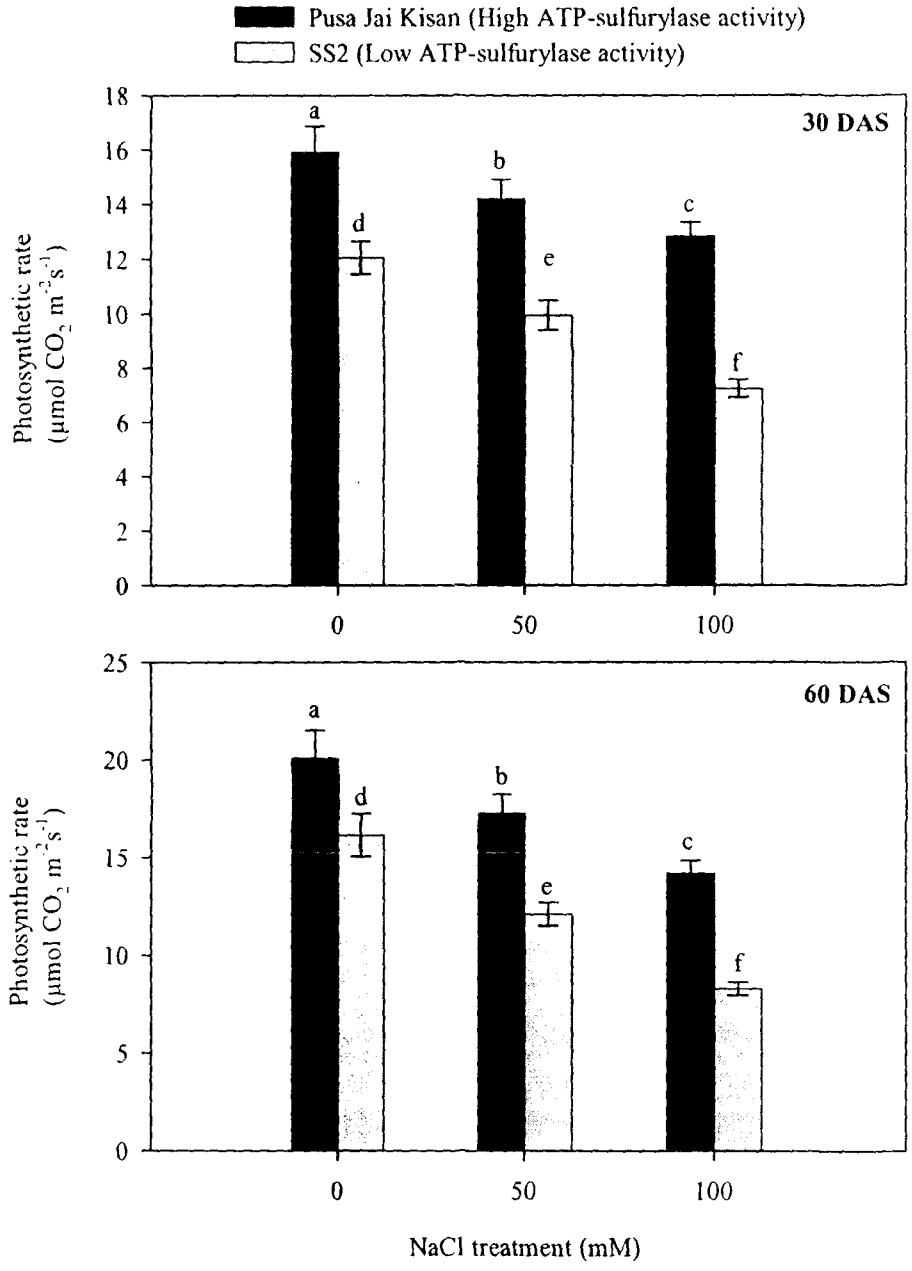


Figure 6. Effect of NaCl treatments on photosynthetic rate of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

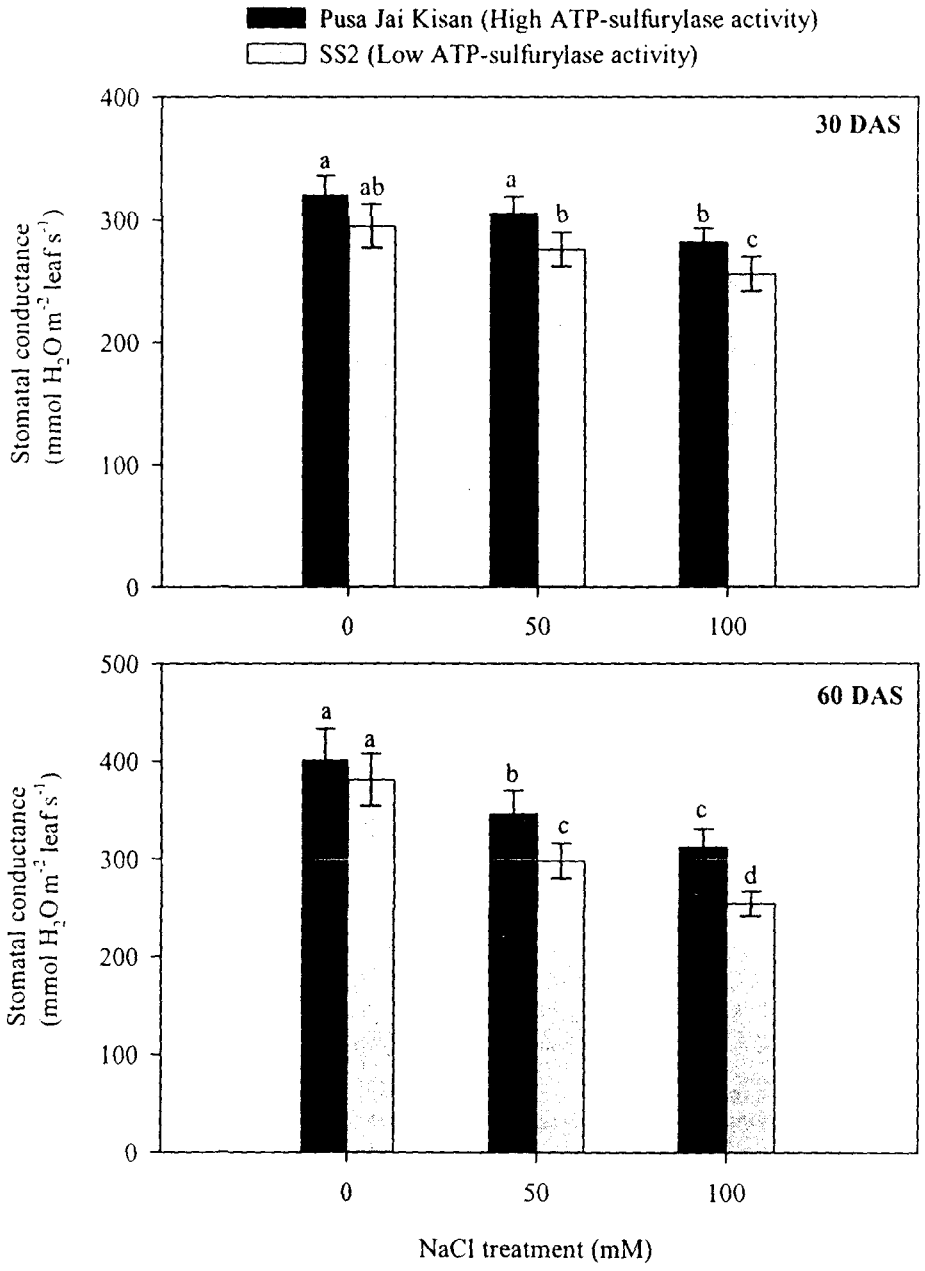


Figure 7. Effect of NaCl treatments on stomatal conductance of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

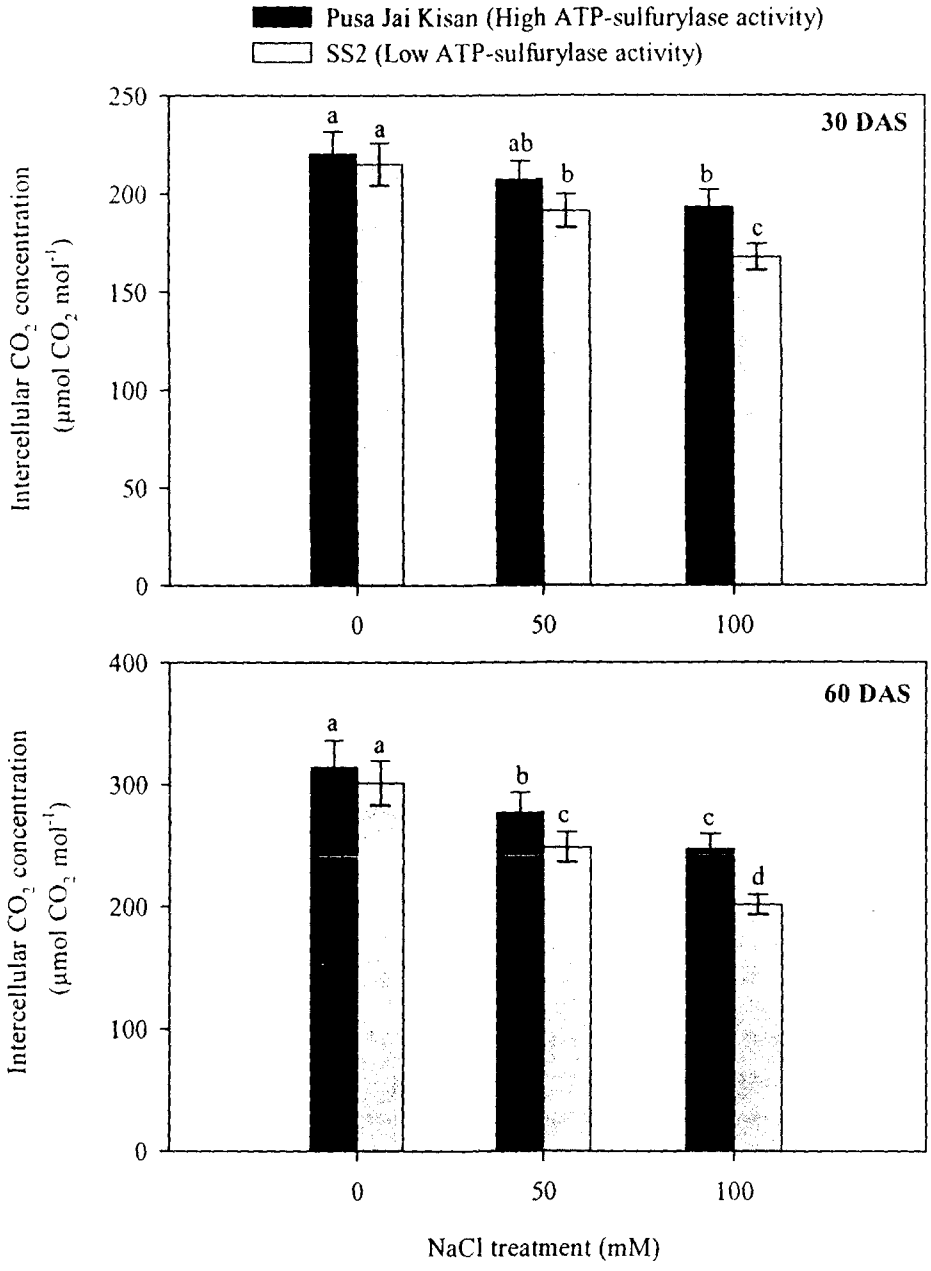


Figure 8. Effect of NaCl treatments on intercellular CO_2 concentration of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

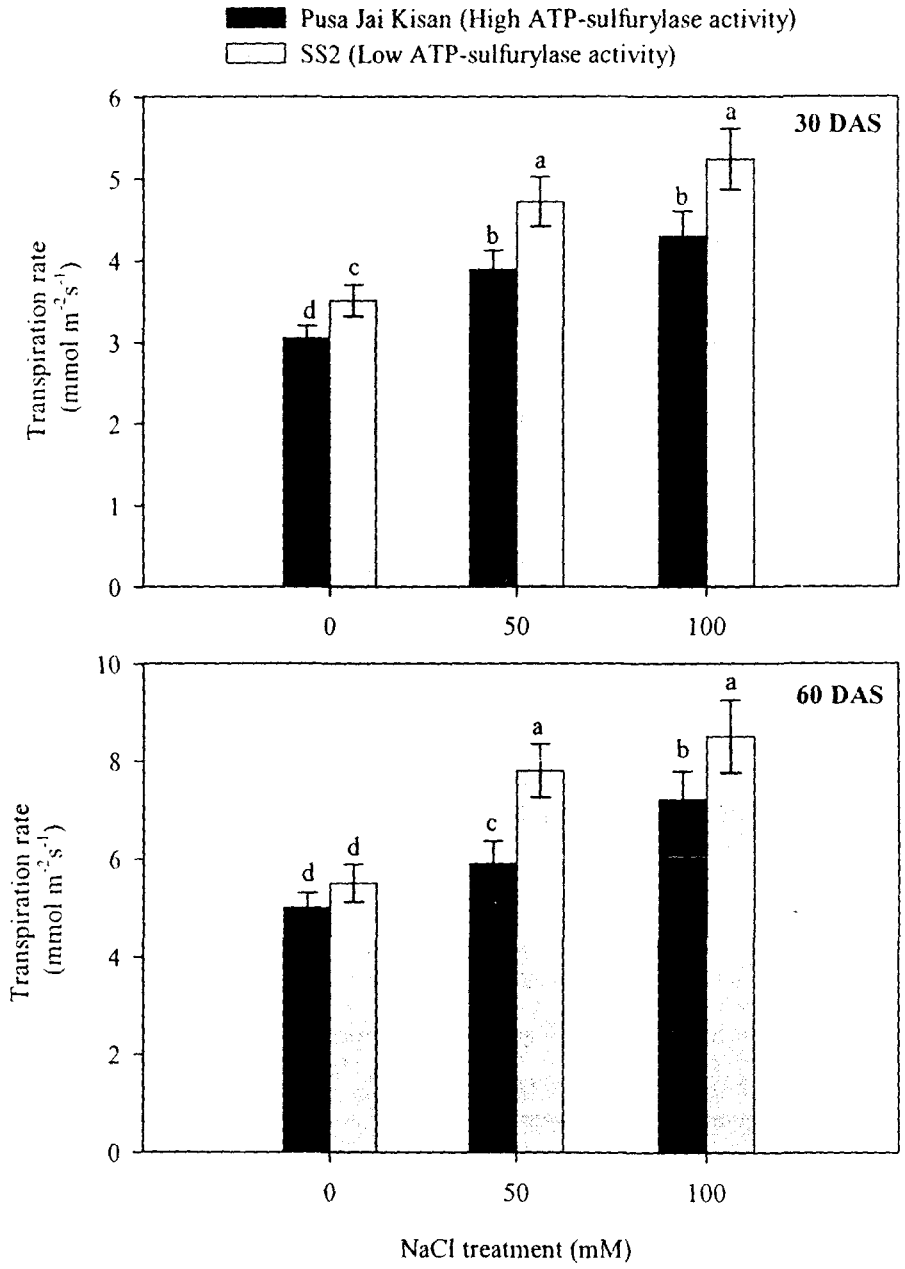


Figure 9. Effect of NaCl treatments on transpiration rate of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

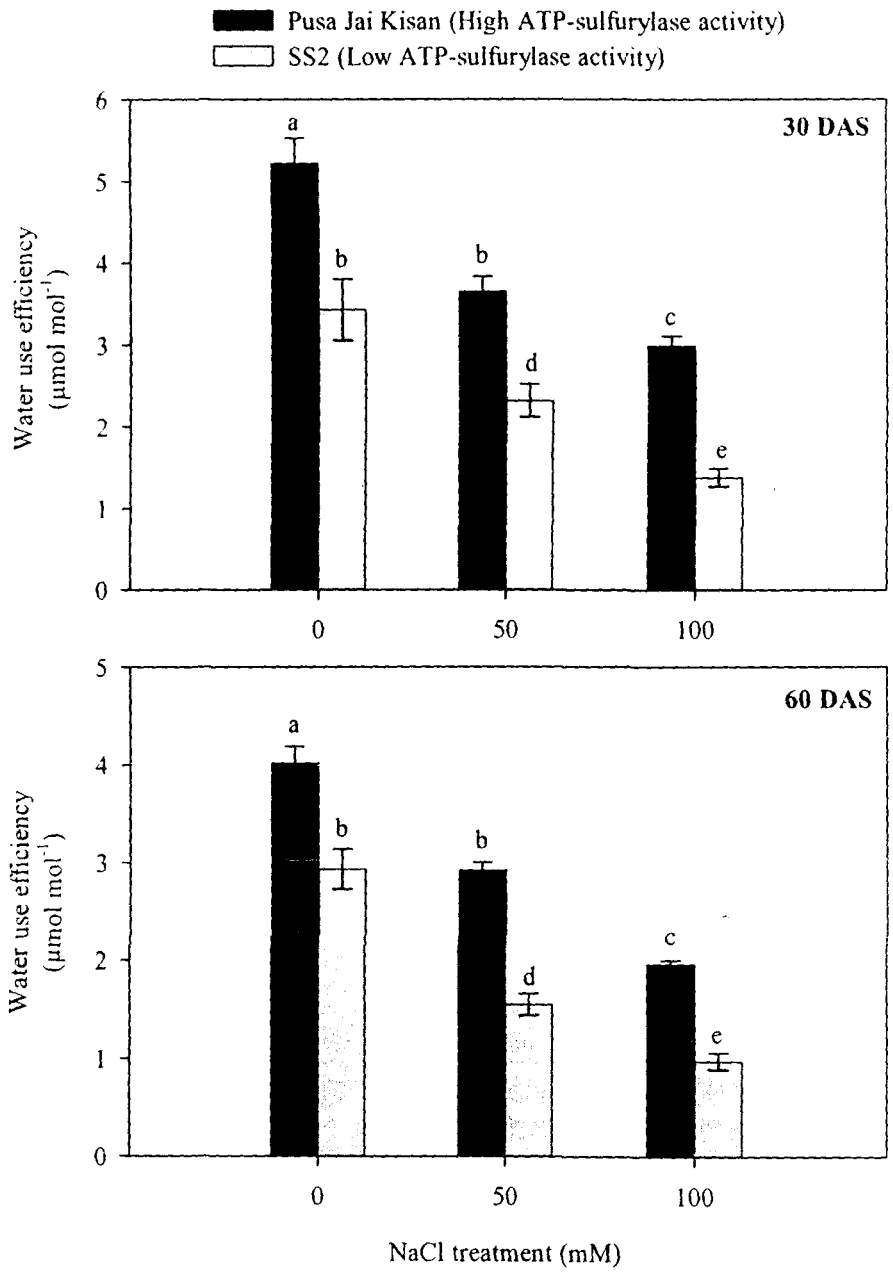


Figure 10. Effect of NaCl treatments on water use efficiency of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

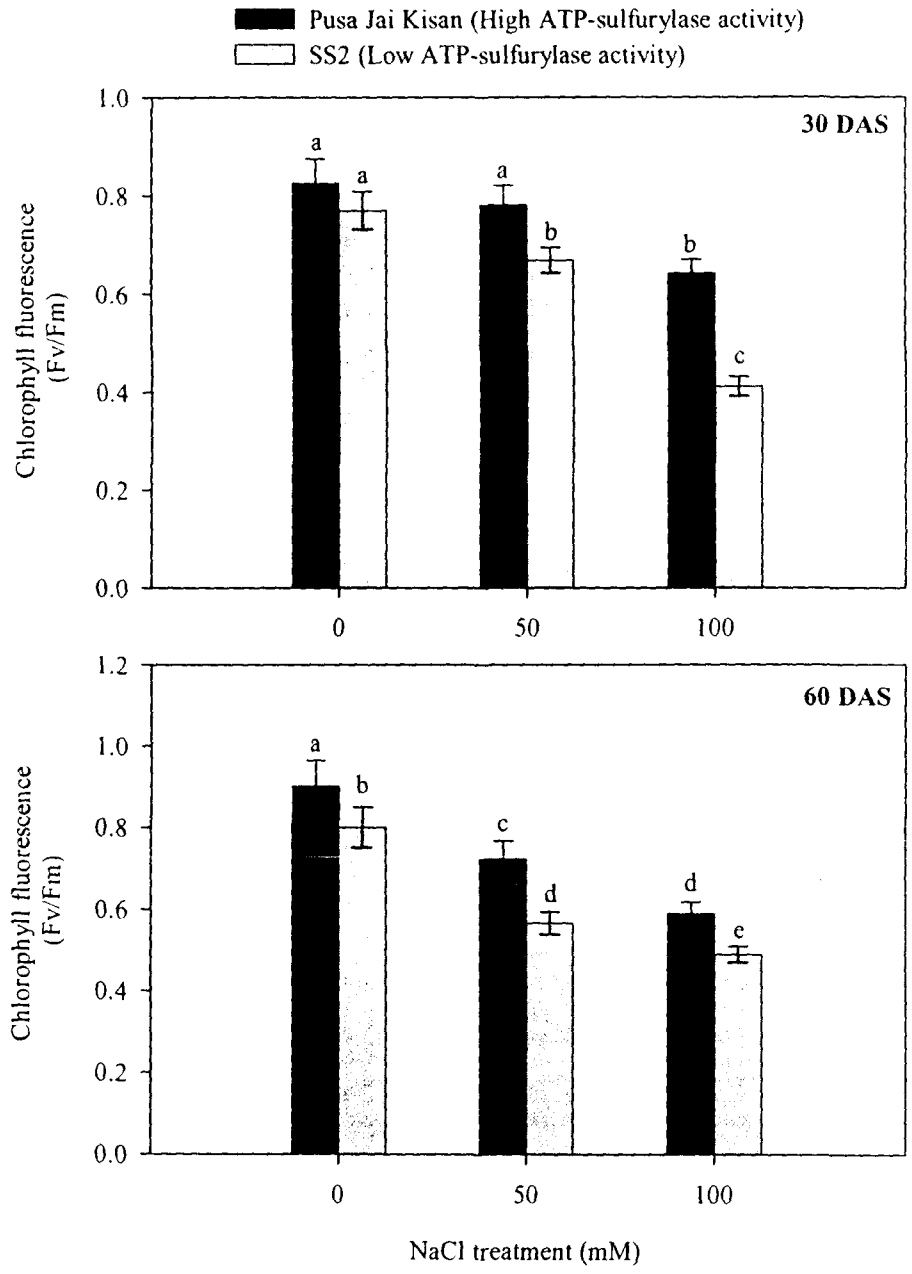


Figure 11. Effect of NaCl treatments on chlorophyll fluorescence of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

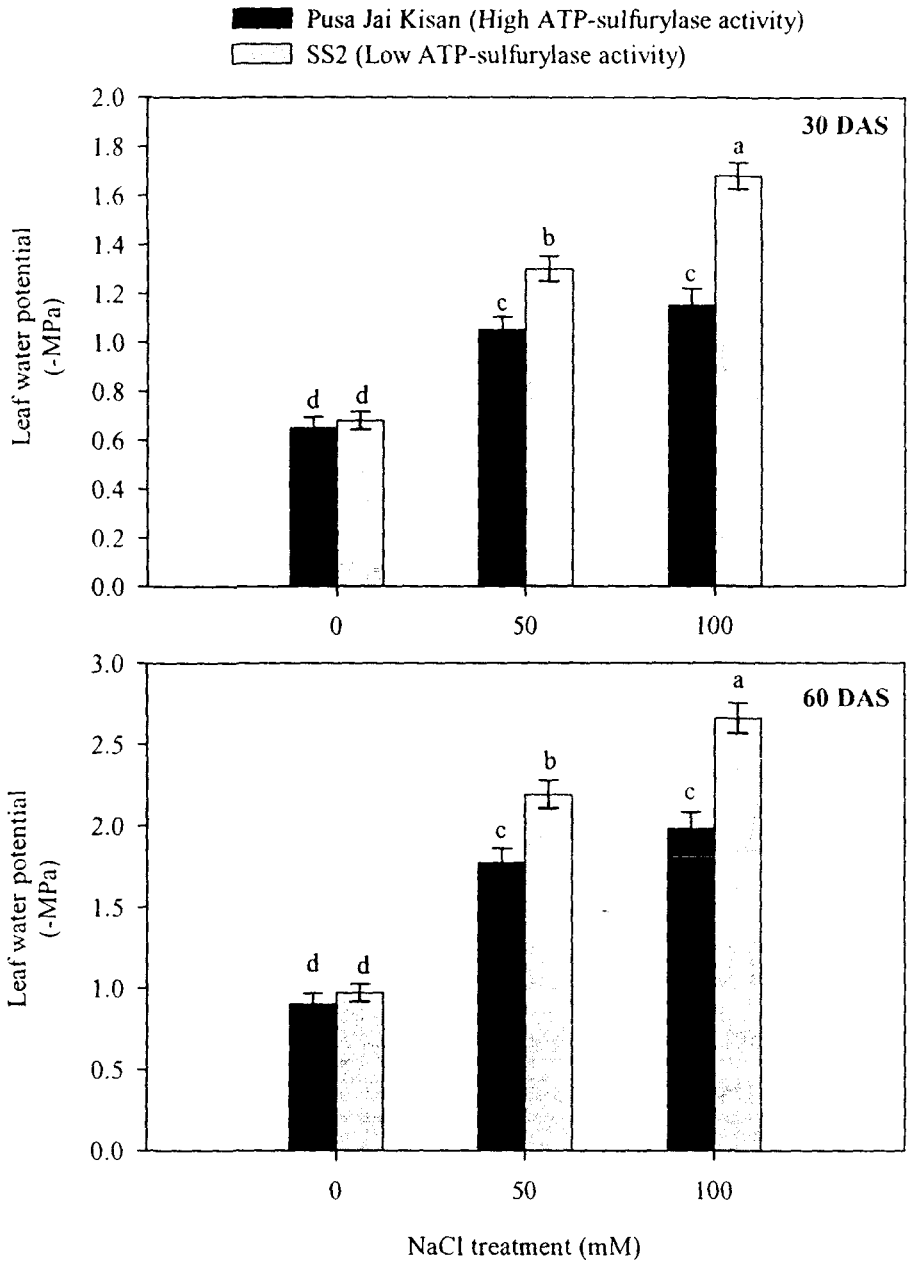


Figure 12. Effect of NaCl treatments on leaf water potential of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

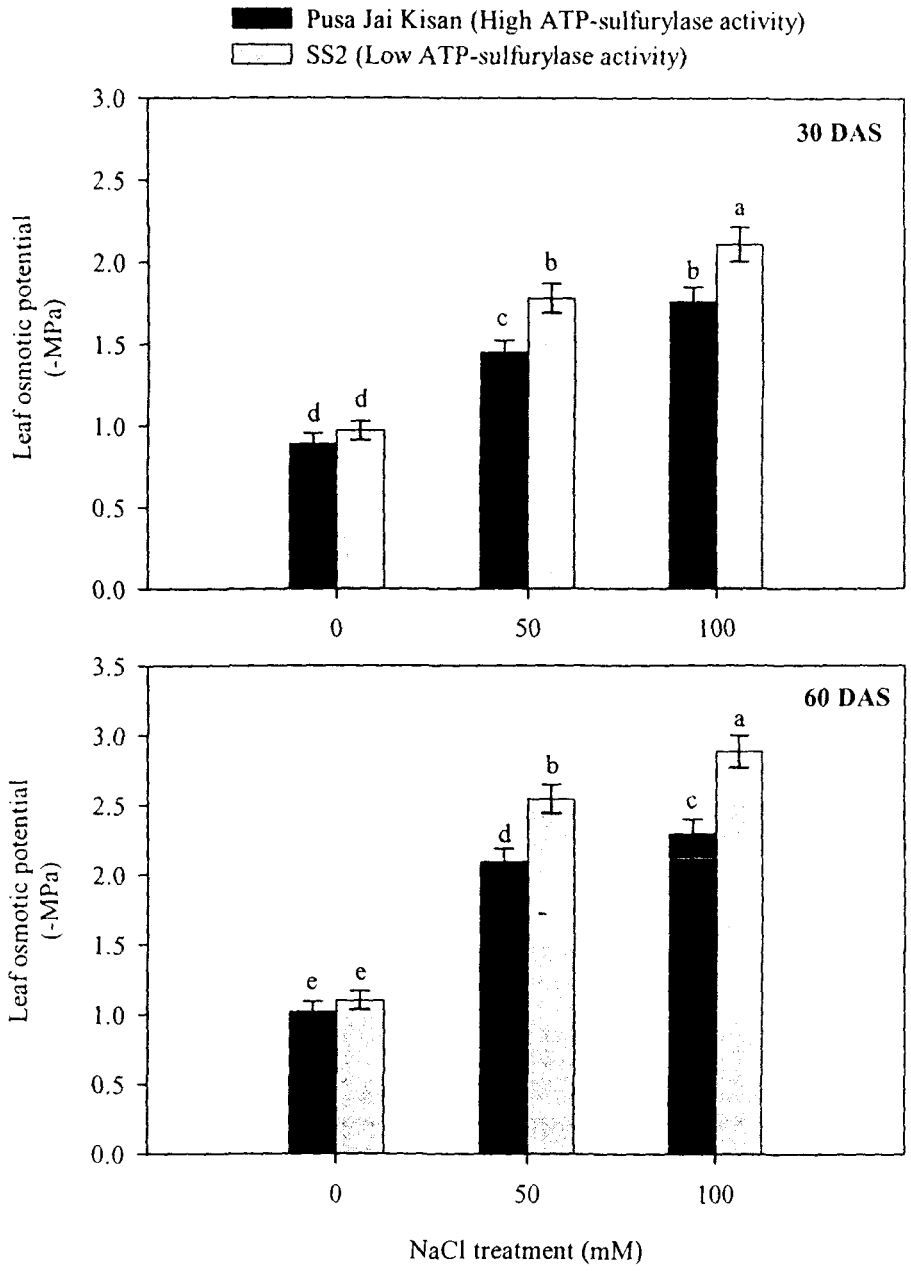


Figure 13. Effect of NaCl treatments on leaf osmotic potential of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

The treatment of 100 mM NaCl decreased leaf water potential and osmotic potential in Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2. The decreases in these characteristics due to 100 mM NaCl were 77.05 and 97.6% at 30 DAS, 120.0% and 124.5% at 60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan in comparison to the respective control. A higher decrease in the above characteristics of 154.5% and 117.5% at 30 DAS, 174.2% and 161.8% at 60 DAS in SS2 with 100 mM NaCl was noted in comparison to the respective control.

4.2.4 Content of nutrients and ions

4.2.4.1 Nutrients

Salinity stress significantly reduced the content of leaf N, P, K and Ca in both high ATP-sulfurylase activity (Pusa Jai Kisan) and low ATP-sulfurylase activity (SS2) cultivars but the reduction was more prominent in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan with 100 mM NaCl (Figures 14-17).

The decrease in leaf N, P, K and Ca content in Pusa Jai Kisan with 100 mM NaCl was 28.2%, 33.6%, 18.2% and 22.7% at 30 DAS, and 31.5%, 46.1%, 18.4% and 28.1%, respectively at 60 DAS compared to control. The cultivar SS2 showed a higher decrease of 39.1%, 46.0%, 24.15 and 35.2% at 30 DAS and 46.9%, 50.3%, 29.9% and 46.1% at 60 DAS, respectively with 100 mM NaCl compared to control.

4.2.4.2 Ions

In both the cultivars, Na+ content in root and leaf was higher in NaCl treatments than control. Both the cultivars accumulated equally Na+ in root under 50 and 100 mM NaCl. However, the content of Na+ in leaf was significantly higher in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan at both the NaCl levels (Figures 18-21).

Root and leaf Na+ in Pusa Jai Kisan following treatment of 100 mM NaCl increased by 31.5% and 32.9% at 30 DAS, 29.3% and 35.5% at 60 DAS in comparison to control. In SS2, the content was increased by 58.5% and 32.7% at 30 DAS, 30.6% and 47.1% at 60 DAS with 100 mM NaCl in comparison to control.

Salinity stress increased Cl- content in root maximally with 100 mM NaCl in both the cultivars. At both the NaCl levels the content of Cl- in root was higher in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2, whereas leaf Cl- content was higher in SS2. The treatment of 100 mM NaCl did not significantly enhance leaf Cl- content in both the cultivars compared to 50 mM NaCl.

In Pusa Jai Kisan the content of root and leaf Cl^- was increased by 32.7% and 19.7% at 30 DAS, 40.0% and 24.8% at 60 DAS due to 100 mM NaCl in comparison to

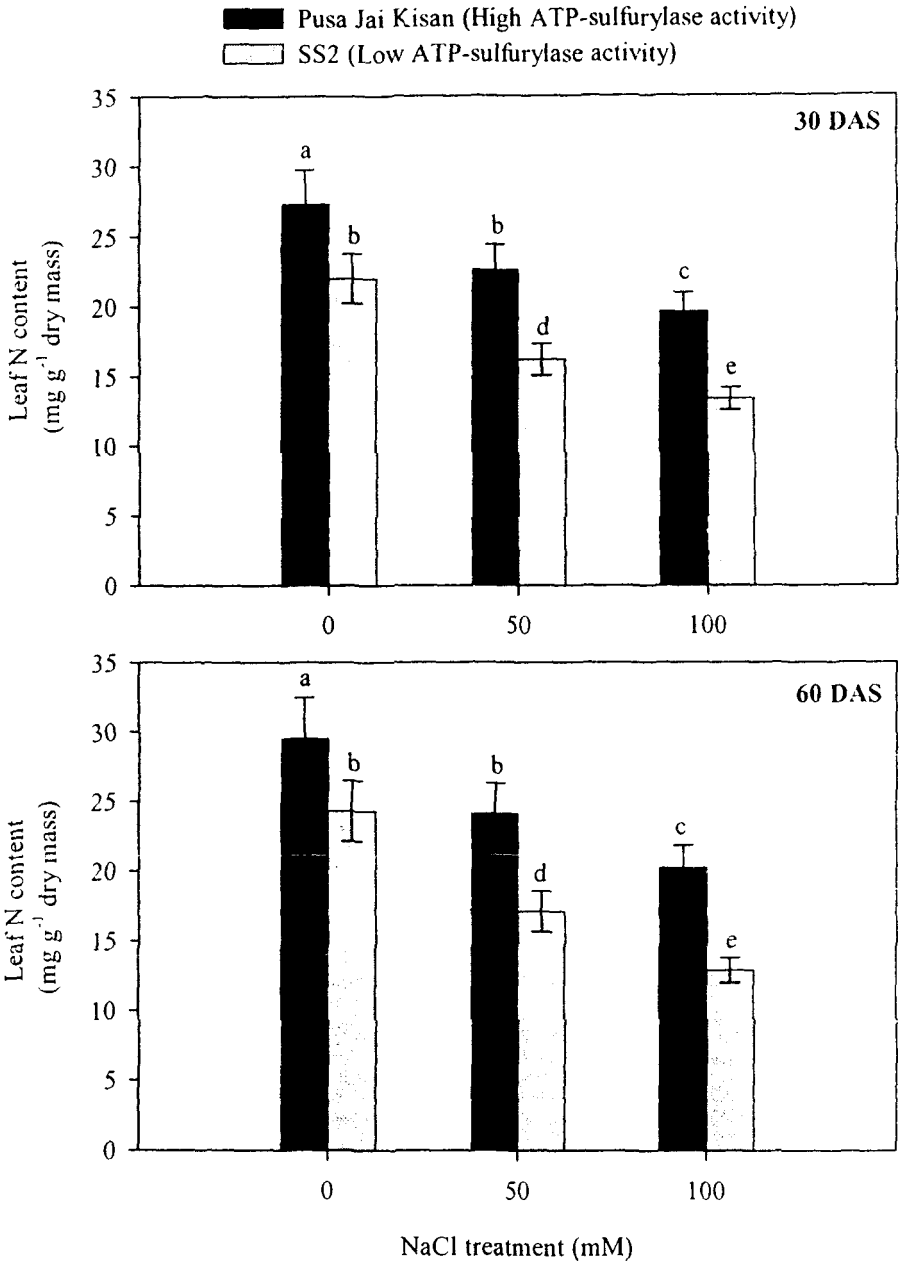


Figure 14. Effect of NaCl treatments on leaf N content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

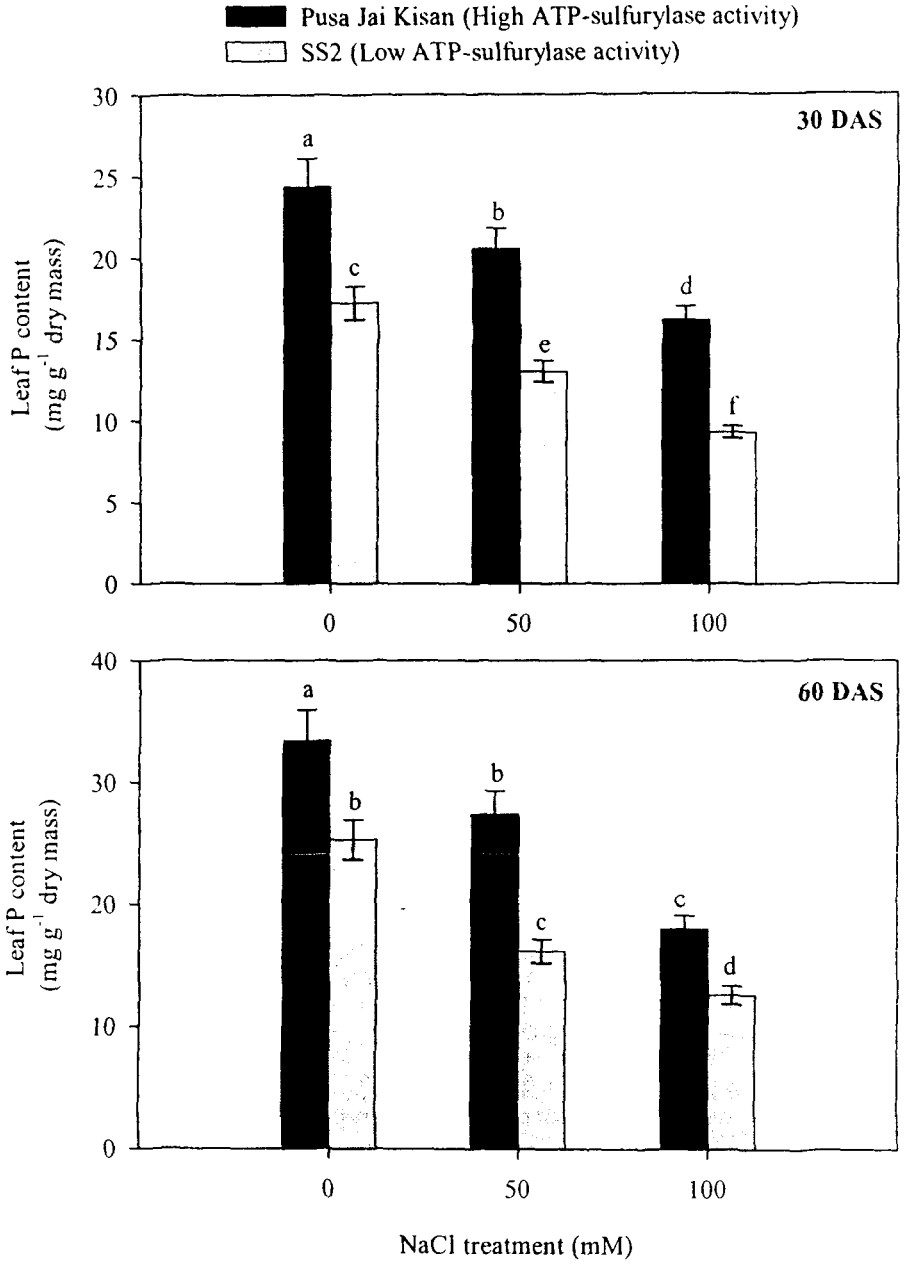


Figure 15. Effect of NaCl treatments on leaf P content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

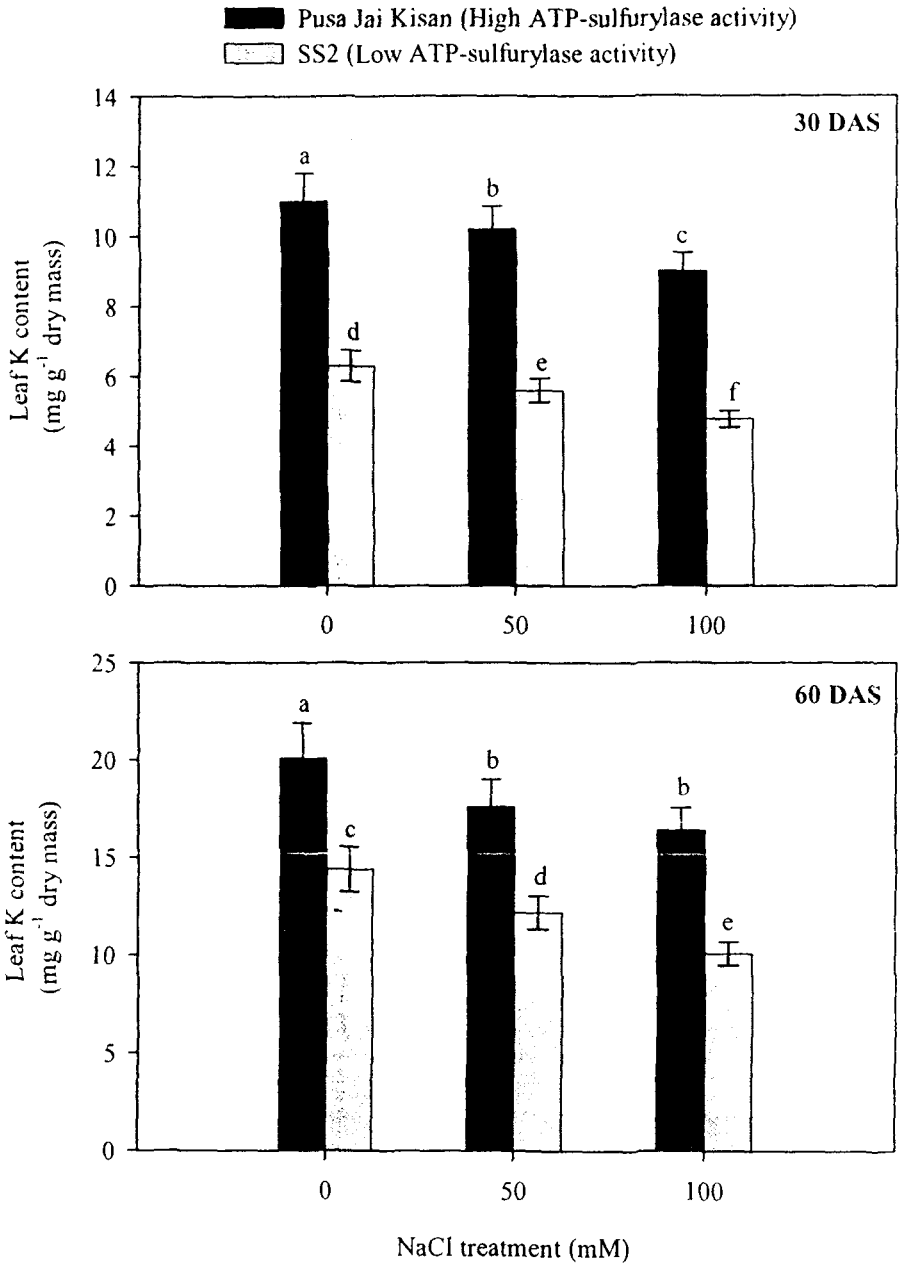


Figure 16. Effect of NaCl treatments on leaf K content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

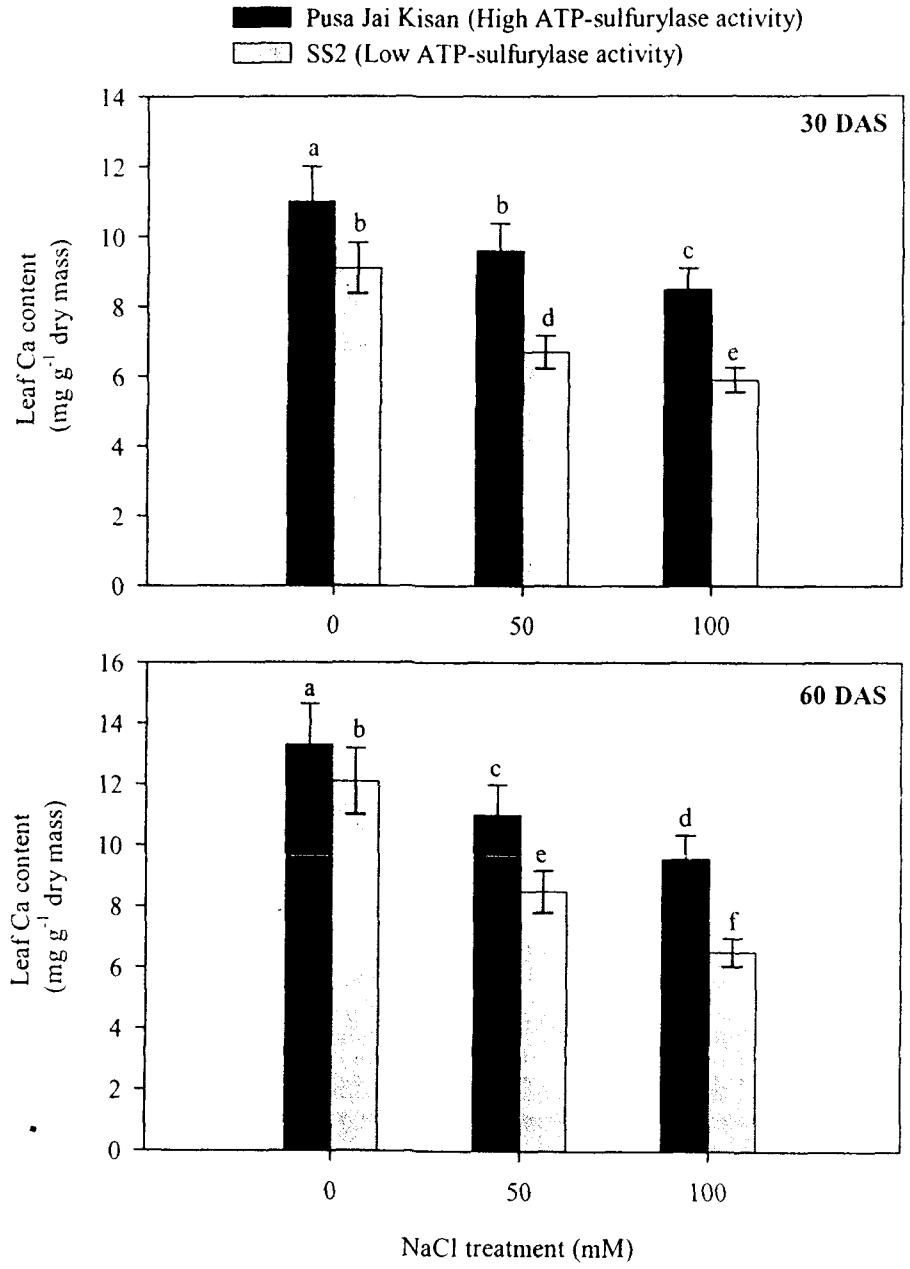


Figure 17. Effect of NaCl treatments on leaf Ca content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

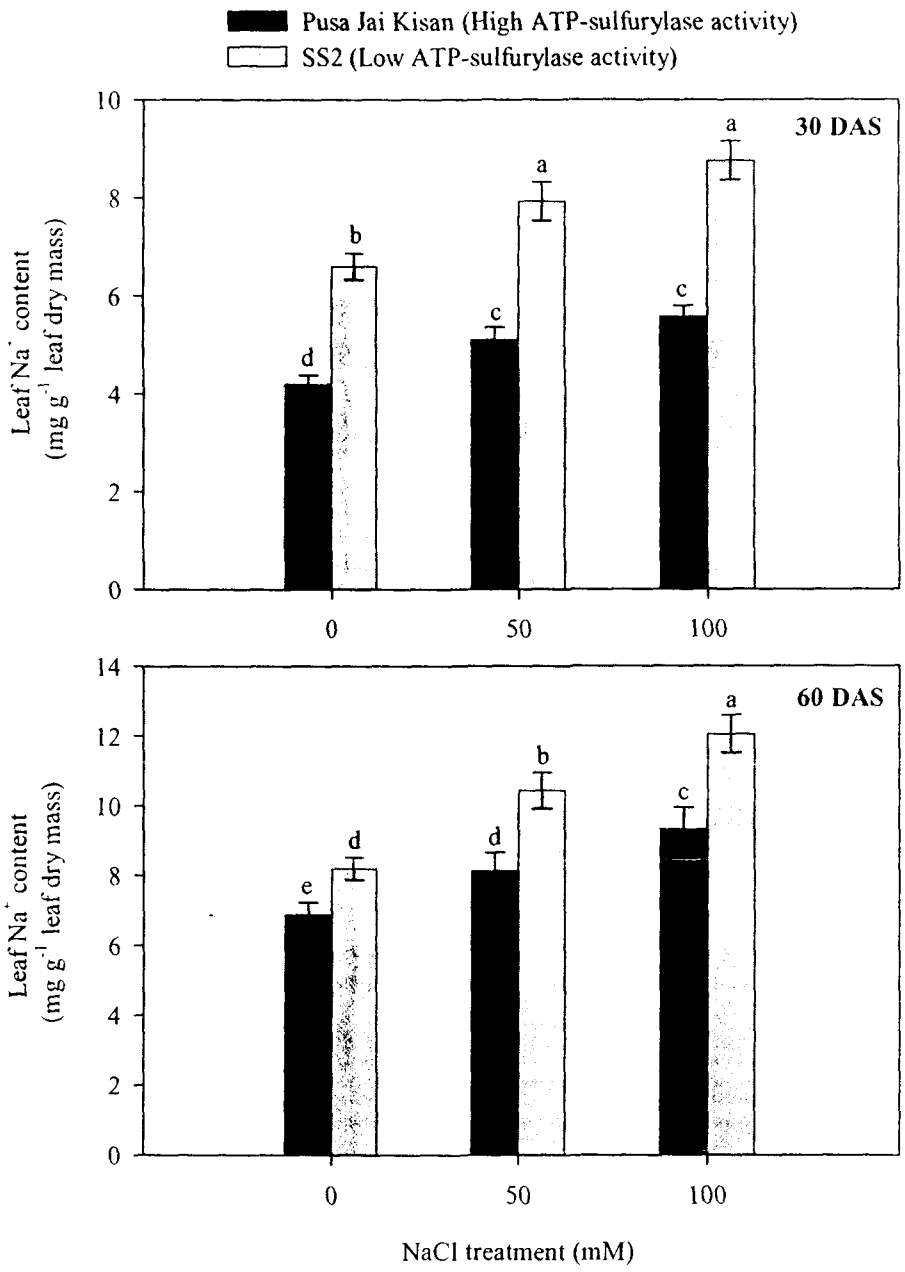


Figure 18. Effect of NaCl treatments on leaf Na^+ content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

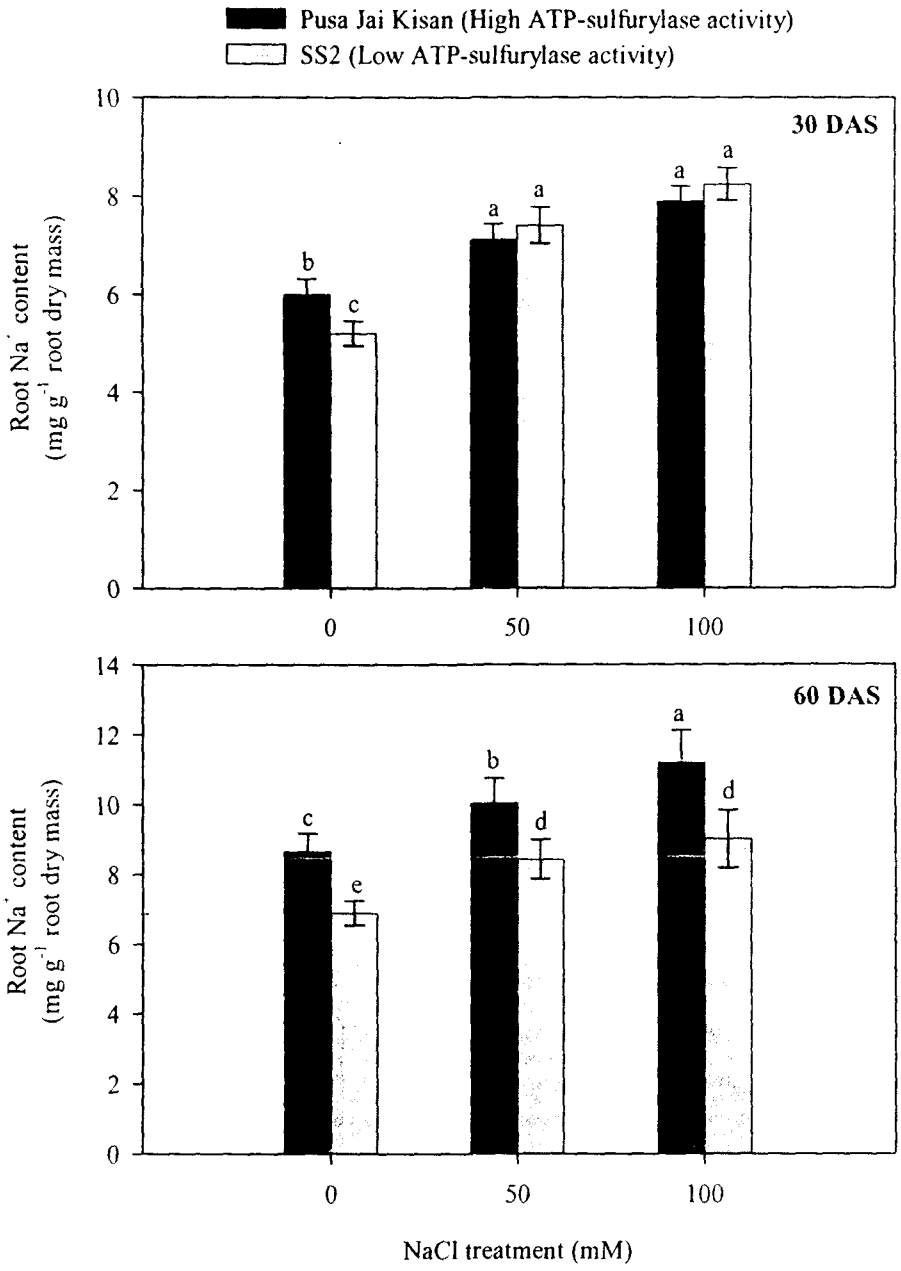


Figure 19. Effect of NaCl treatments on root Na^+ content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

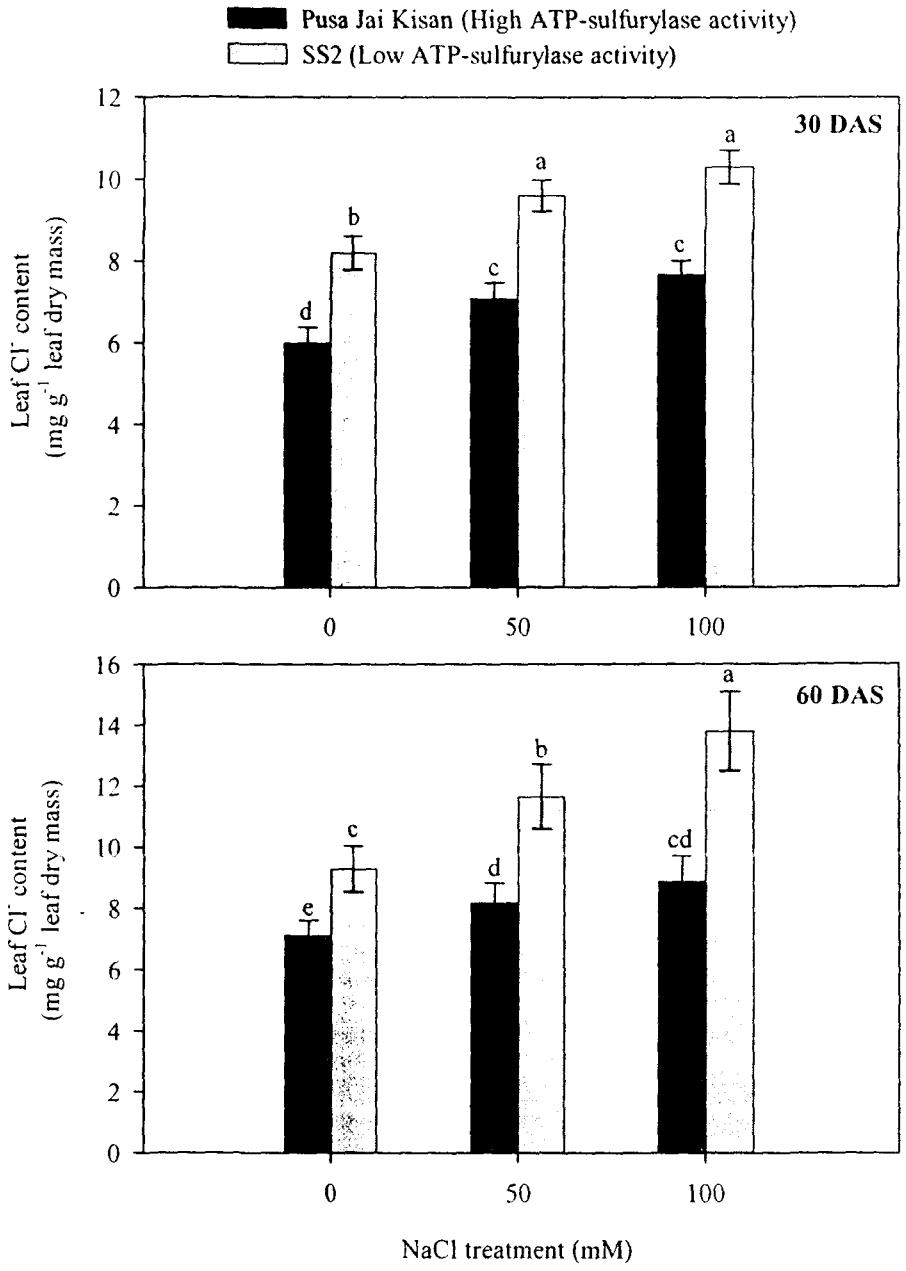


Figure 20. Effect of NaCl treatments on leaf Cl^- content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

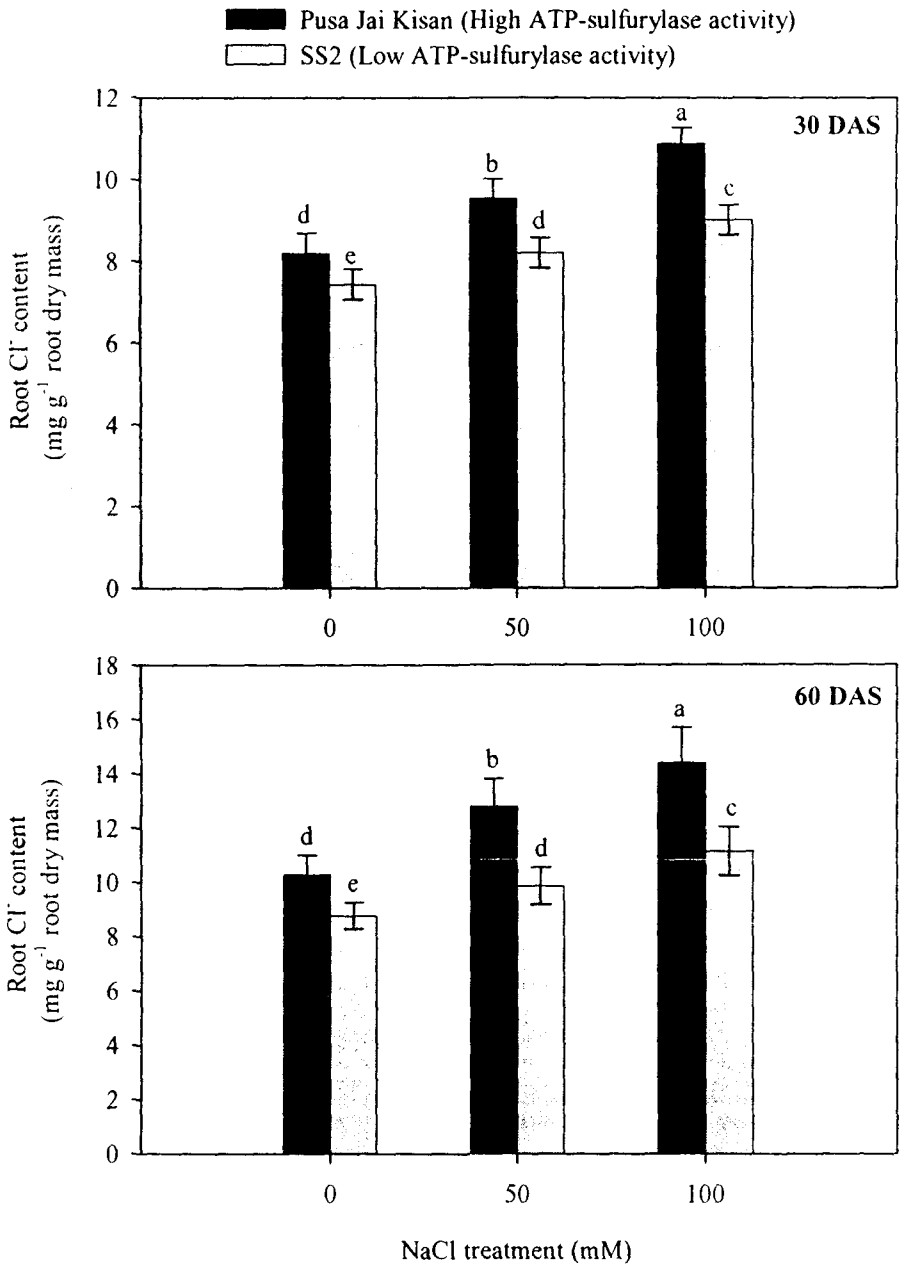


Figure 21. Effect of NaCl treatments on root Cl^- content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

control. In SS2, the above characteristics were increased by 21.2% and 25.6% at 30 DAS, 27.1% and 48.6% at 60 DAS in comparison with control.

4.2.5 Oxidative stress

Salinity stress increased the content of TBARS and H_2O_2, electrolyte leakage, membrane stability index and relative salt injury and the values were significantly higher than control in both the cultivars. The plants raised without NaCl showed equal content of TBARS and H_2O_2 and electrolyte leakage in both the cultivars. However, the values for these traits were significantly higher in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan under 50 and 100 mM NaCl (Figures 22-26).

In Pusa Jai Kisan, the content of TBARS and H_2O_2 and electrolyte leakage were increased by 256.1%, 178.3% and 37.63% at 30 DAS; 395.4%, 230.2% and 140.4%, respectively at 60 DAS due to 100 mM NaCl compared to the respective control. In SS2, the values for above characteristics were increased by 349.2%, 268.6% and 86.97% at 30 DAS; 591.7%, 300.9% and 131.5%, respectively at 60 DAS due to 100 mM NaCl compared to control.

Salinity stress significantly decreased the membrane stability index in both the cultivars, but the decrease was higher in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan. The decrease in membrane stability index with 100 mM NaCl in Pusa Jai Kisan was 13.7% and 18.6% at 30 and 60 DAS over their respective control. In SS2, this decrease was 41.2% and 44.1% at 30 and 60 DAS over their respective control.

Relative salt injury increased significantly with the increasing NaCl concentration and was greater in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan. A significant increase in relative salt injury in Pusa Jai Kisan due to 100 mM NaCl was 29.4% at 30 DAS and 55.6% at 60 DAS in comparison to control. In SS2, the increase in relative salt injury due to 100 mM NaCl was 71.6% and 105.6% at 30 and 60 DAS in comparison to control.

4.2.6 Enzymatic and Non-Enzymatic Antioxidants

4.2.6.1 Enzymatic antioxidants

Salinity stress enhanced the activity of antioxidative enzymes at both the sampling times (Figures 27-30). The activity of SOD increased with the increasing NaCl concentration and the extent of increase was greater in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan. In Pusa Jai Kisan, the activity of SOD was increased by 69.2% and 60.3% with 100 mM NaCl at 30 and 60 DAS over their respective control. The cultivar SS2 showed

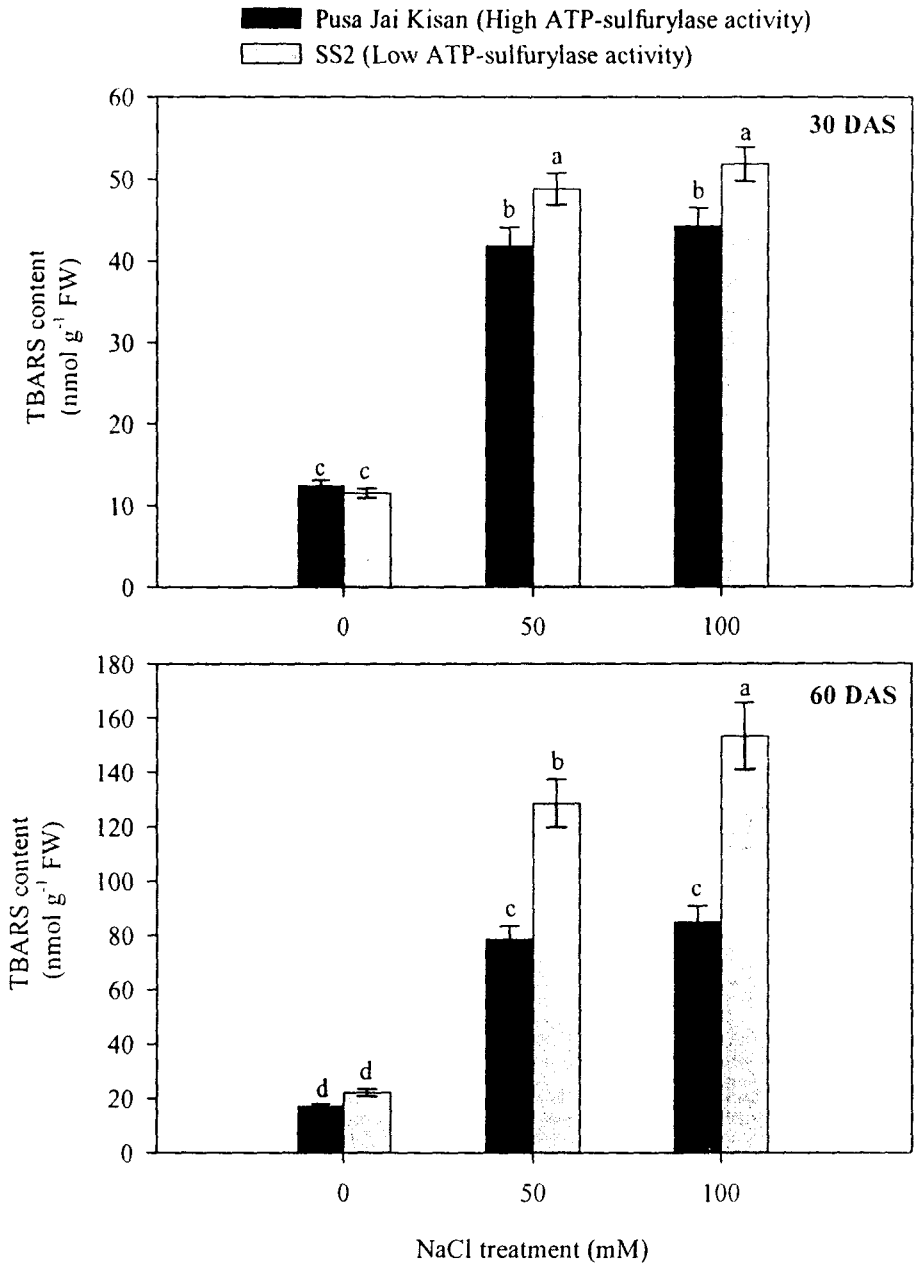


Figure 22. Effect of NaCl treatments on TBARS content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

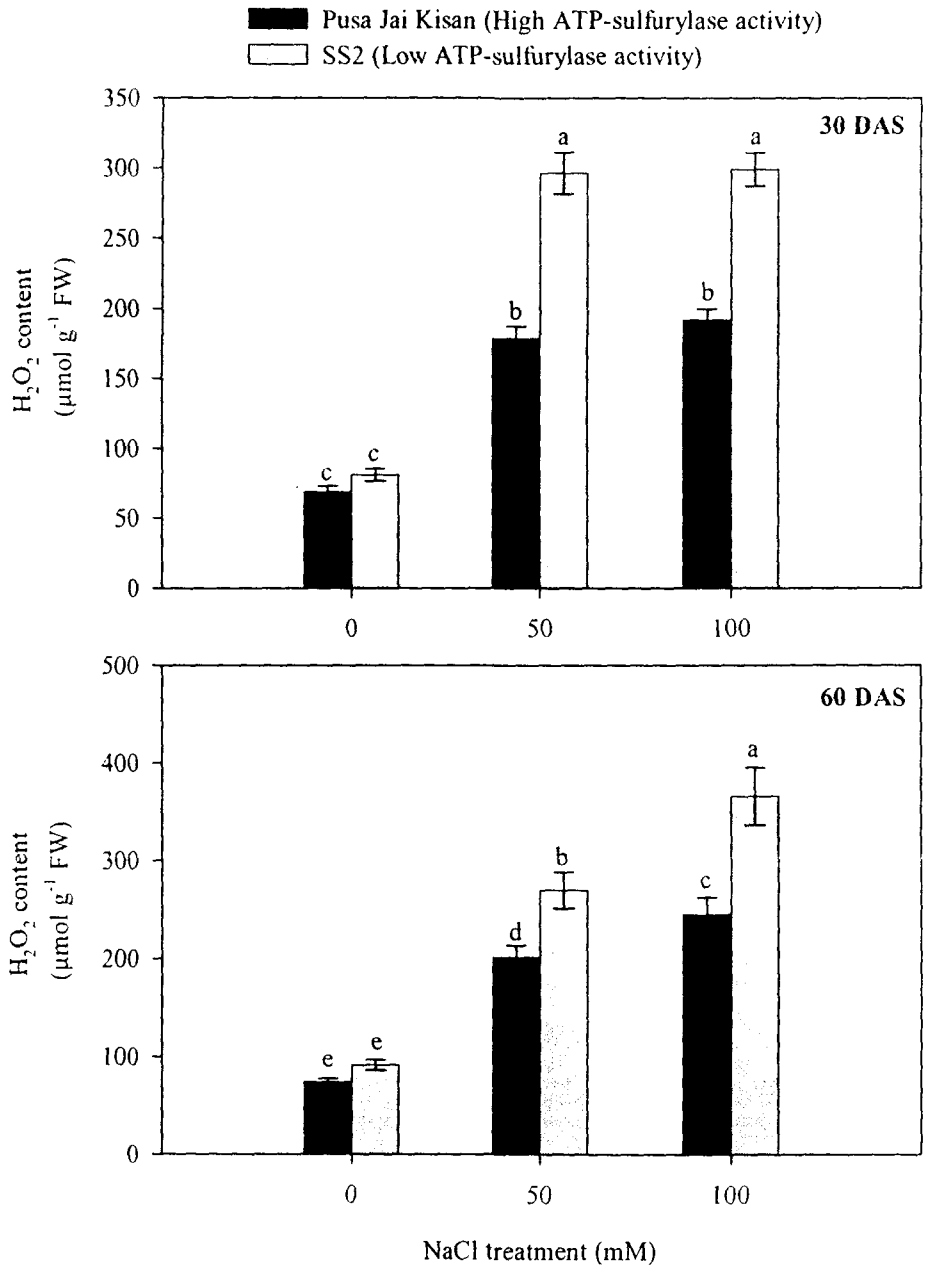


Figure 23. Effect of NaCl treatments on H_2O_2 content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

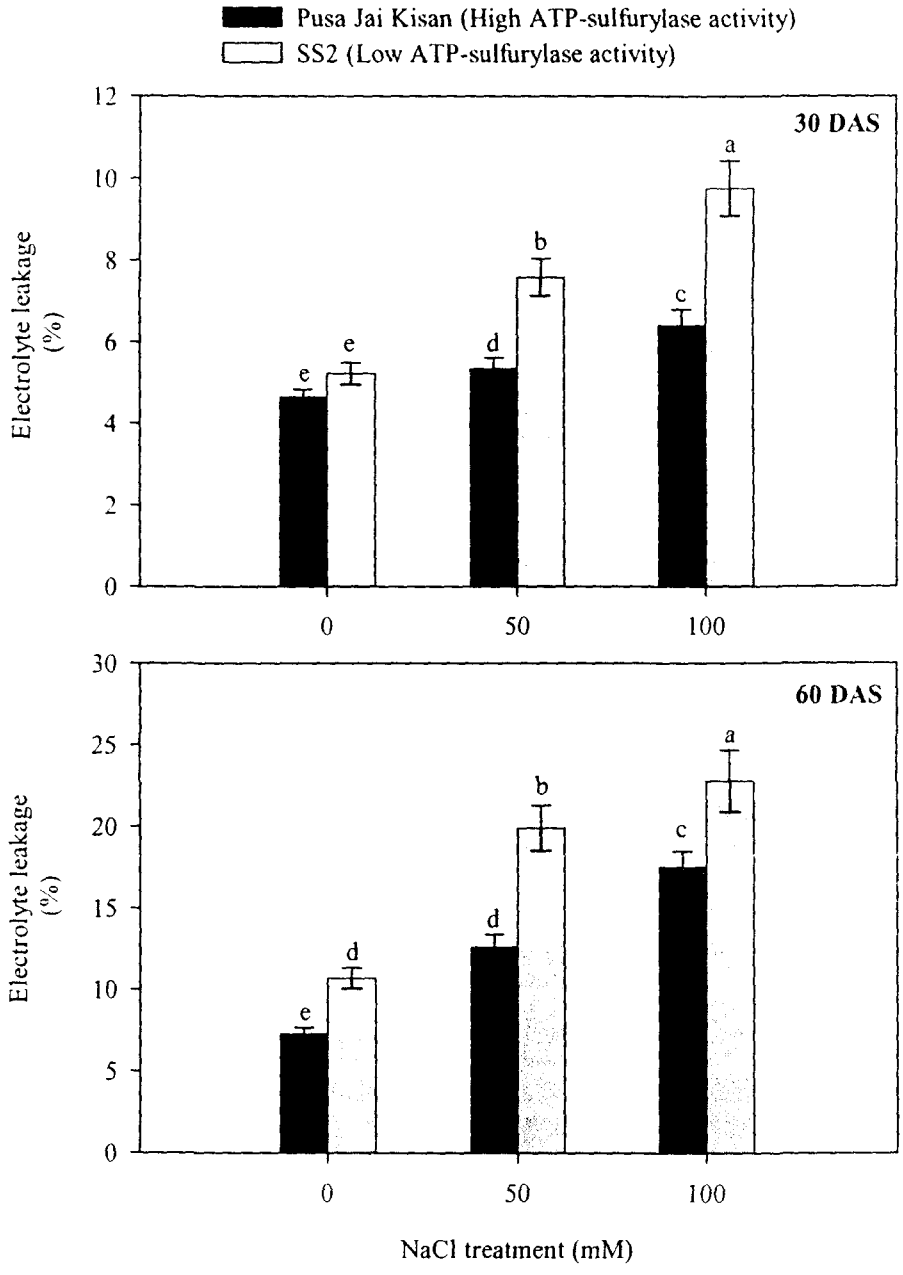


Figure 24. Effect of NaCl treatments on electrolyte leakage of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

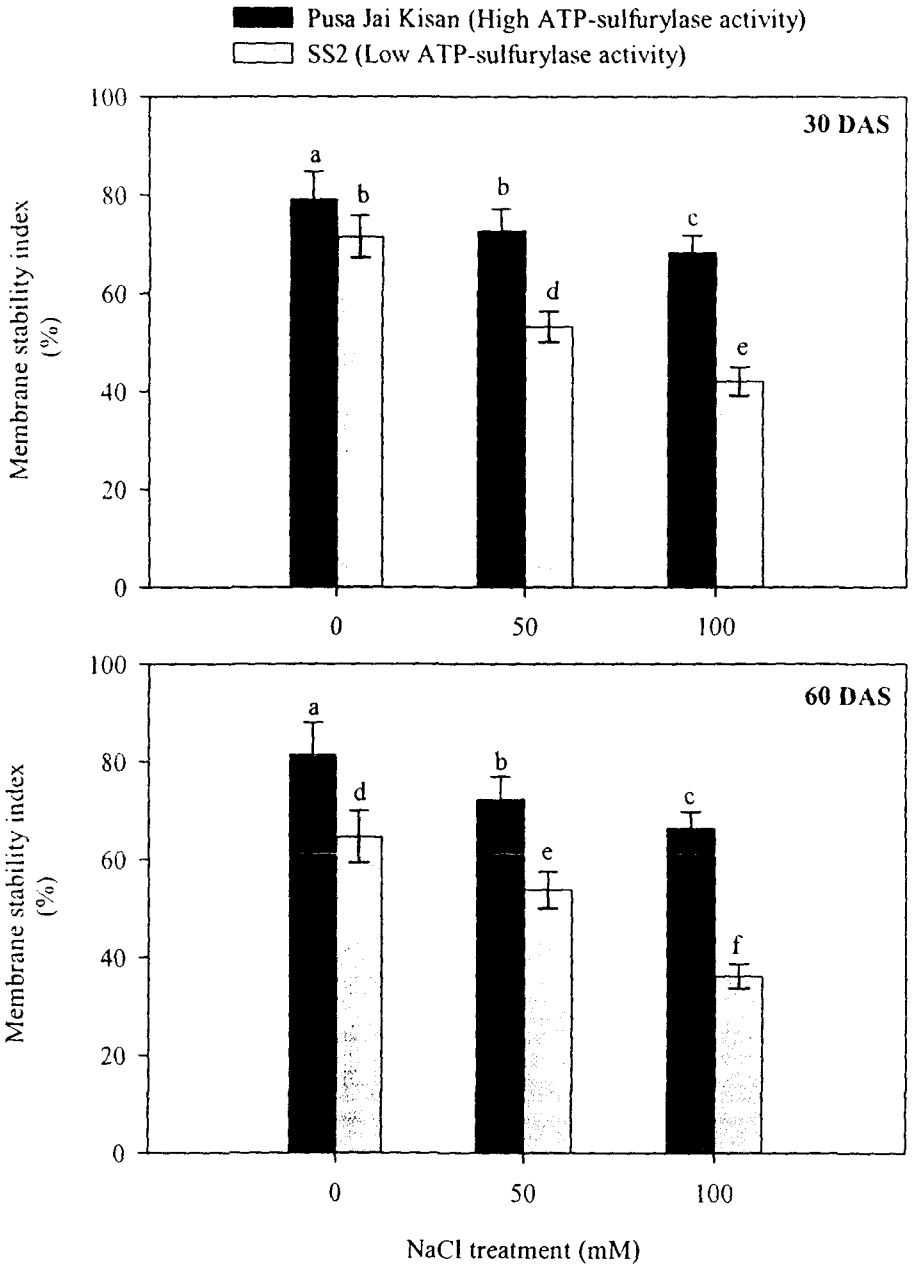


Figure 25. Effect of NaCl treatments on membrane stability index of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

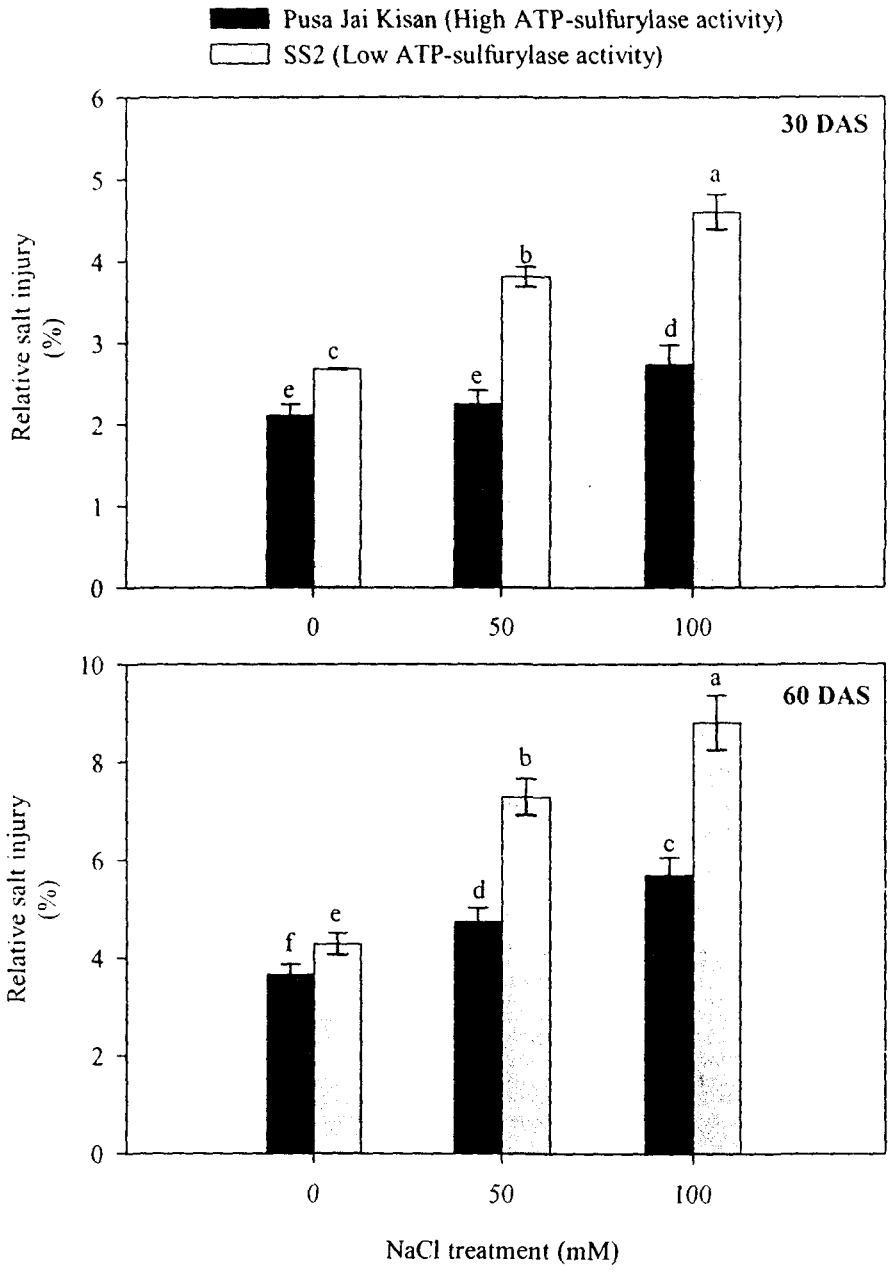


Figure 26. Effect of NaCl treatments on relative salt injury of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

higher increase of 104.6% and 76.8% with 100 mM NaCl at 30 and 60 DAS, respectively over their respective control.

The activity of CAT, APX and GR was higher in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2. In Pusa Jai Kisan, the activity of these enzymes increased by 73.0%, 224.6% and 62.3% at 30 DAS and 125.0%, 237.8% and 161.4% at 60 DAS, respectively with 100 mM NaCl in comparison to control. In SS2, the activity of these enzymes was increased by 38.2%, 98.0% and 34.3% at 30 DAS, and 24.4%, 150.8% and 67.2% at 60 DAS, respectively with 100 mM NaCl in comparison to control (Figures 27-30).

4.2.6.2 Non-enzymatic antioxidants

Salinity stress decreased reduced ascorbate content significantly in both the cultivars. The decrease was greater in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan. However, the effect of 50 and 100 mM NaCl on reduced ascorbate content did not differ significantly in both the cultivars. Contrarily, reduced glutathione content increased significantly with the increase in NaCl level in both the cultivars. The increase was higher in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2 at 100 mM NaCl (Figures 31-32).

Reduced ascorbate content was decreased by 37.7% and 45.8% with 100 mM NaCl at 30 and 60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan in comparison to control. In SS2, the content was decreased by 56.6% and 70.8% with 100 mM NaCl at 30 and 60 DAS in comparison to control.

The increase in reduced glutathione content in Pusa Jai Kisan due to 100 mM NaCl was 329.6% and 92.3% at 30 and 60 DAS over the control. In SS2, the content was increased by 204.4% and 68.3% at 30 and 60 DAS due to 100 mM NaCl in comparison to control.

4.2.7 Growth characteristics

Plant dry mass and leaf area decreased with the increasing NaCl concentration at both the sampling times. Maximum decrease in plant dry mass and leaf area was found with 100 mM NaCl in both the cultivars (Figures 33-35).

In Pusa Jai Kisan, the treatment of 100 mM NaCl decreased plant dry mass by 28.9% and leaf area by 26.3% at 30 DAS in comparison to control. At 60 DAS, the decreases in the above characteristics due to 100 mM NaCl were 41.2% and 34.9%, respectively in comparison to control. Low ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar SS2 showed decrease in plant dry mass and leaf area of 51.0% and 36.8% with 100 mM NaCl at 30 DAS and 59.1% and 45.9% at 60 DAS in comparison to control.

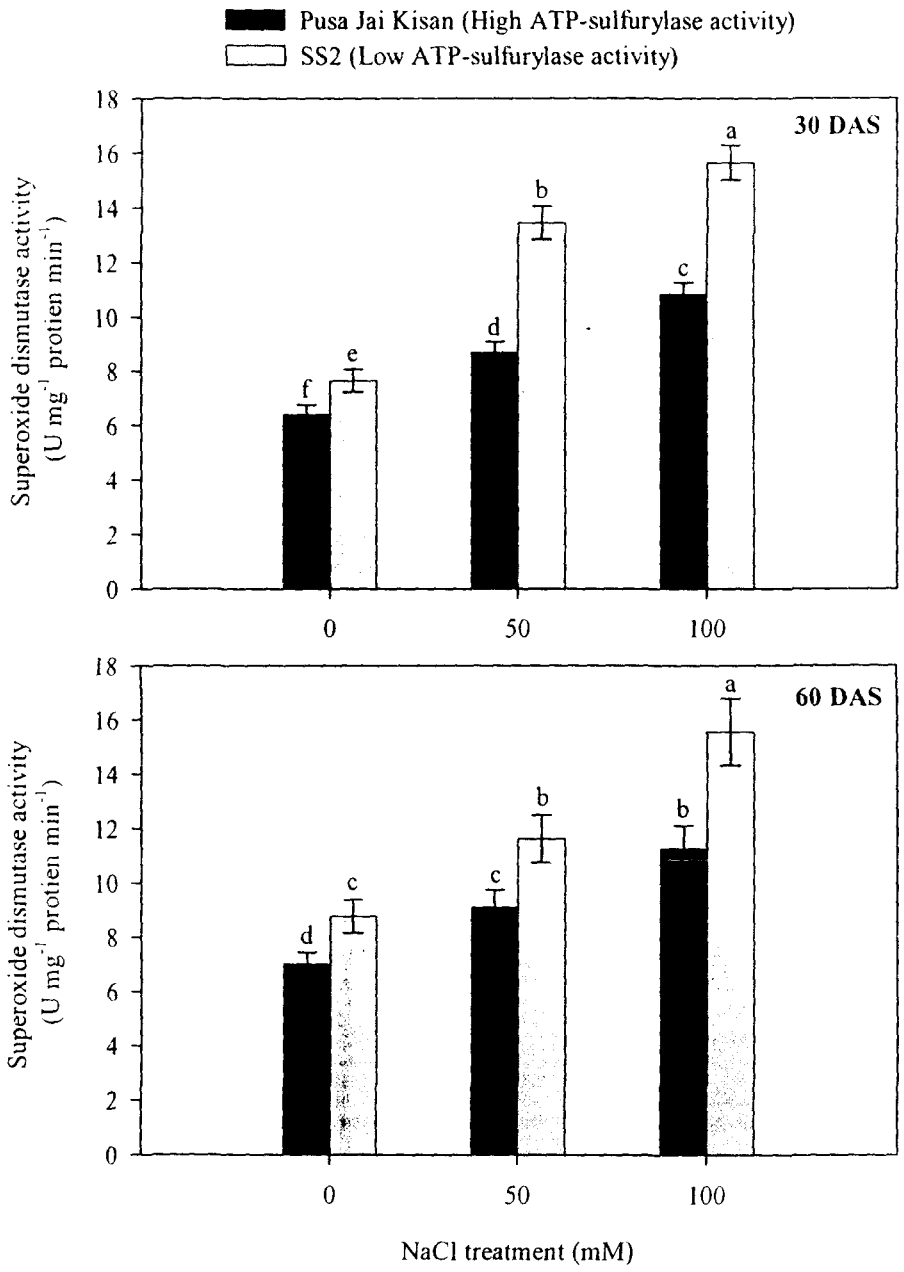


Figure 27. Effect of NaCl treatments on superoxide dismutase activity of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

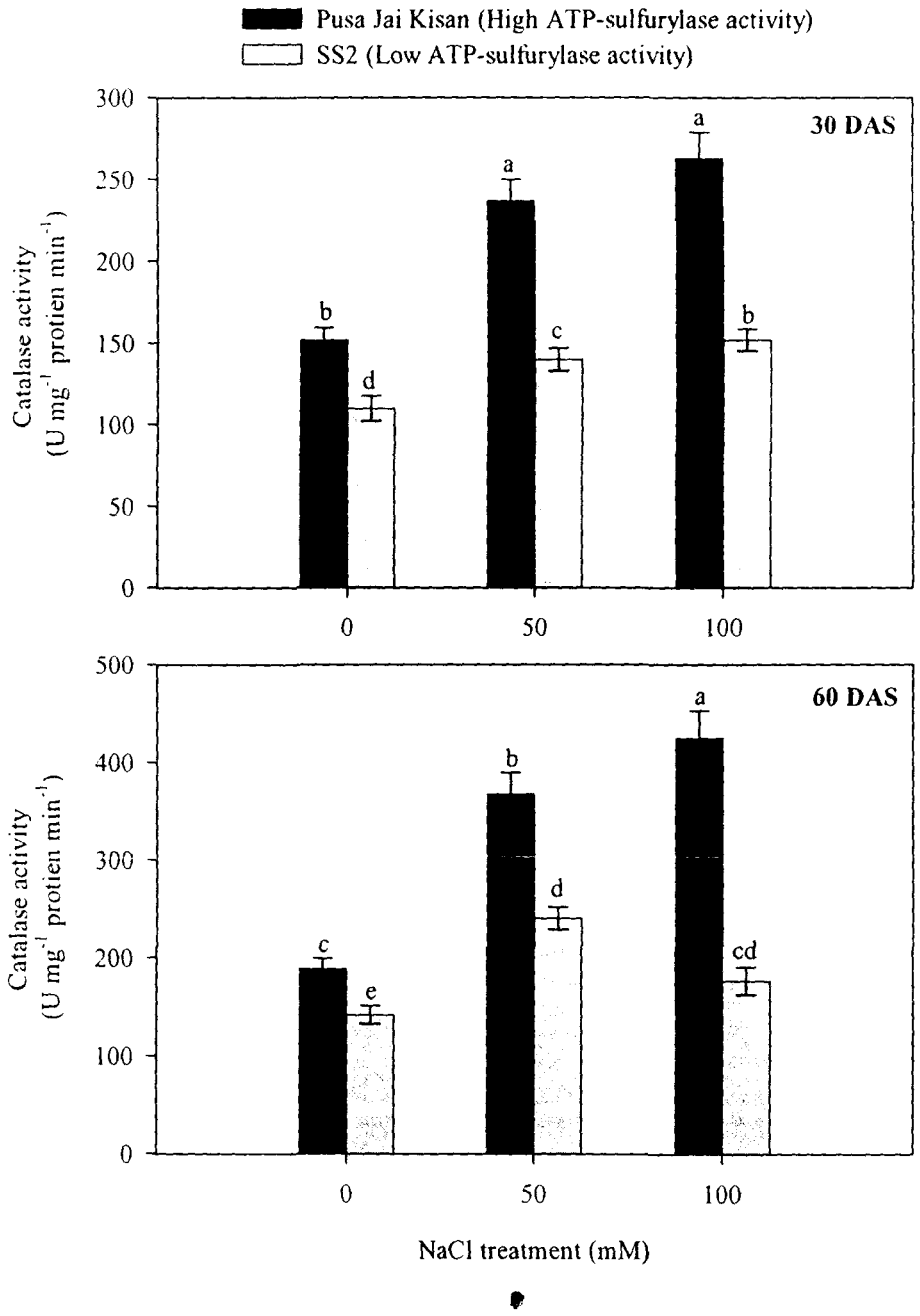


Figure 28. Effect of NaCl treatments on catalase activity of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

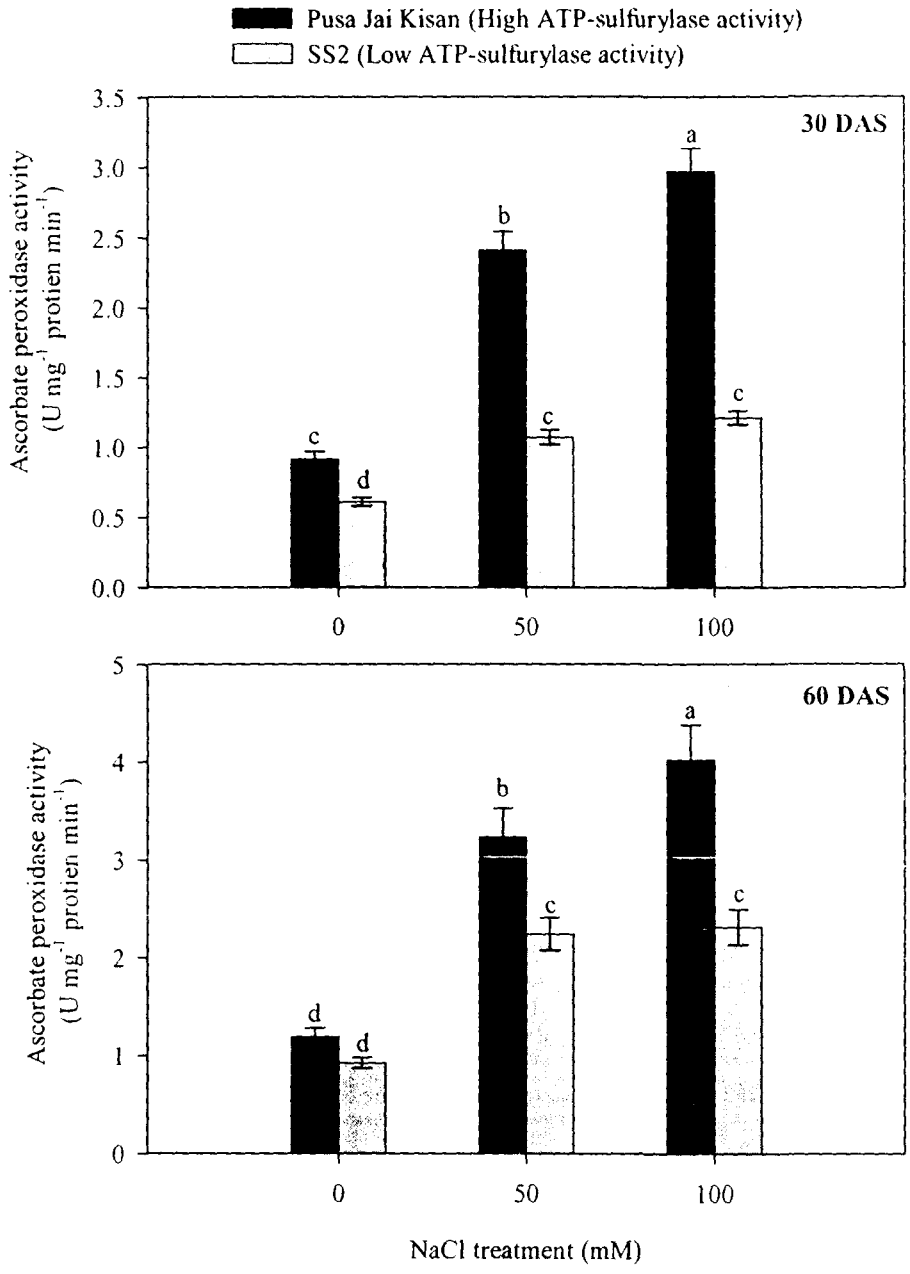


Figure 29. Effect of NaCl treatments on ascorbate peroxidise activity of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

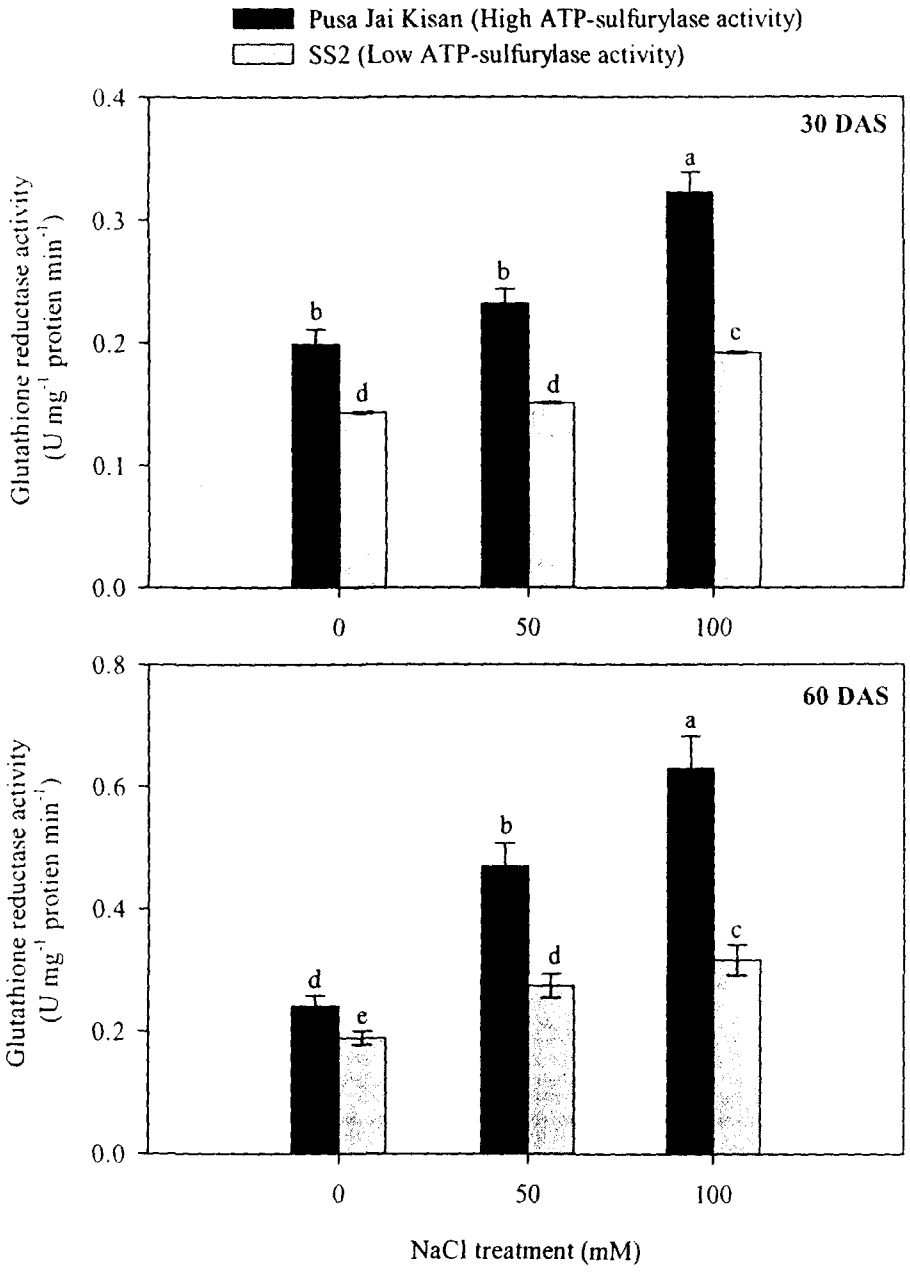


Figure 30. Effect of NaCl treatments on glutathione reductase activity of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

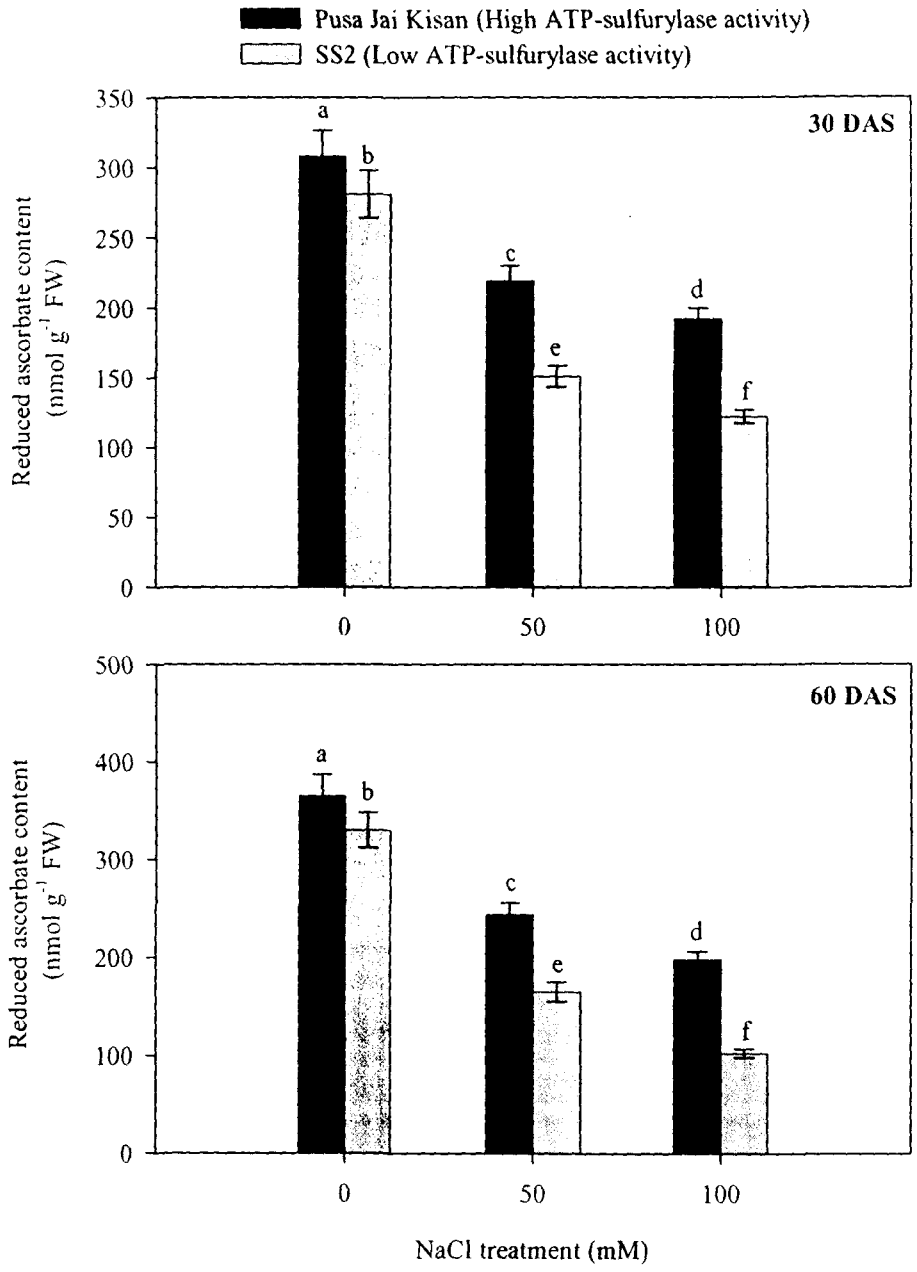


Figure 31. Effect of NaCl treatments on reduced ascorbate content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

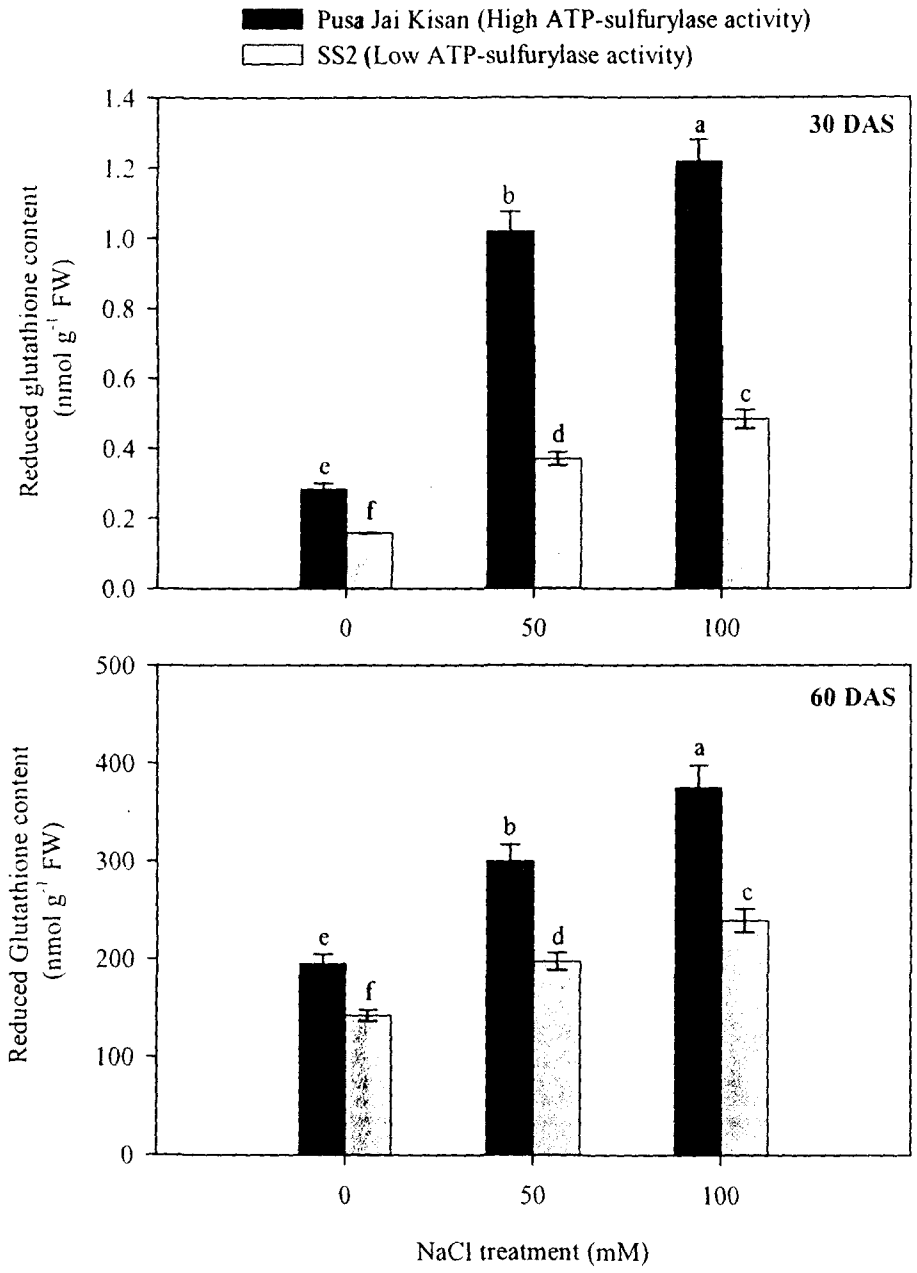


Figure 32. Effect of NaCl treatments on reduced glutathione content of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

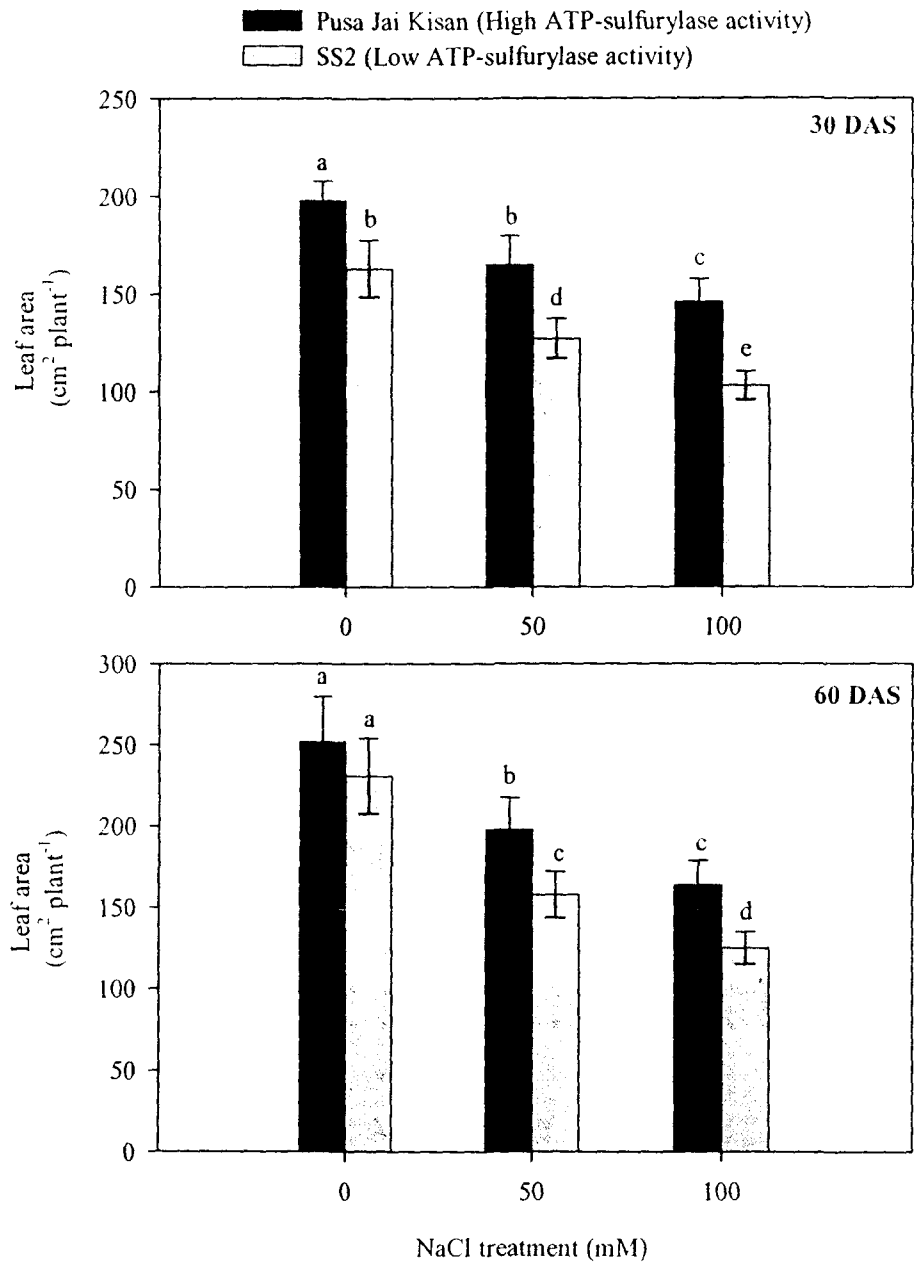


Figure 33. Effect of NaCl treatments on leaf area of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

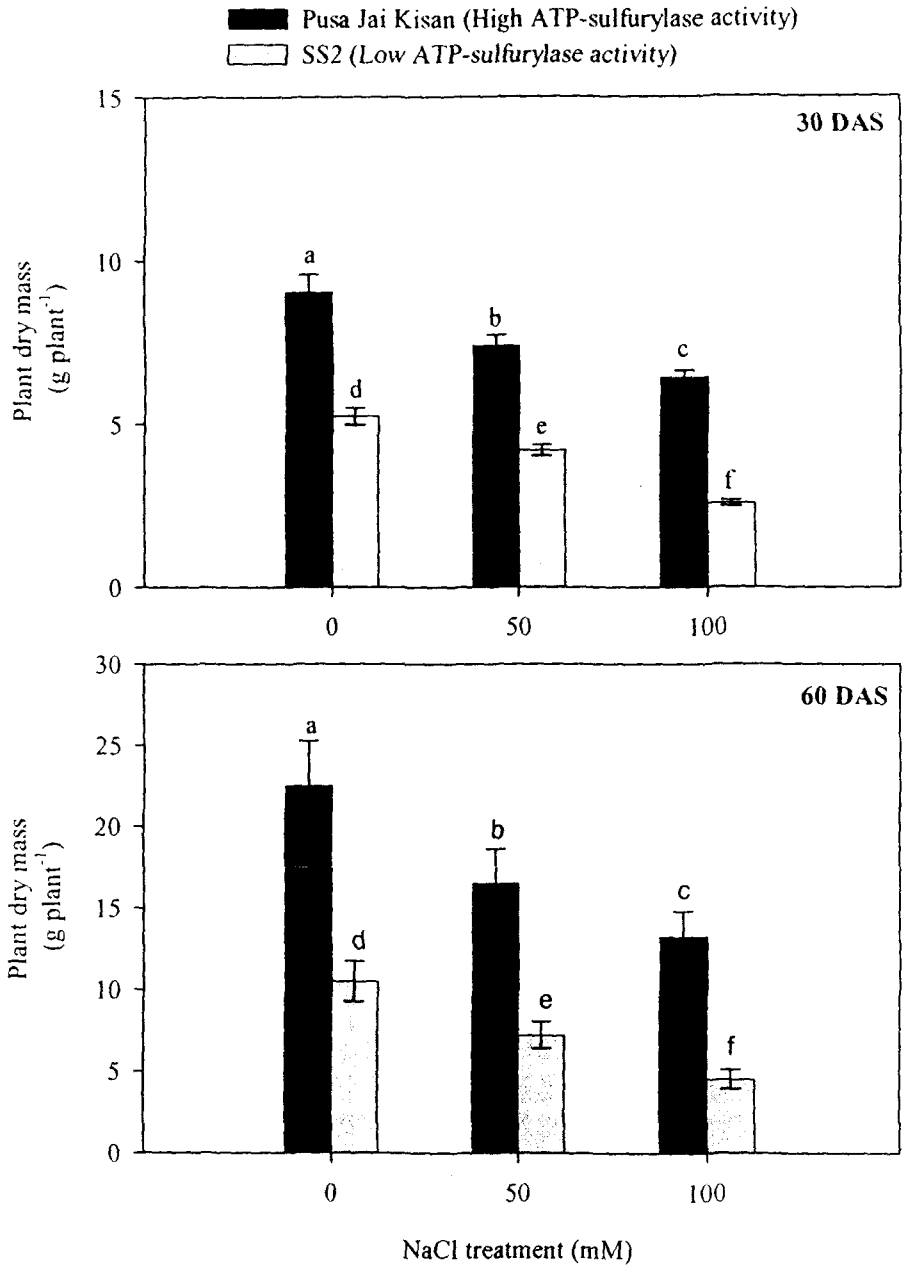


Figure 34. Effect of NaCl treatments on plant dry mass of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

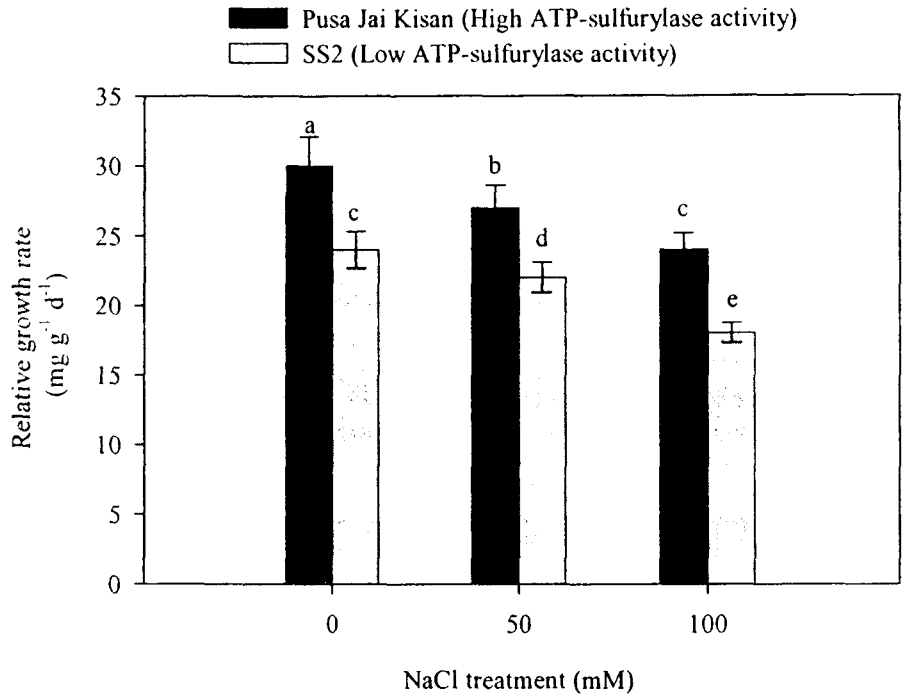


Figure 35. Effect of NaCl treatments on relative growth rate of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

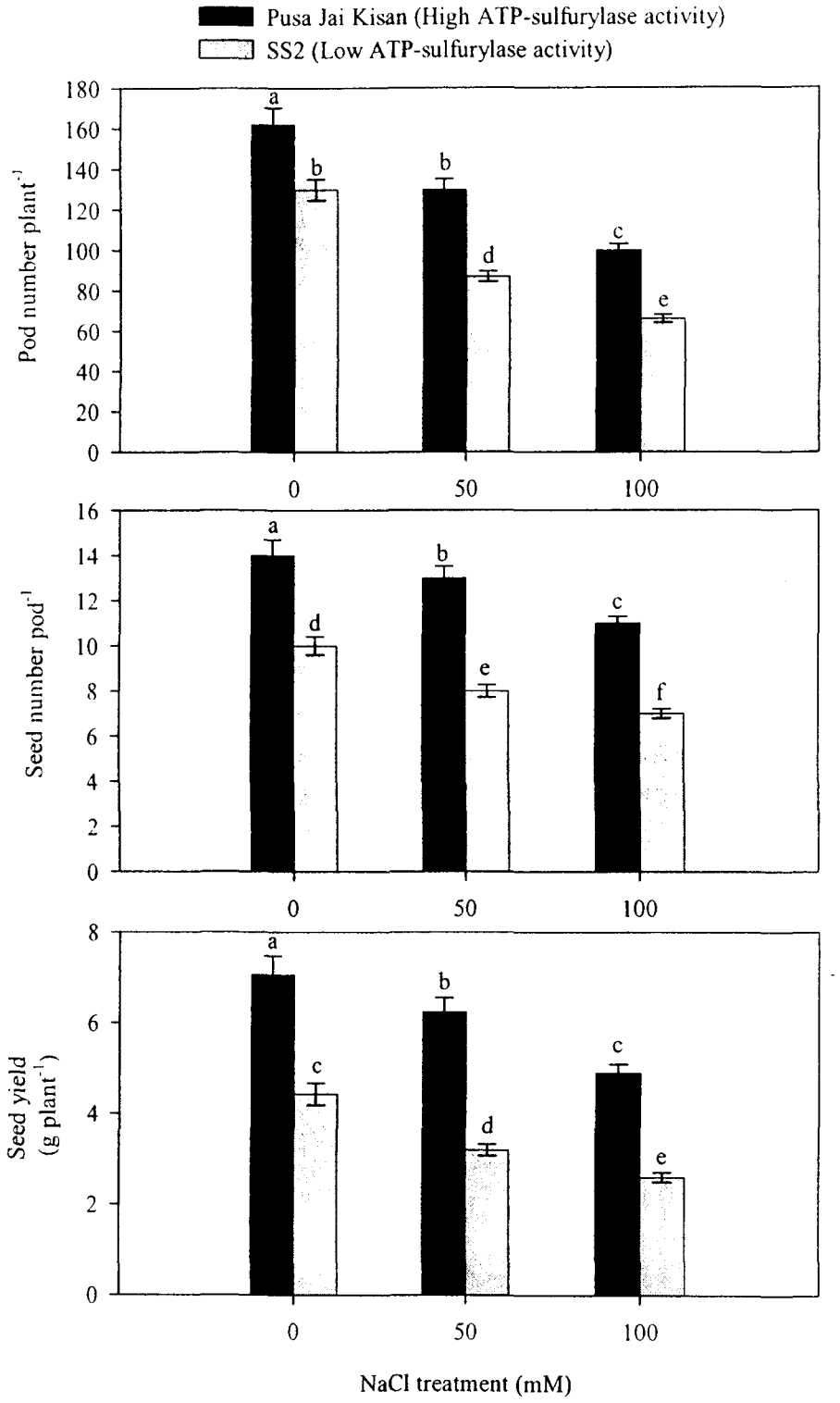


Figure 36. Effect of NaCl treatments on pod number per plant, seed number per plant and seed yield of two cultivars of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

In Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2, relative growth rate was decreased by 20.0% and 25.0%, respectively with 100 mM NaCl in comparison to control.

4.2.8 Yield characteristics

Salinity stress significantly decreased the yield characteristics (pod number per plant, seed number per plant and seed yield per plant) at harvest and the extent of decrease was greater in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan with 100 mM NaCl treatment.

Pod number, seed number and seed yield per plant of Pusa Jai Kisan were decreased by 38.3%, 21.4% and 30.5%, respectively due to 100 mM NaCl over the control. In SS2, the decrease in these characteristic was 49.2%, 30.0% and 41.3%, respectively over the control (Figure 36).

4.2.9 Summary of Experiment 2

- The effect of 100 mM NaCl decreased the photosynthetic, growth and yield characteristics maximally. The effect of 100 mM NaCl was more conspicuous in SS2 compared to Pusa Jai Kisan.
- The cultivar SS2 (low ATP-sulfurylase activity) accumulated higher content of Na^+ and Cl^- in leaf than root. SS2 also showed greater content of TBARS and H_2O_2 and higher decrease in growth, photosynthetic traits and leaf water potential and osmotic potential than Pusa Jai Kisan with salinity stress. There exists a direct relationship of the content of leaf and root Na^+ and Cl^- with NaCl-accrued increase in oxidative stress (in terms of increase in level of TBARS and H_2O_2), modulation of plant antioxidant defense system and hence also with the reductions in growth, photosynthesis and yield and its attributes in both the cultivars.
- Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited lower induction of SOD but higher induction of CAT, APX, GR and GSH resulting in rapid detoxification of H_2O_2 produced under salinity stress in comparison to SS2.
- Pusa Jai Kisan cultivar with high ATP-sulfurylase activity showed greater tolerance to salinity stress as the result of its capacity to accumulate Na^+ and Cl^- in root, higher water potential, efficient antioxidant system and higher glutathione content. These characteristics of Pusa Jai Kisan helped in protecting the photosynthetic capacity and maintaining higher plant dry mass.

4.3 Experiment 3: Effect of Sulfur in the Amelioration of Salinity stress with Mustard Types Differing in ATP-Sulfurylase Activity

Experiment 3 was conducted on the basis of findings of Experiment 2. As observed in Experiment 2, maximum reductions in the observed characteristics were found with 100 mM NaCl. The present experiment was aimed at studying the effect of 1 and 2 mM SO_4^{2-} in the alleviation of 100 mM NaCl-induced reductions in Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2 cultivars of mustard at 30 and 60 DAS and yield characteristics at 120 DAS. Following sections present the results in detail (Figures 37-69).

4.3.1 ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content

NaCl treatment significantly increased the ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content over control in both the cultivars at both the growth stages. Application of sulfur either alone or in combination with 100 mM NaCl further increased the ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content in both the cultivars, which were found greatest in Pusa Jai Kisan (Figures 37-38).

In Pusa Jai Kisan, the increase in ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content due to 100 mM NaCl was 38.6% and 31.1% at 30 DAS; 44.5% and 39.1% at 60 DAS, in comparison to the respective control. The increase in these traits in SS2 was 19.8% and 15.6% at 30 DAS; 22.8% and 18.8% at 60 DAS in comparison to the respective control.

Application of sulfur alone as 1 mM SO_4^{2-} to Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited increased ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content by 63.4% and 63.6% at 30 DAS and 76.5% and 70.1% at 60 DAS over control. Higher S application (2 mM SO_4^{2-}) to Pusa Jai Kisan proved less effective and showed comparatively lesser increase of 30.7% and 35.0% in ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content at 30 DAS, 36.0% and 46.5% at 60 DAS in comparison to control. In SS2, the ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content increased by 35.4% and 46.4% at 30 DAS and 46.2% and 58.4% at 60 DAS due to 1 mM SO_4^{2-}, while 4.2% and 18.9% increase at 30 DAS and 11.1% and 26.5% increase at 60 DAS was noted compared to control.

Application of sulfur in the presence of NaCl showed higher ATP-sulfuylase activity and S content in comparison to the treatment of 100 mM NaCl or 2 mM SO_4^{2-} alone. However, 2 mM SO_4^{2-} in presence of NaCl showed higher ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content than 1 mM SO_4^{2-}. In Pusa Jai Kisan, ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content were increased by 53.6% and 57.5% at 30 DAS, 69.1% and 67.0% at 60

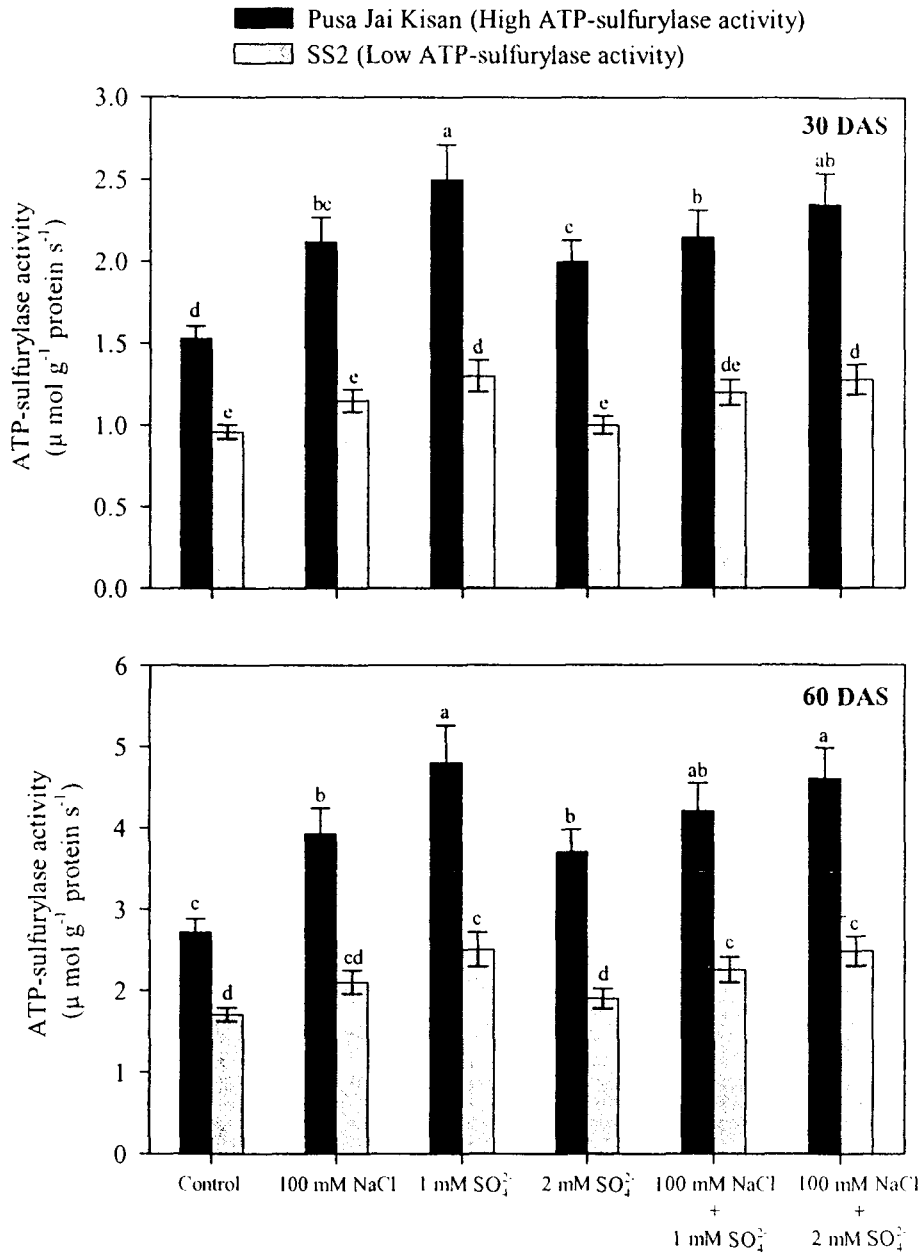


Figure 37. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on ATP-sulfurylase activity at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

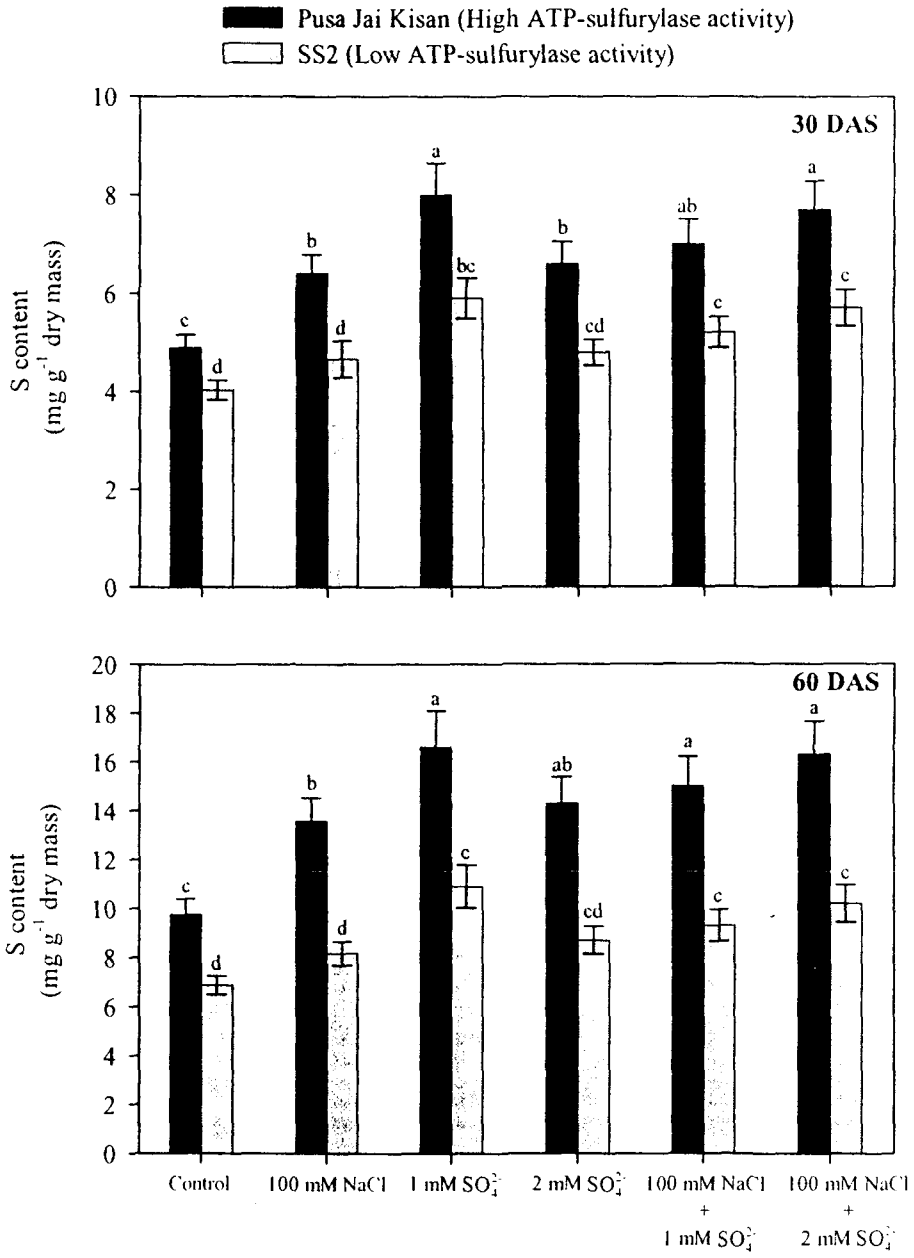


Figure 38. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on S content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

DAS. In SS2, these traits were increased by 33.3% and 41.4% at 30 DAS and 45.0% and 54.1% at 60 DAS due to 2 mM SO_4^{2-} in presence of NaCl in comparison to control. Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} in presence of NaCl increased ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content which were lesser than the increase induced by 2 mM SO_4^{2-} plus NaCl.

4.3.2 Photosynthetic characteristics

Photosynthetic characteristics (net photosynthetic rate, stomatal conductance, intercellular CO_2 concentration and water-use efficiency) decreased significantly with 100 mM NaCl in both the cultivars at 30 and 60 DAS. However, the extent of decrease was higher in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan. The application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} completely overcome the reductions caused by 100 mM NaCl on photosynthetic characteristics in both the cultivars, whereas 1 mM SO_4^{2-} application alleviated the NaCl-induced reductions to some extent in both the cultivars (Figures 39-44).

In Pusa Jai Kisan, the application of 100 mM NaCl reduced the net photosynthetic rate, stomatal conductance and intercellular CO_2 concentration by 39.3%, 40.5% and 21.0% at 30 DAS, 45.7%, 45.8% and 26.8% at 60 DAS in comparison to control; while in SS2 greater reduction of 47.2%, 49.3% and 27.6% occurred at 30 DAS and 57.5%, 52.2% and 33.7% at 60 DAS over their respective control.

In both the cultivars application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone increased the photosynthetic characteristics while 2 mM SO_4^{2-} exhibited reduction in photosynthetic characteristics in comparison to control. In Pusa Jai Kisan, 1 mM SO_4^{2-} increased the net photosynthetic rate, stomatal conductance and intercellular CO_2 concentration by 28.5%, 14.8% and 7.7% at 30 DAS, 30.3%, 20.7% and 12.4% at 60 DAS; while in SS2 these were increased by 14.6%, 10.4% and 3.4% at 30 DAS, 21.5%, 14.6% and 5.2% at 60 DAS, respectively over their respective control.

Lesser decrease in photosynthetic characteristics was noted when plants grown with 100 mM NaCl were supplement with 1 mM SO_4^{2-} . The decrease in net photosynthetic rate, stomatal conductance and intercellular CO_2 concentration was restricted to 9.1%, 28.6% and 6.1% at 30 DAS, 15.9%, 36.0% and 13.9% at 60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan and 26.8%, 39.3% and 20.2% at 30 DAS, 32.6%, 47.8% and 24.9% at 60 DAS in SS2, respectively with 1 mM SO_4^{2-} plus 100 mM NaCl over their control. However, application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to plants receiving 100 mM NaCl completely ameliorated the salinity stress in both the cultivars and enhanced the above

characteristics by 13.5%, 9.9% and 3.5% at 30 DAS, 27.1%, 10.5% and 4.6% at 60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan; and 3.3%, 5.4% and 1.6% at 30 DAS, 12.4%, 5.8% and 1.7% at 60 DAS in SS2 over their respective control.

In Pusa Jai Kisan, 100 mM NaCl significantly increased transpiration rate by 41.9% at 30 DAS and 45.8% at 60 DAS, but the increase was higher in SS2, which was 49.0% at 30 DAS and 86.0% at 60 DAS in comparison to control. Application of 1 and 2 mM SO_4^{2-} reduced transpiration rate by 33.6% and 6.6% at 30 DAS, 24.7% and 2.2% at 60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan; while in SS2 it was lowered by 28.4% and 7.2% at 30 DAS, 20.6% and 1.4% at 60 DAS in comparison to control.

Supplementation of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl-treated plants lowered the transpiration rate but 2 mM SO_4^{2-} completely reversed the adverse effect of NaCl on transpiration rate. In Pusa Jai Kisan, 1 mM SO_4^{2-} reduced the transpiration rate but 2 mM SO_4^{2-} application maximally reduced the transpiration rate by 27.3% at 30 DAS and 20.7% at 60 DAS in comparison to control when applied to NaCl treated plant. In SS2, the application of 1 and 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl-induced plant caused lesser reduction in transpiration rate compared to Pusa Jai Kisan.

Water-use efficiency and chlorophyll fluorescence decreased significantly in both the cultivars under salinity stress and the maximum decrease was noted in SS2. In Pusa Jai Kisan, water-use efficiency and chlorophyll fluorescence were decreased by 57.3% and 33.9% at 30 DAS, 62.7% and 37.1% at 60 DAS; while in SS2 these traits were decreased by 64.7% and 44.8% at 30 DAS, 77.1% and 50.2% at 60 DAS due to 100 mM NaCl treatment in comparison to control. Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} proved beneficial and increased the water-use efficiency and chlorophyll fluorescence by 93.4% and 9.6% at 30 DAS, 73.3% and 10.5% at 60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan. In SS2, the above characteristics were increased by 60.1% and 6.9% at 30 DAS, 53.2% and 6.4% at 60 DAS in comparison to control. However, application of 2mM SO_4^{2-} was found inhibitory to water-use efficiency and chlorophyll fluorescence decreasing these by 11.7% and 13.5% at 30 DAS, 21.4% and 30.8% at 60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan and 25.5% and 20.5% at 30 DAS, 40.1% and 43.4% at 60 DAS in SS2 over their control.

Application of sulfur to plants grown with 100 mM NaCl ameliorated the NaCl-induced stress. Maximum ameliorative effect was noted with 2 mM SO_4^{2-} in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2. The increase in water-use efficiency and chlorophyll fluorescence with 2 mM SO_4^{2-} of NaCl-grown plants was 56.2% and 2.3% at 30 DAS, 60.5% and 3.8% at

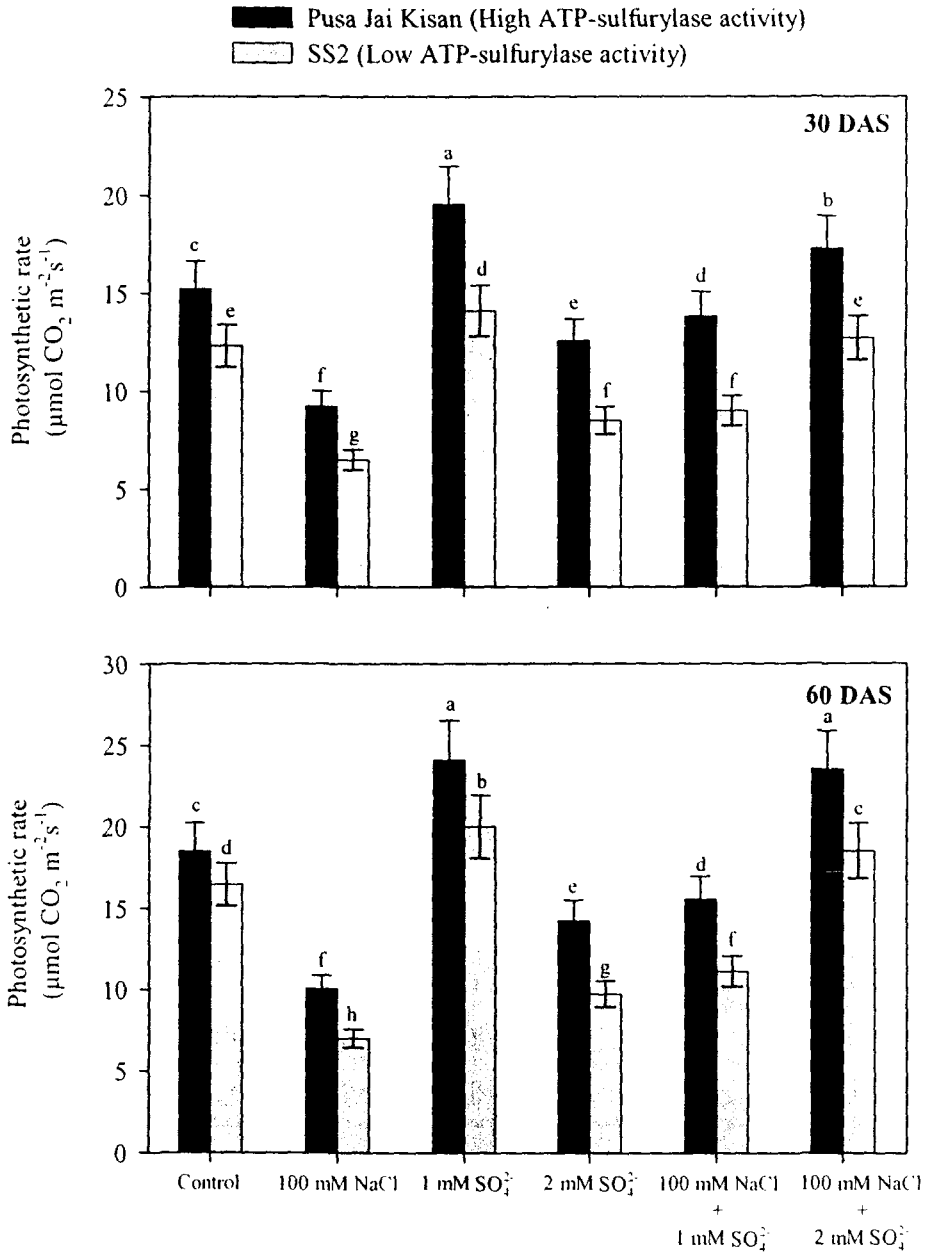


Figure 39. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on photosynthetic rate at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

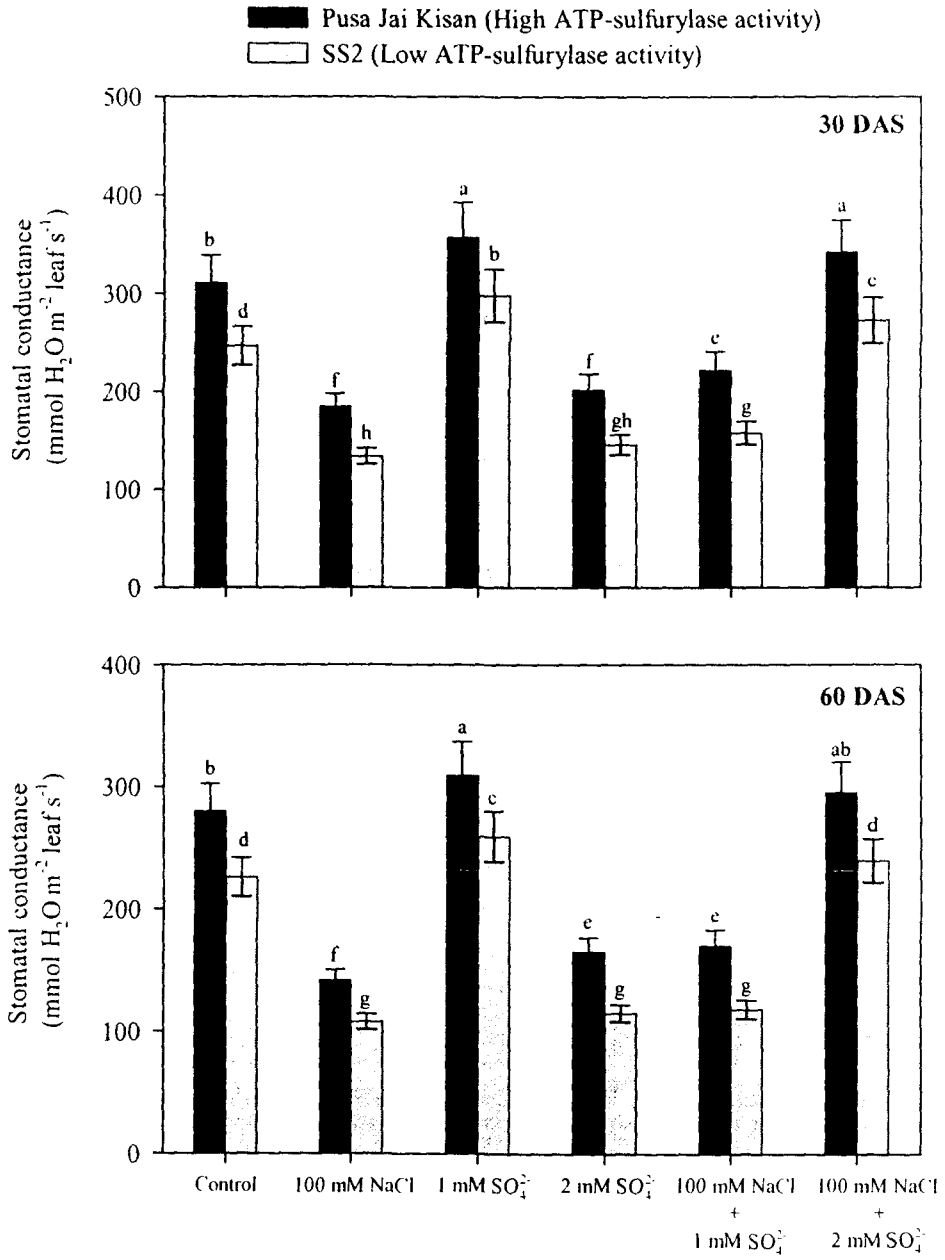


Figure 40. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on stomatal conductance at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

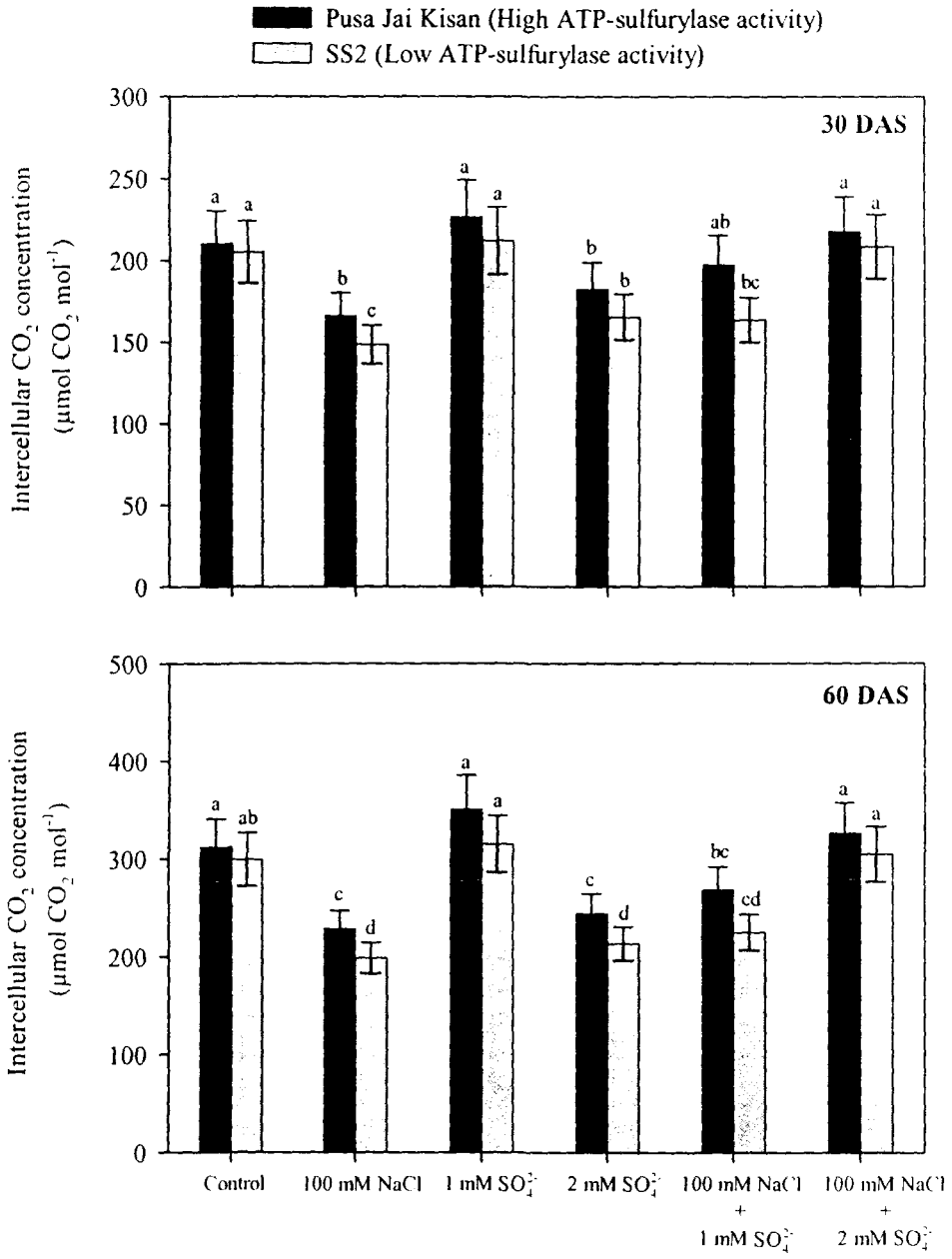


Figure 41. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on intercellular CO_2 concentration at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

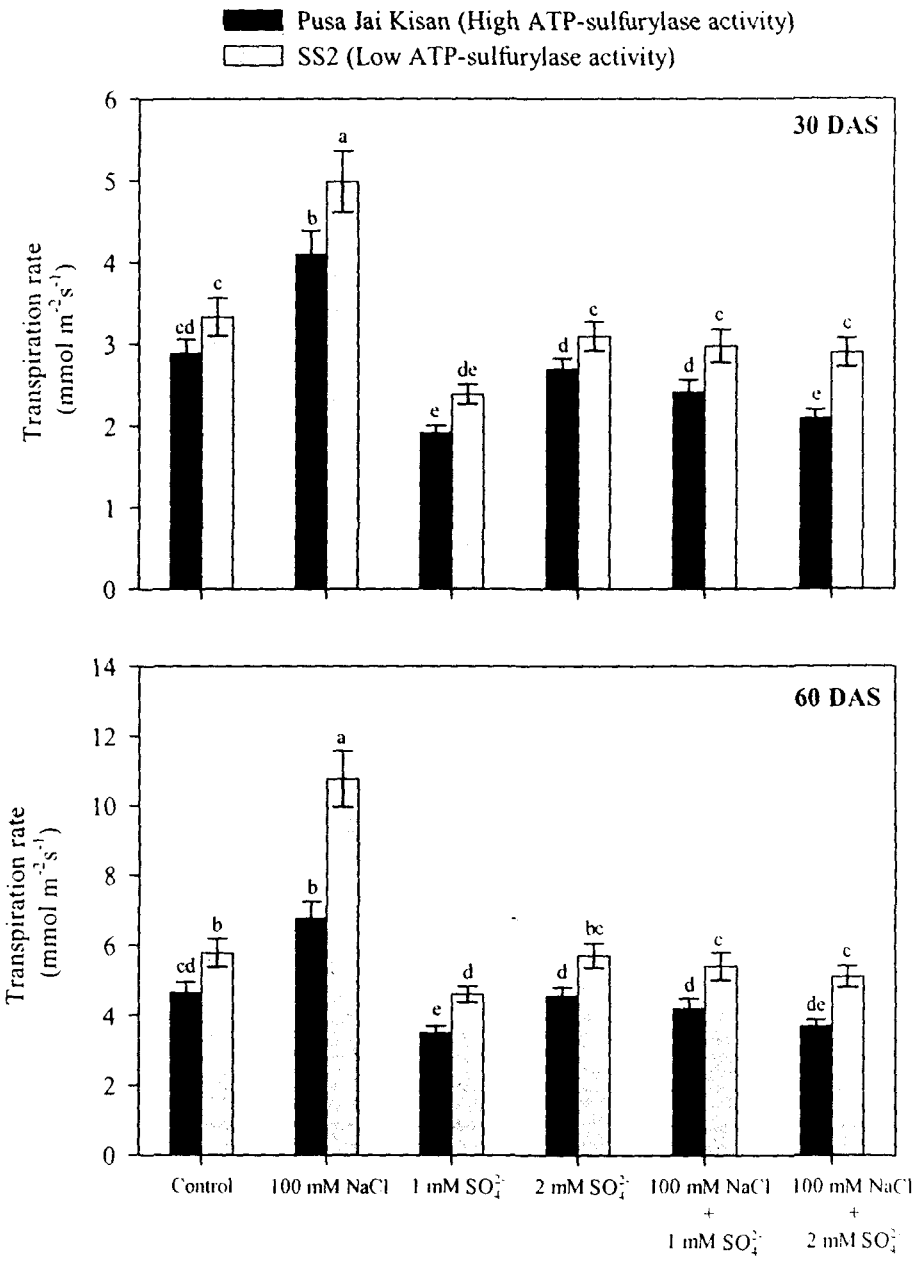


Figure 42. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on transpiration rate at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

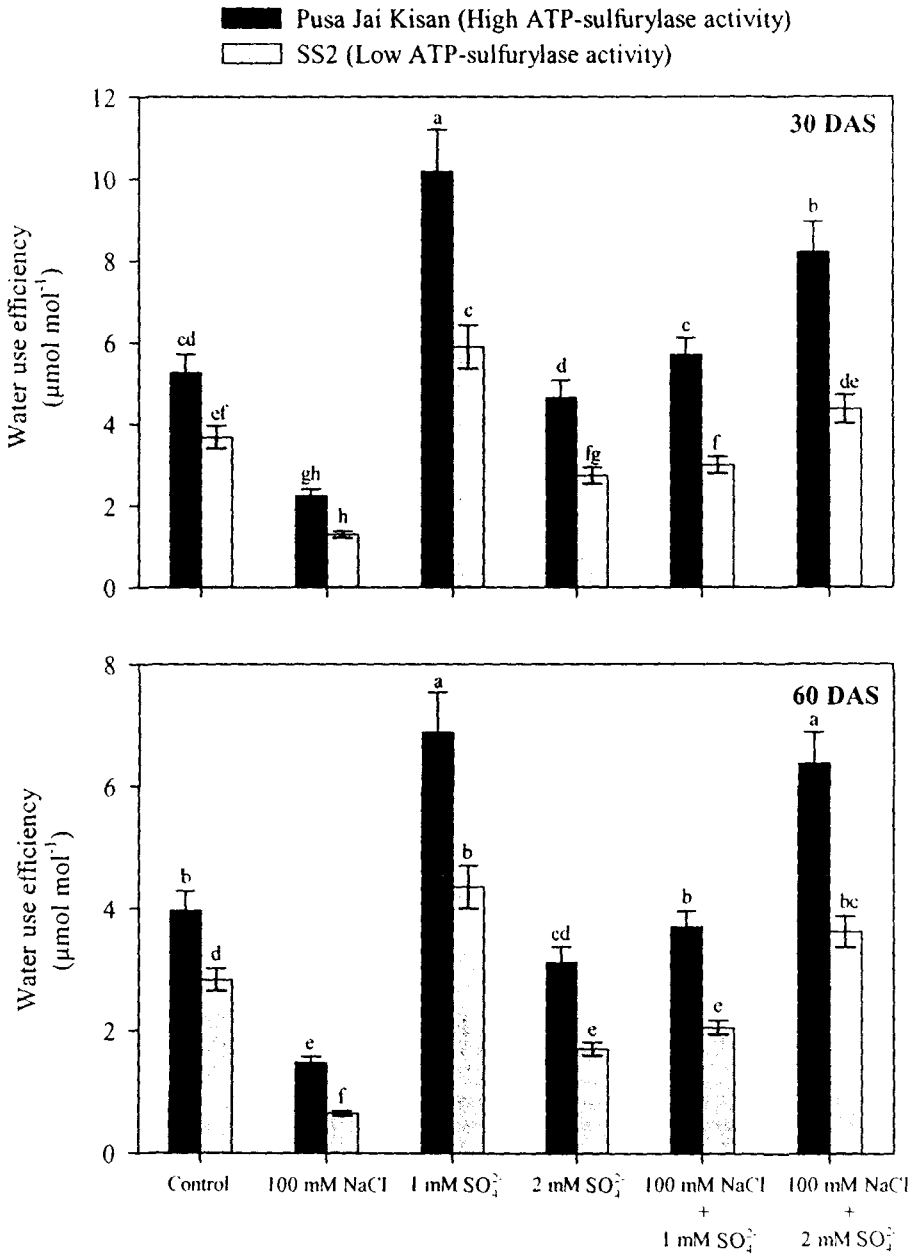


Figure 43. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on water use efficiency at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

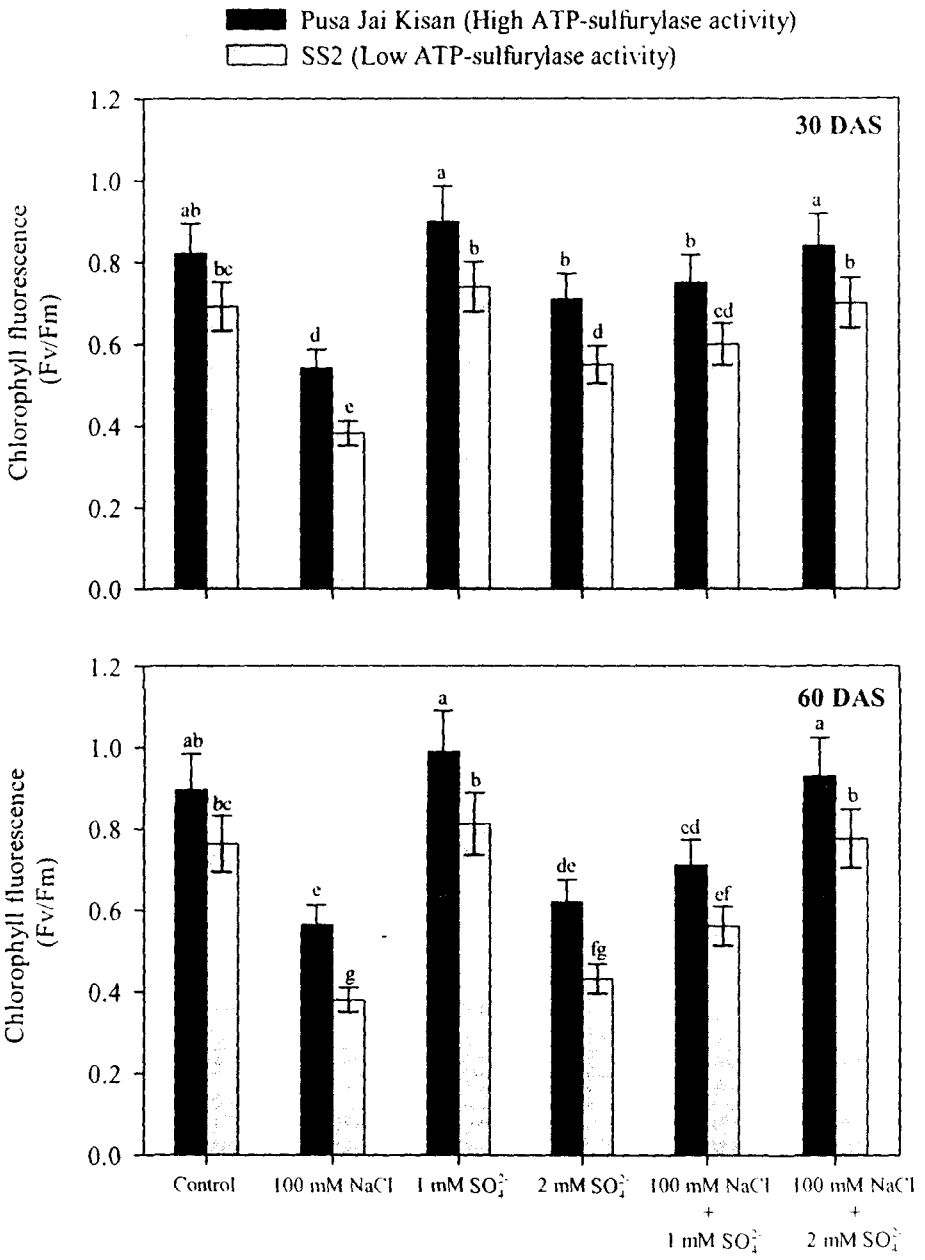


Figure 44. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on chlorophyll fluorescence at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan and 18.8% and 1.2% at 30 DAS, 27.5% and 0.9% at 60 DAS in SS2 over the respective control.

4.3.3 Water Relations

NaCl treatment significantly decreased leaf water potential and osmotic potential in both the cultivars and the decrease was maximum in SS2. Sulfur supplementation (1 and 2 mM SO_4^{2-}) to NaCl-treated plants alleviated the adverse effects of NaCl on leaf water potential and osmotic potential (Figures 45-46). The adverse effect was completely overcome by 2 mM SO_4^{2-}, whereas 1 mM SO_4^{2-} application only reduced the severity of NaCl stress (Figures 45-46).

In Pusa Jai Kisan, leaf water potential and osmotic potential were decreased by 71.2% and 97.4% at 30 DAS, 106.1% and 124.2% at 60 DAS with 100 mM NaCl in comparison to control. The cultivar SS2 showed a decrease of 131.3% and 118.3% at 30 DAS, 165.9% and 162.8% at 60 DAS compared to control.

Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} increased water potential and osmotic potential in Pusa Jai Kisan by 32.2% and 22.4% at 30 DAS, 46.3% and 29.3% at 60 DAS over their respective control. In SS2, these traits were decreased by 18.8% and 9.8% at 30 DAS, 23.1% and 11.8% at 60 DAS over their respective control. Contrarily, 2 mM SO_4^{2-} application showed lesser increase in water potential and osmotic potential than 1 mM SO_4^{2-}. Hence 1 mM SO_4^{2-} proved to be more beneficial than 2 mM SO_4^{2-} when applied alone.

Addition of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} and 2 mM SO_4^{2-} completely ameliorated the NaCl stress in both the cultivars but maximum amelioration was done by 2 mM SO_4^{2-}. The leaf water potential in Pusa Jai Kisan was increased by 8.5% and 12.2% when 1 mM SO_4^{2-} was given to 100 mM NaCl treated plants. Application of 2mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl treated plants caused greater benefit and the increase in leaf water potential was 22.0% and 28.1% compared to control at 30 and 60 DAS. In SS2, leaf water potential was increased by 4.7% and 3.3% due to 1 mM SO_4^{2-} and 10.9% and 19.8% due to 2 mM SO_4^{2-} applied to NaCl stressed plants compared to control at 30 and 60 DAS.

Leaf osmotic potential showed an increase of 3.9% and 6.1% due to 1 mM SO_4^{2-} applied to NaCl treated plants compared to control at 30 and 60 DAS, whereas, supplementation of 2 mM $SO4^{2-}$ maximally ameliorated the NaCl stress in both the cultivars.

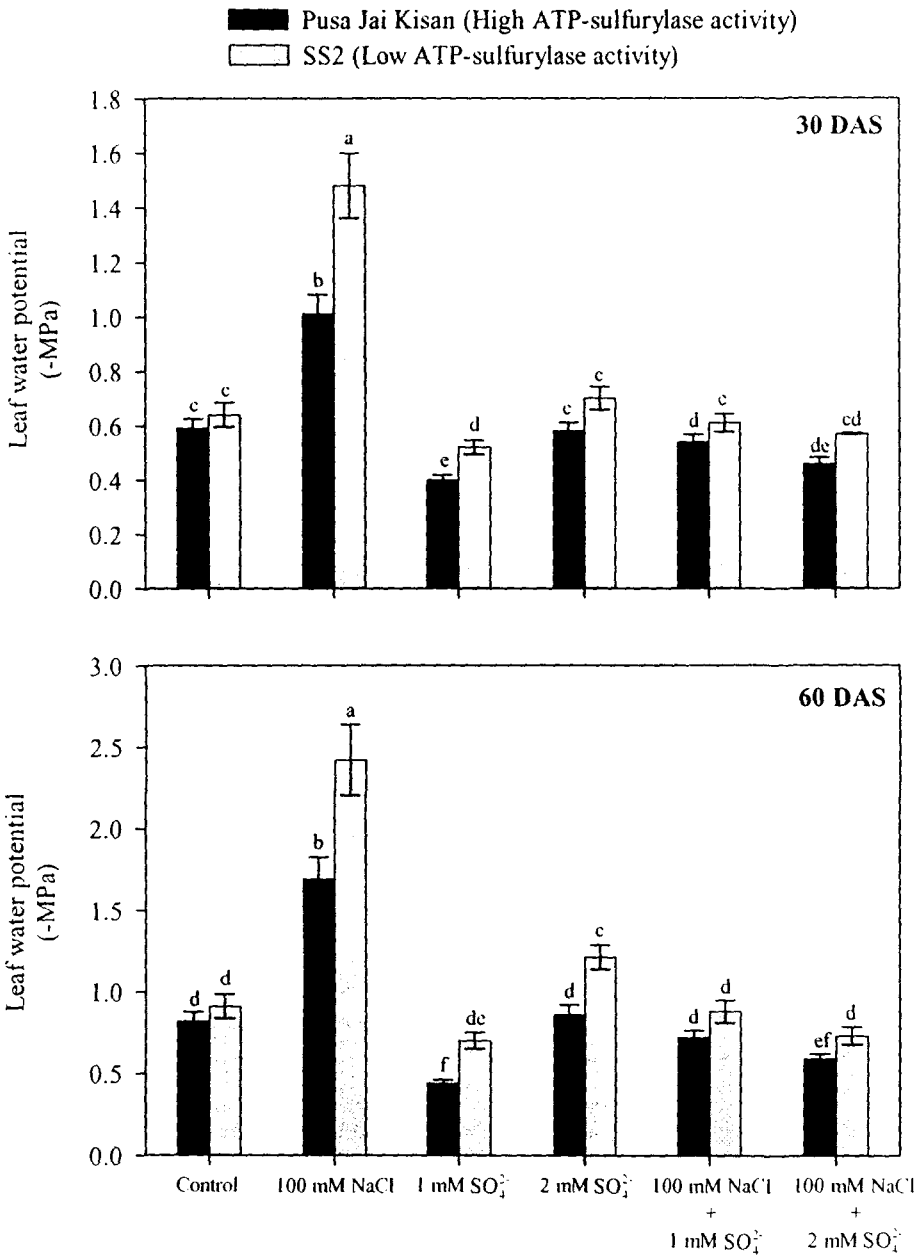


Figure 45. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on leaf water potential at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

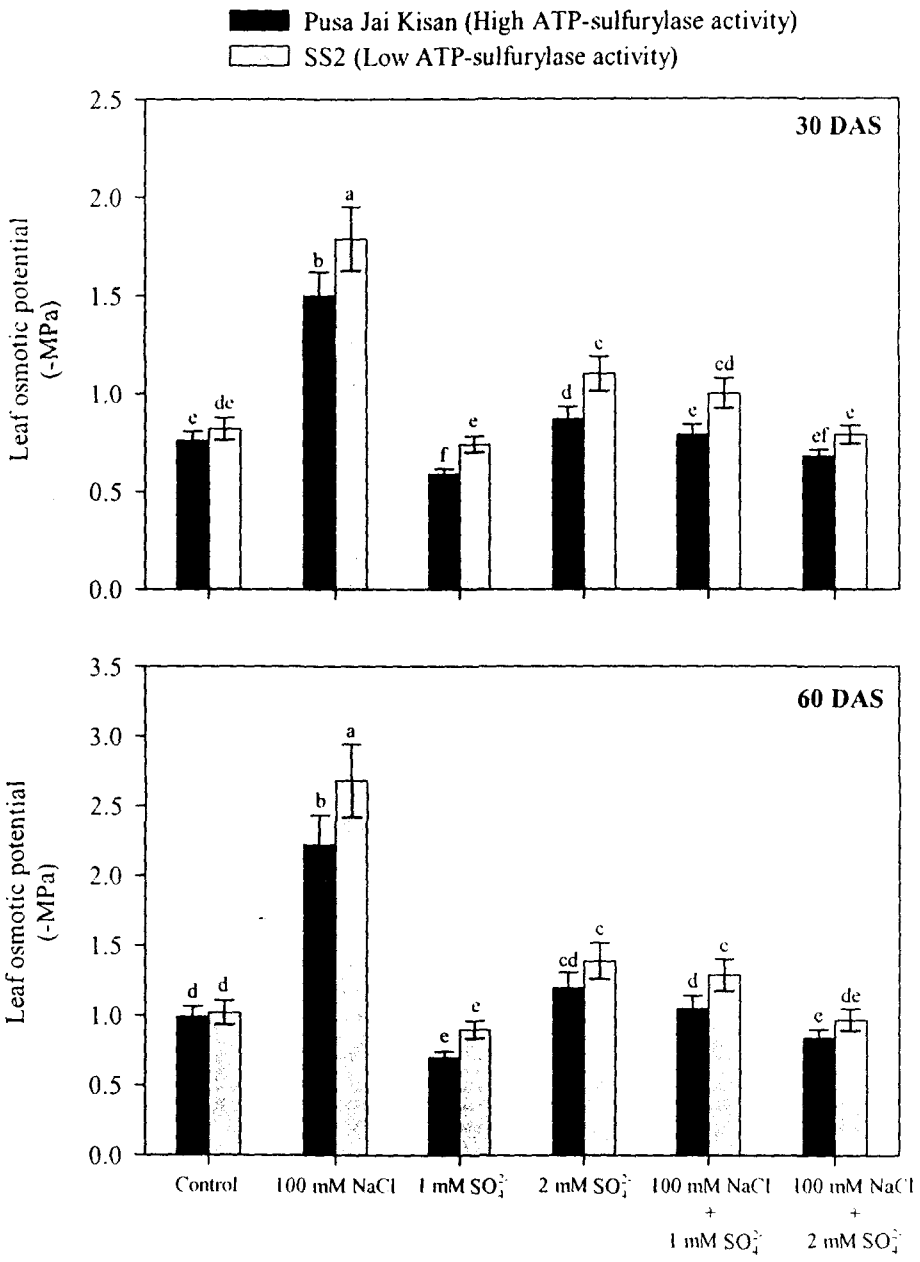


Figure 46. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on leaf osmotic potential at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

4.3.4 Contents of nutrients and ions

4.3.4.1 Nutrients

The content of nutrients (N, P, K and Ca) decreased significantly with NaCl treatment in both the cultivars. The decrease was greater in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan. Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone was more effective in increasing the nutrients content, whereas application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} resulted in the decrease of the nutrients content compared to the control. The ameliorative effect of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} on NaCl-induced reduction in nutrients content was lesser compared to 2 mM SO_4^{2-} (Figures 47-50).

The decrease in leaf N, P, K and Ca content with 100 mM NaCl was 28.7% 36.7% 35.0% and 37.1% at 30 DAS, 31.0% 49.9% 40.5% and 42.8% at 60 DAS, respectively compared to control. In SS2, the decrease in these nutrients content was 38.5%, 46.0%, 49.3% and 46.1% at 30 DAS and 45.2%, 59.9%, 54.4% and 52.2% at 60 DAS, respectively with respect to control.

Treatment of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone increased the content of N, P, K and Ca by 10.7%, 19.5%, 32.0% and 41.9% at 30 DAS, 11.3%, 23.7%, 42.1% and 53.1%, respectively at 60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan; while 2 mM SO_4^{2-} application decreased the nutrients content (although less than 100 mM NaCl) by 18.9%, 19.9%, 18.0% and 25.8% at 30 DAS, 24.2%, 39.4%, 24.7% and 30.3% at 60 DAS, respectively compared to control. Similarly, in SS2, application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} resulted in the increase in N, P, K and Ca content by 9.4%, 12.0%, 24.0% and 28.4% at 30 DAS, 9.5%, 19.3%, 30.0% and 41.2%, respectively at 60 DAS. In contrast, application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} decreased these nutrients content by 28.7%, 32.7%, 33.3% and 25.5% at 30 DAS, 34.8%, 50.0%, 31.3% and 40.4%, respectively at 60 DAS in comparison to their respective control.

The supplementation of SO_4^{2-} (1 or 2 mM) lowered the 100 mM NaCl-caused reductions in the content of N, P K and Ca in both the cultivars. However, the supplementation of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} completely alleviated the adverse effect of 100 mM NaCl.

In Pusa Jai Kisan, the application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to 100 mM NaCl-treated plants completely ameliorated the reductions and increased the content of above nutrients by 7.4%, 13.1%, 27.0% and 21.8% at 30 DAS, 8.3%, 18.5%, 36.8% and 39.8% at 60 DAS, respectively, over the control. In SS2, the application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} ameliorated the 100 mM NaCl-caused reductions in the content of nutrients by 4.2%,

6.7%, 18.7% and 7.8% at 30 DAS, 5.7%, 16.8%, 23.1% and 17.7% at 60 DAS, respectively with respect to control.

4.3.4.2 Ions

Salinity stress increased Na^+ content in both root and leaf in both the cultivars at both the growth stages. Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} to the plants reduced the Na^+ content in both root and leaf. Sulfur application was found to alleviate the NaCl effects. Application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} showed greater amelioration than 1 mM SO_4^{2-} under NaCl stress (Figures 51-54).

In Pusa Jai Kisan, the increase in Na^+ content in leaf and root due to 100 mM NaCl was 34.0% and 35.7% at 30 DAS and 39.5% and 30.6% at 60 DAS in comparison to control. However, in SS2, the content of Na^+ in leaf and root due to 100 mM NaCl was increased by 35.3%, and 54.3% at 30 DAS and 50.9% and 36.6% at 60 DAS over the control.

Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} reduced the leaf and root Na^+ content equally of about 27.0% in Pusa Jai Kisan at both the stages. However, 2 mM SO_4^{2-} application resulted in the decrease of root Na^+ content but leaf Na^+ content increased in both the cultivars. The decrease in root Na^+ content was 3.2% at 30 DAS and 2.6% at 60 DAS over the control. Leaf Na^+ content was increased by 2.0% at 30 DAS and 18.5% at 60 DAS in comparison to control in Pusa Jai Kisan. The cultivar SS2 showed decrease in leaf and root Na^+ content by 22.5% and 31.0% at 30 DAS, 17.8 and 27.6% at 60 DAS with 1 mM SO_4^{2-} application. Treatment of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} reduced root Na^+ content by 6.0% at 30 DAS and 8.4% at 60 DAS in comparison to control, but the leaf Na^+ content was increased by 4.9% at 30 DAS and 29.9% at 60 DAS over control.

Supplementation of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl treated plants completely reversed the increase in Na^+ content in both leaf and root through decreasing it by 9.3% and 8.1% at 30 DAS, 6.7% and 10.9% at 60 DAS compared to control in Pusa Jai Kisan. Application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl-stressed plants caused greater amelioration by decreasing the content of leaf and root Na^+ by 16.1% and 21.0% at 30 DAS, 15.0% and 18.1% at 60 DAS. In SS2, content of Na^+ in leaf and root of NaCl treated plant was reduced by 5.8% and 11.7% at 30 DAS, 4.0% and 14.0% at 60 DAS compared to control with the application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-}. The application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} completely ameliorated the effect of NaCl on leaf and root Na^+ content by reducing these to 13.4% and 24.8% at 30 DAS, 10.2%, and 21.7% at 60 DAS compared to control.

T-7711

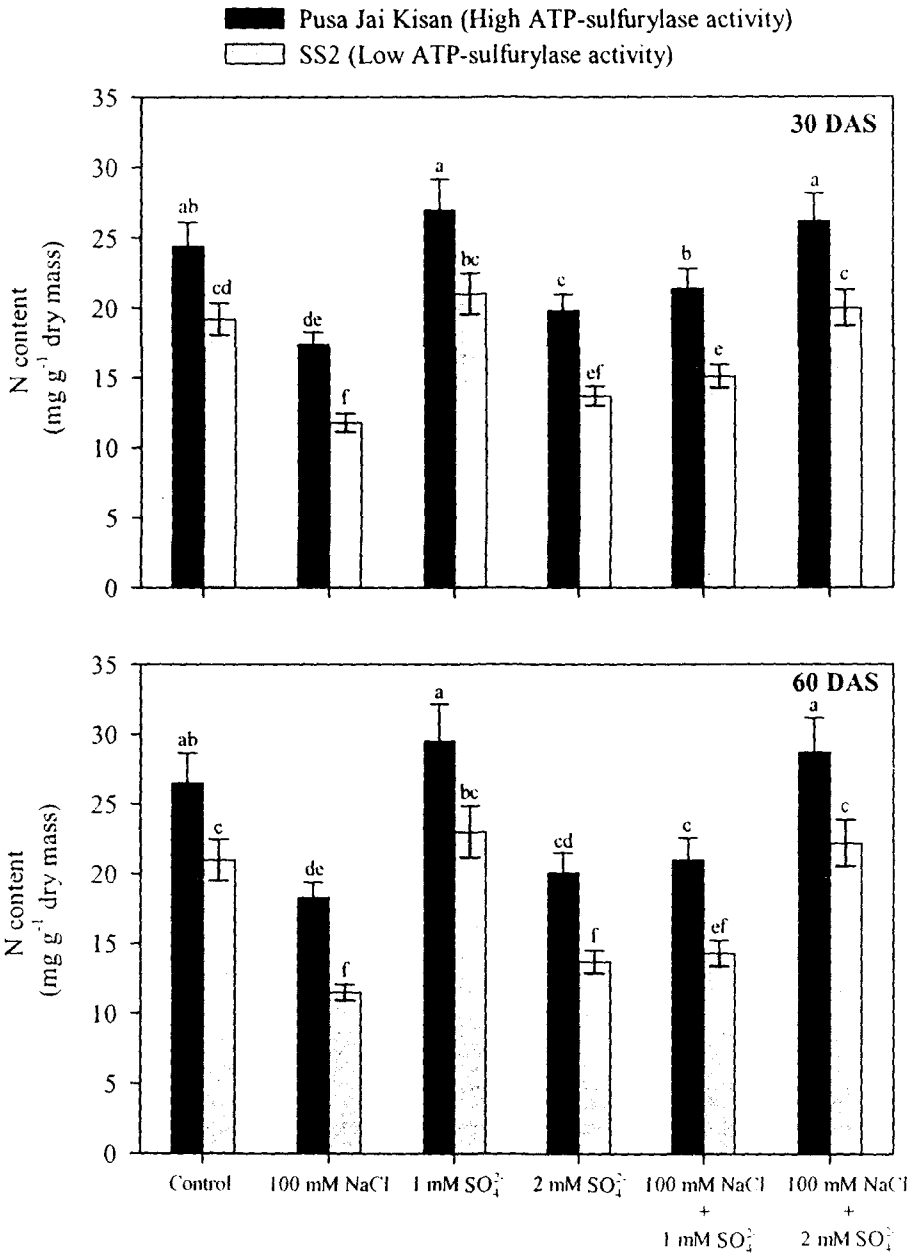


Figure 47. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on N content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

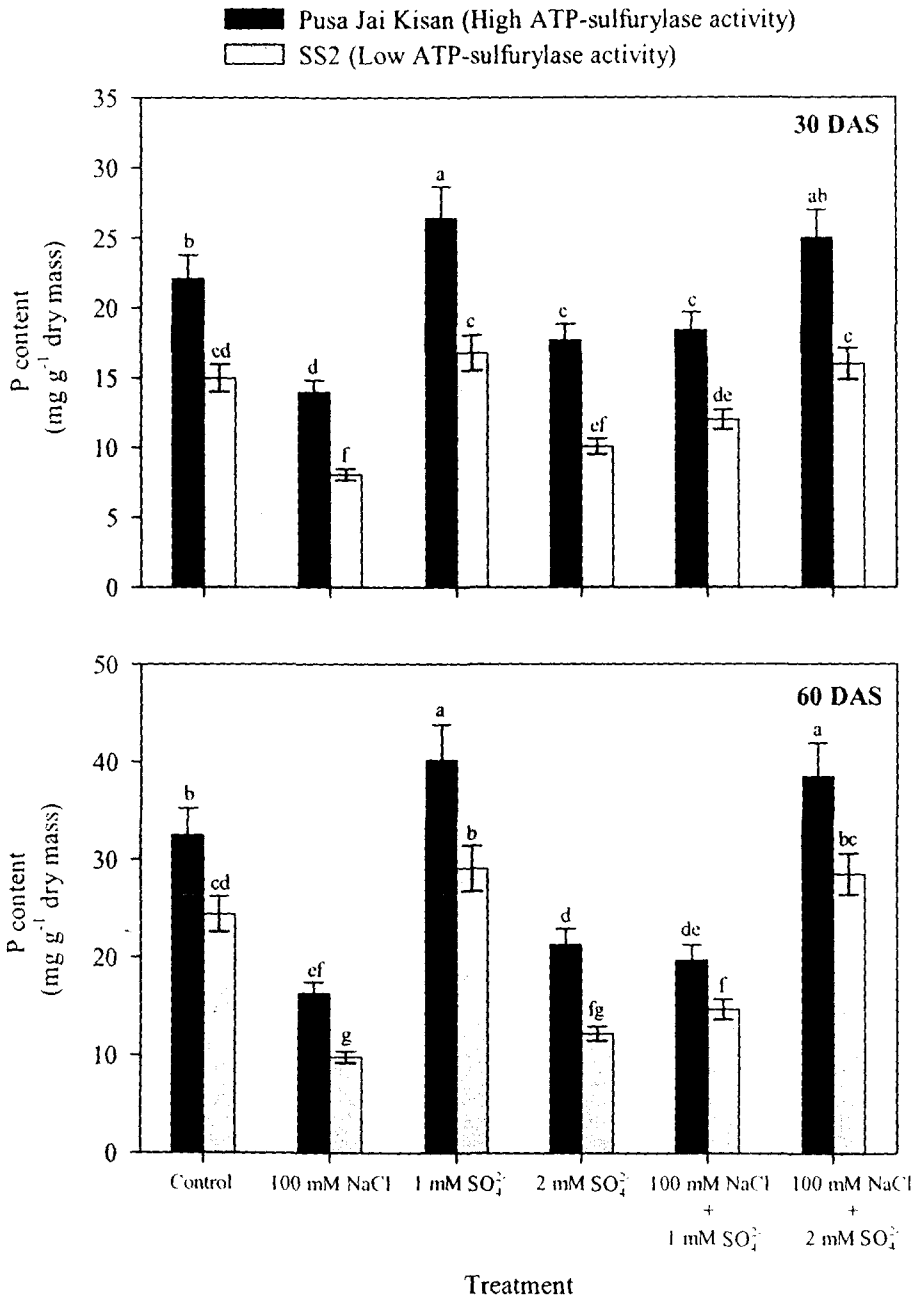


Figure 48. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on P content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

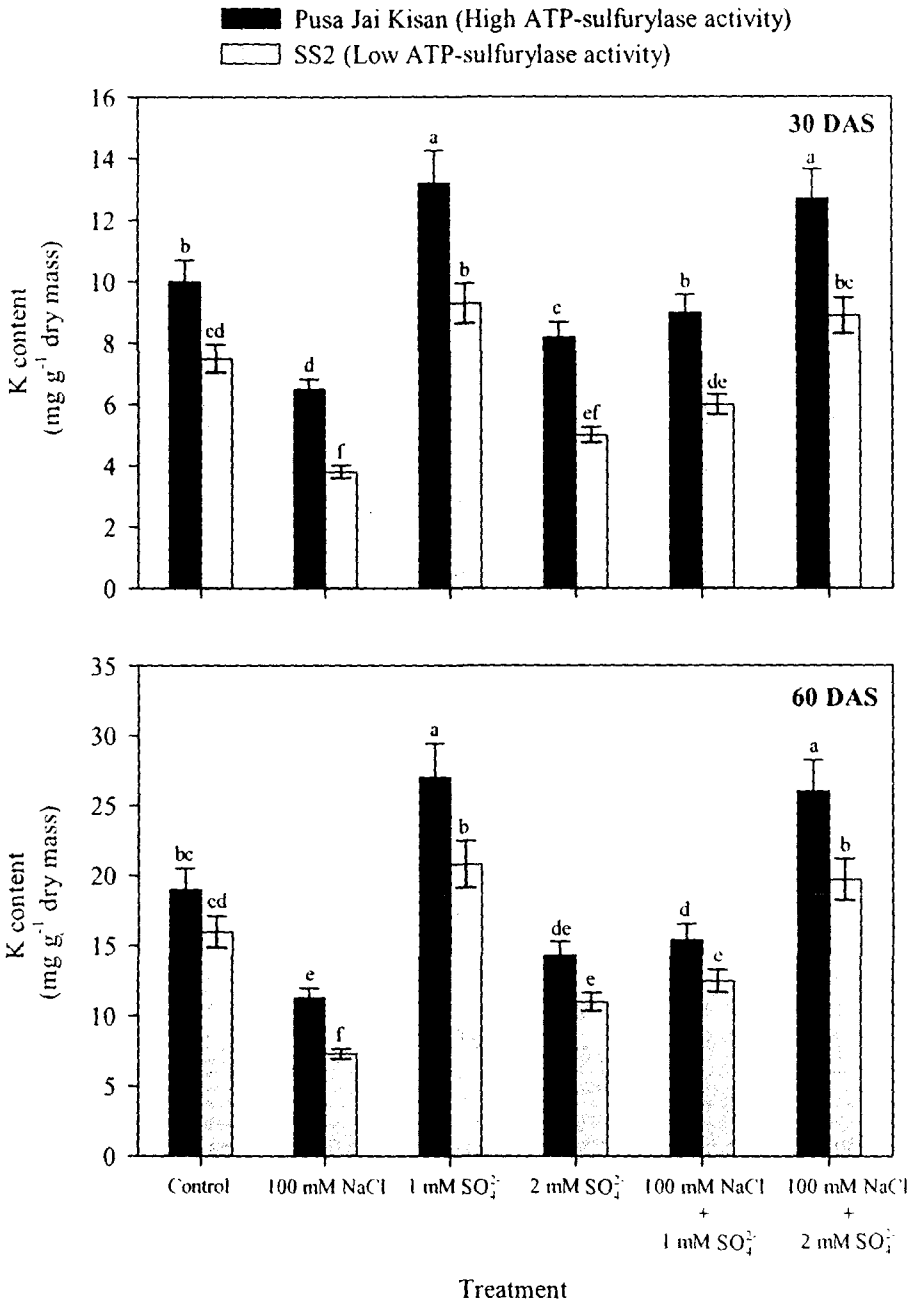


Figure 49. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on K content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

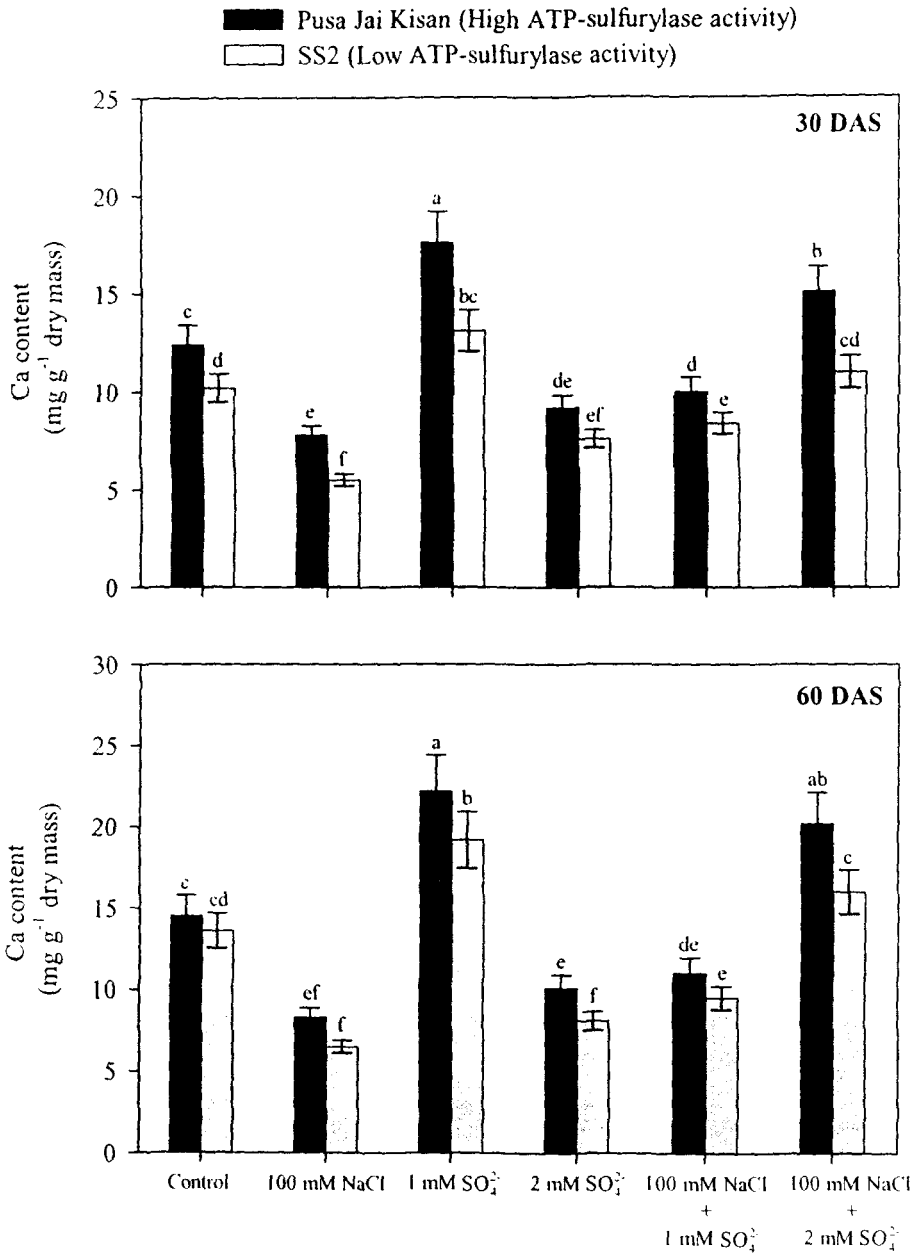


Figure 50. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on Ca content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

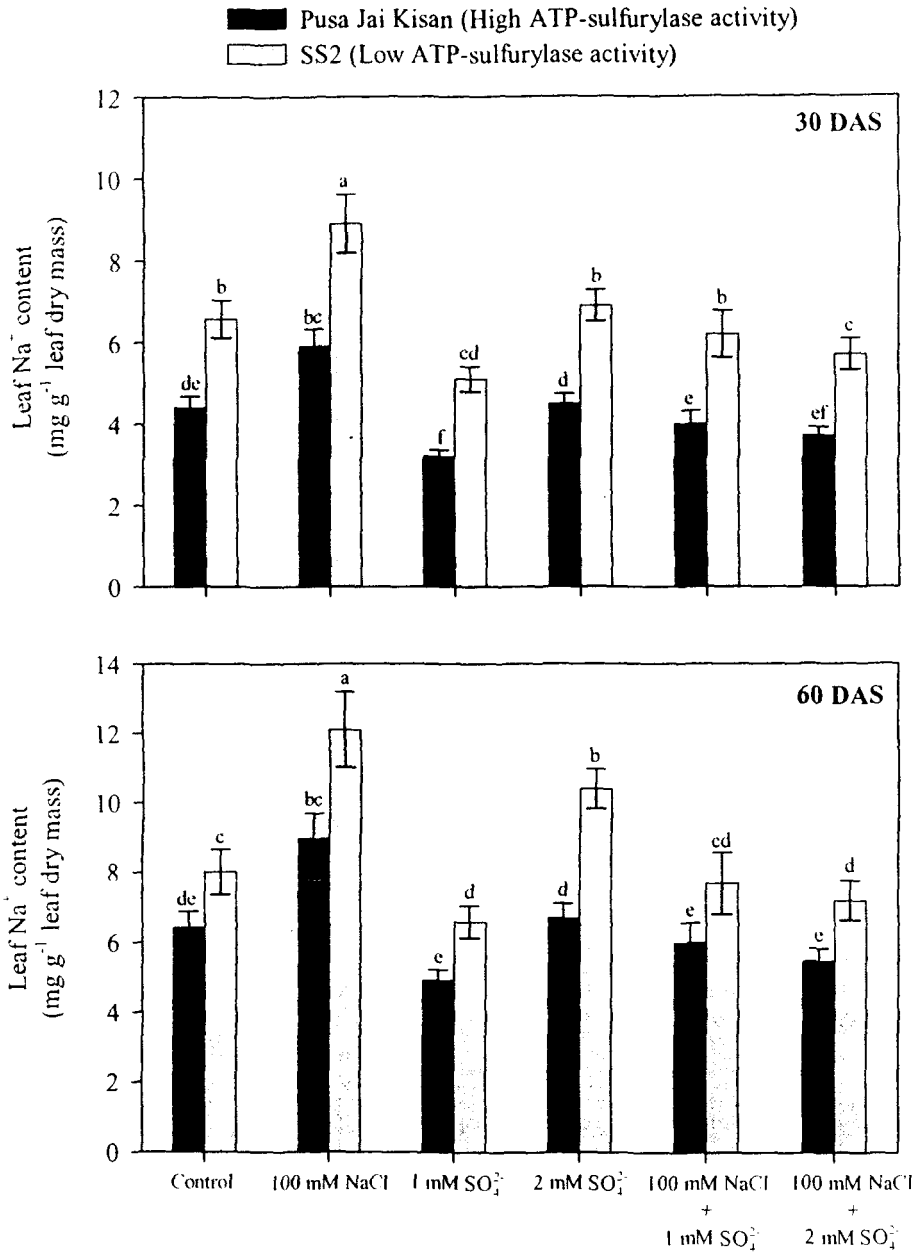


Figure 51. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on leaf Na^+ content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

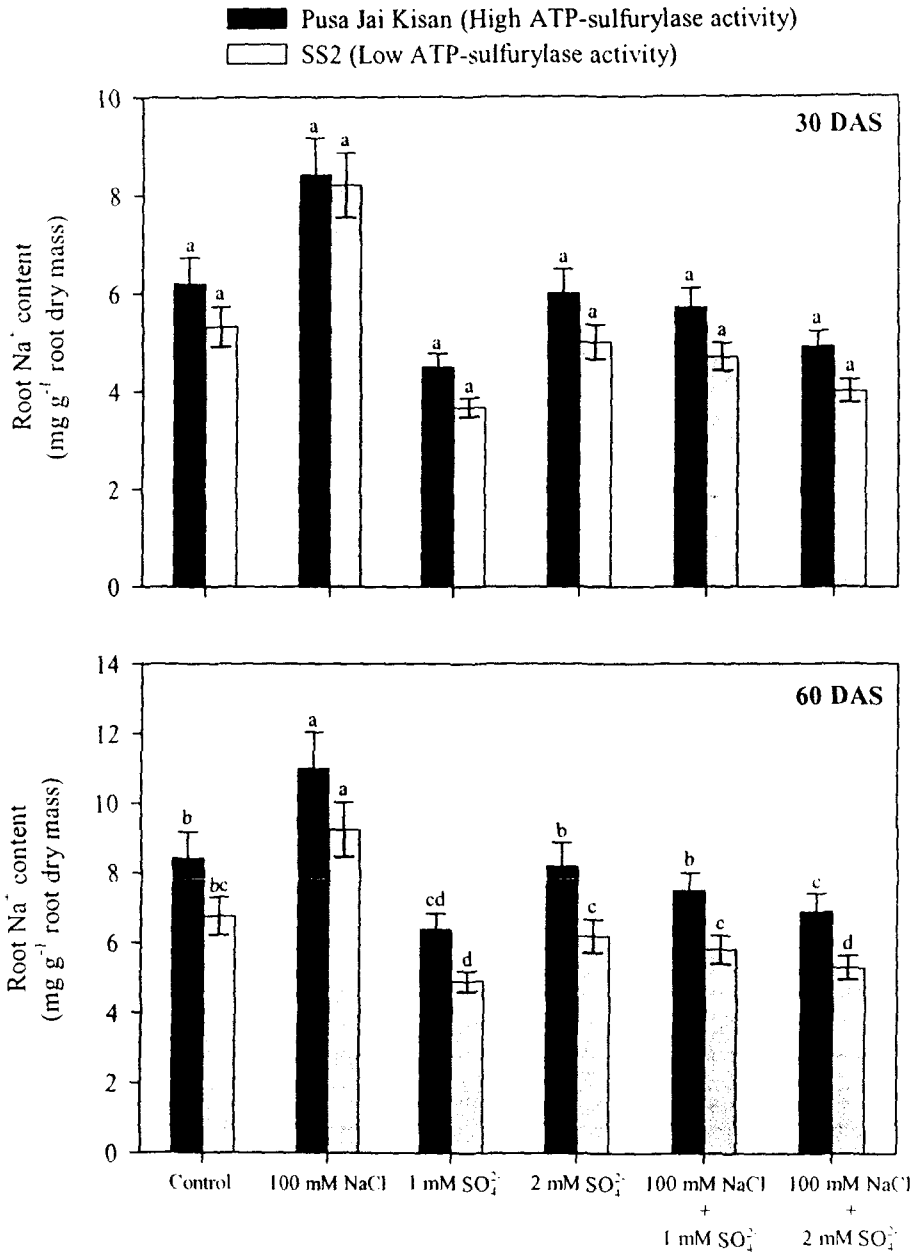


Figure 52. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on root Na^+ content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

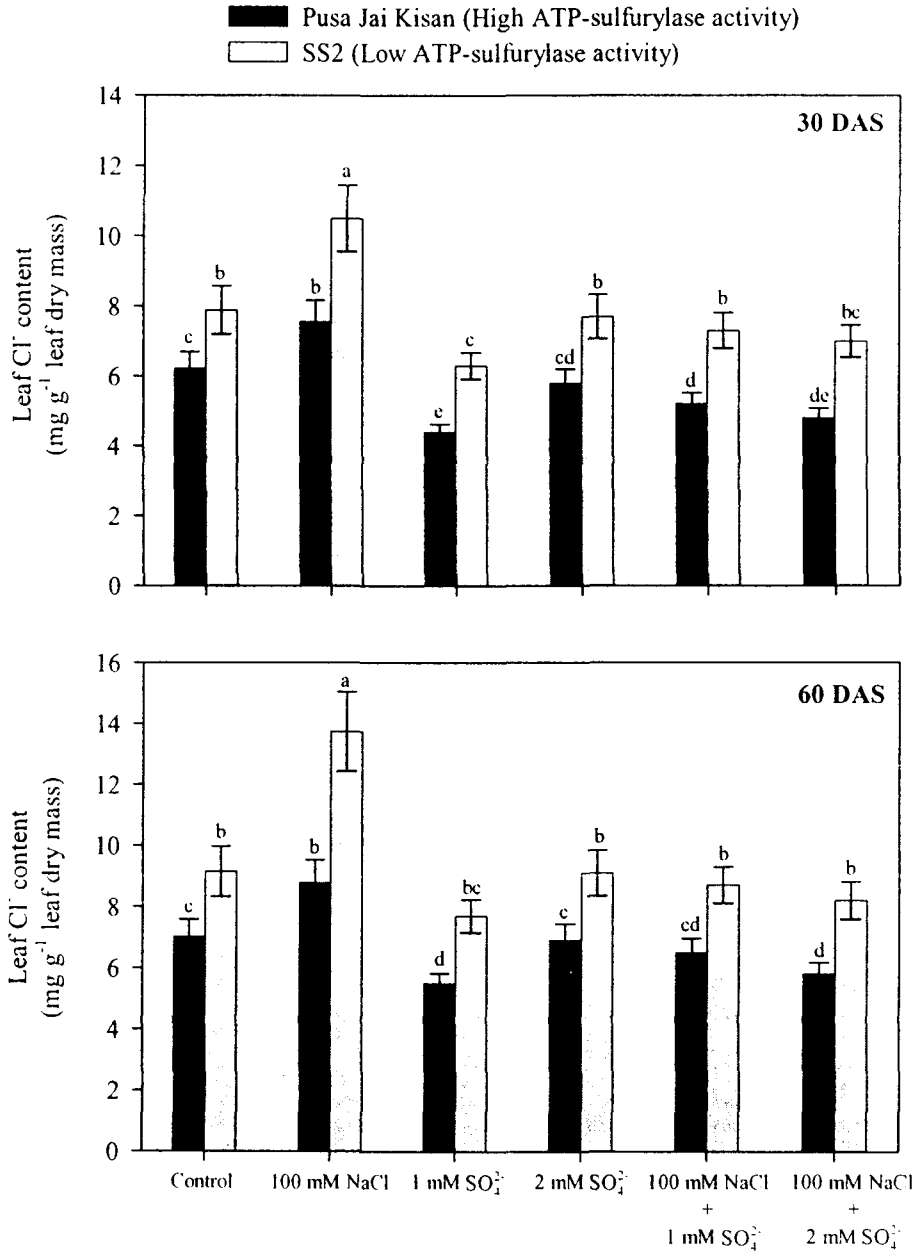


Figure 53. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on leaf Cl^- content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

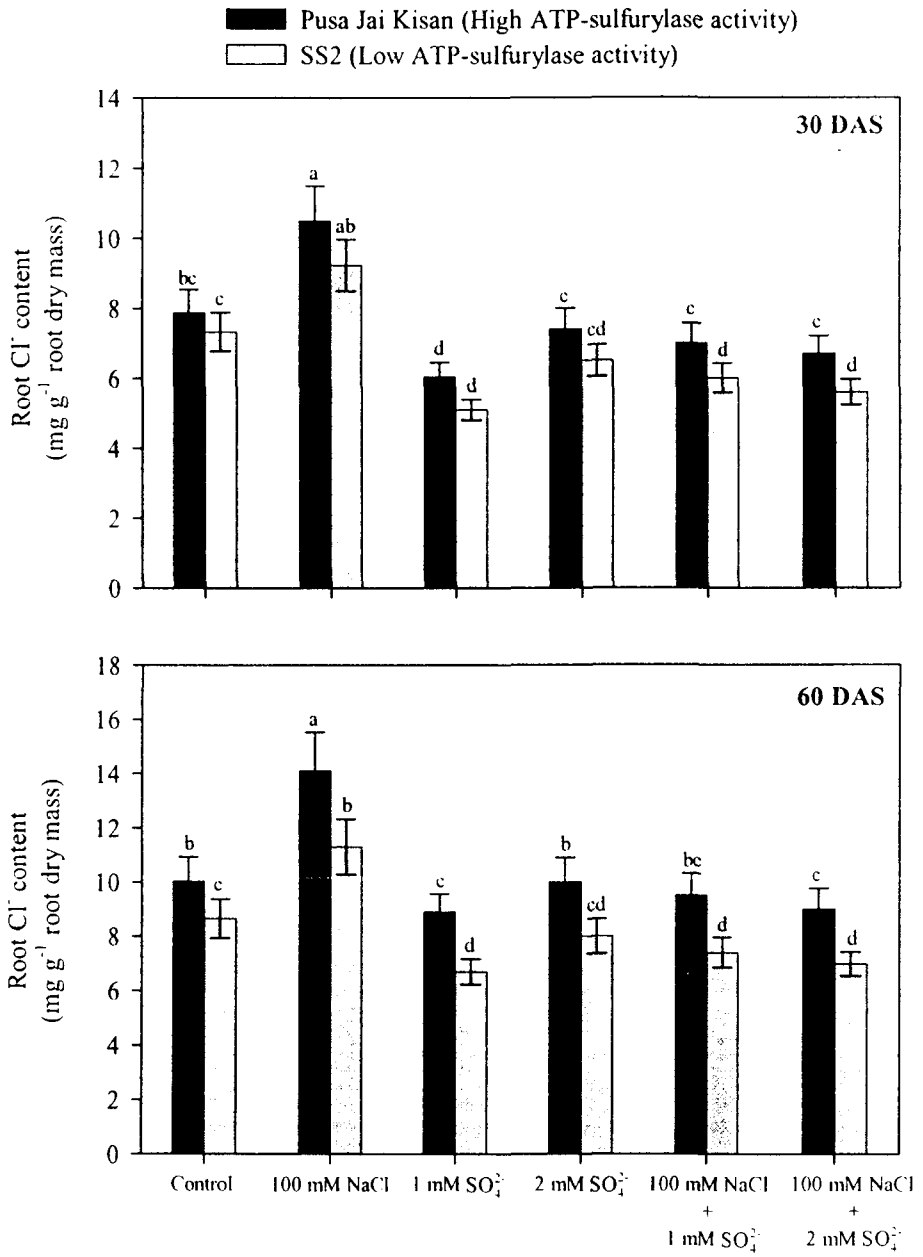


Figure 54. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on root Cl^- content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

NaCl treatment significantly increased the Cl^- content in root and leaf in both the cultivars at both the growth stages. Application of sulfur either alone or in combination with 100 mM NaCl was effective in reducing the increase in Cl^-.

In Pusa Jai Kisan, 100 mM NaCl increased root and leaf Cl^- content by 33.4% and 21.5% at 30 DAS and 40.6% and 25.1% at 60 DAS over the control, while in SS2 the content was increased by 26.1% and 33.1% at 30 DAS, 30.7% and 50.2% at 60 DAS compared to control.

Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone decreased root and leaf Cl^- content by 23.3% and 29.3% at 30 DAS, 11.3% and 21.7% at 60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan. Application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} resulted in lesser decrease in root and leaf Cl^- content than 1 mM SO_4^{2-}. Similar response of sulfur application was noted for the cultivar SS2.

Supplementation of sulfur (1 mM SO_4^{2-} and 2 mM SO_4^{2-}) completely ameliorated the NaCl stress effects and decreased Cl^- content in root and leaf in both the cultivars. The root Cl^- content was reduced to a higher extent in SS2 than in Pusa Jai Kisan at both the growth stages, while leaf Cl^- content was reduced to a higher extent in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2. Application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} caused greater reversal of the adverse effect of NaCl than 1 mM NaCl.

4.3.5 Oxidative stress

NaCl treatment caused oxidative stress in plants in terms of increase in the TBARS and H_2O_2 content, electrolyte leakage, membrane stability index and relative salt injury. Significant increase in the TBARS and H_2O_2 content and electrolyte leakage was observed in both the cultivars and the extent of increase was greater in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan. Supplementation of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} maximally reduced the increase in the TBARS and H_2O_2 content and electrolyte leakage caused by NaCl treatment in both the cultivars at both the growth stages (Figures 55-59).

Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone significantly lowered the contents of TBARS and H_2O_2 and electrolyte leakage in Pusa Jai Kisan and was more effective than 2 mM SO_4^{2-} application. This trend was also noted for SS2.

Salinity stress significantly decreased the membrane stability index in both the cultivars but the decrease was higher in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan. The application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} alone also reduced the membrane stability index but the reduction was less than 100 mM NaCl compared to control. Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} proved to be beneficial to Pusa Jai Kisan and increased the membrane stability index by 26.6% at 30

DAS and 34.1% at 60 DAS over the control. In SS2, the increase in membrane stability index due to 1 mM SO_4^{2-} application was 19.4% at 30 DAS and 26.1% at 60 DAS compared to control. Contrarily, in Pusa Jai Kisan, the application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} decreased the membrane stability index by 10.0% at 30 DAS and 12.1% at 60 DAS compared to control. In SS2, it was decreased by 27.2% at 30 DAS and 37.9% at 60 DAS compared to control.

Supplementation of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl-treated plants maximally ameliorated the effect of NaCl on membrane stability index and increased it by 13.9% at 30 DAS and 29.6% at 60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan over the control. In SS2, 2 mM SO_4^{2-} application increased it by 10.4% at 30 DAS and 17.1% at 60 DAS compared to control. The application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} also ameliorated the NaCl effects on membrane stability index to some extent in both the cultivars.

Relative salt injury increased significantly under NaCl treatment and was greater in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan. Significant increase in relative salt injury in Pusa Jai Kisan due to 100 mM NaCl was 31.2% at 30 DAS and 57.0% at 60 DAS in comparison to control. In SS2, the increase in relative salt injury due to 100 mM NaCl was 74.2% at 30 DAS and 108.9% at 60 DAS in comparison to control. In Pusa Jai Kisan, the application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} increased the relative salt injury by 16.0% at 30 DAS and 25.0% at 60 DAS compared to control, whereas in SS2, it was increased by 19.4% at 30 DAS and 33.3% at 60 DAS compared to control. Contrarily, 1 mM SO_4^{2-} reduced the relative salt injury by 28.0% at 30 DAS and 37.5% at 60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan and 19.4% at 30 DAS and 28.9% at 60 DAS in SS2 compared to control.

Application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl treated plant maximally ameliorated the effect of NaCl on relative salt injury and was more effective than the application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl-treated plants.

4.3.6 Enzymatic and Non-Enzymatic Antioxidants

4.3.6.1 Enzymatic antioxidants

The response of antioxidant enzymes to NaCl was significant in both the cultivars at both the growth stages. In general, S application (1 mM SO_4^{2-}) alone maximally increased the activity of CAT, APX and GR, whereas its application helped to reduce the increase in SOD activity (Figures 60-63).

The activity of SOD was greater in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan under NaCl treatment. SOD activity was increased by 70.2% and 82.6% in Pusa Jai Kisan and

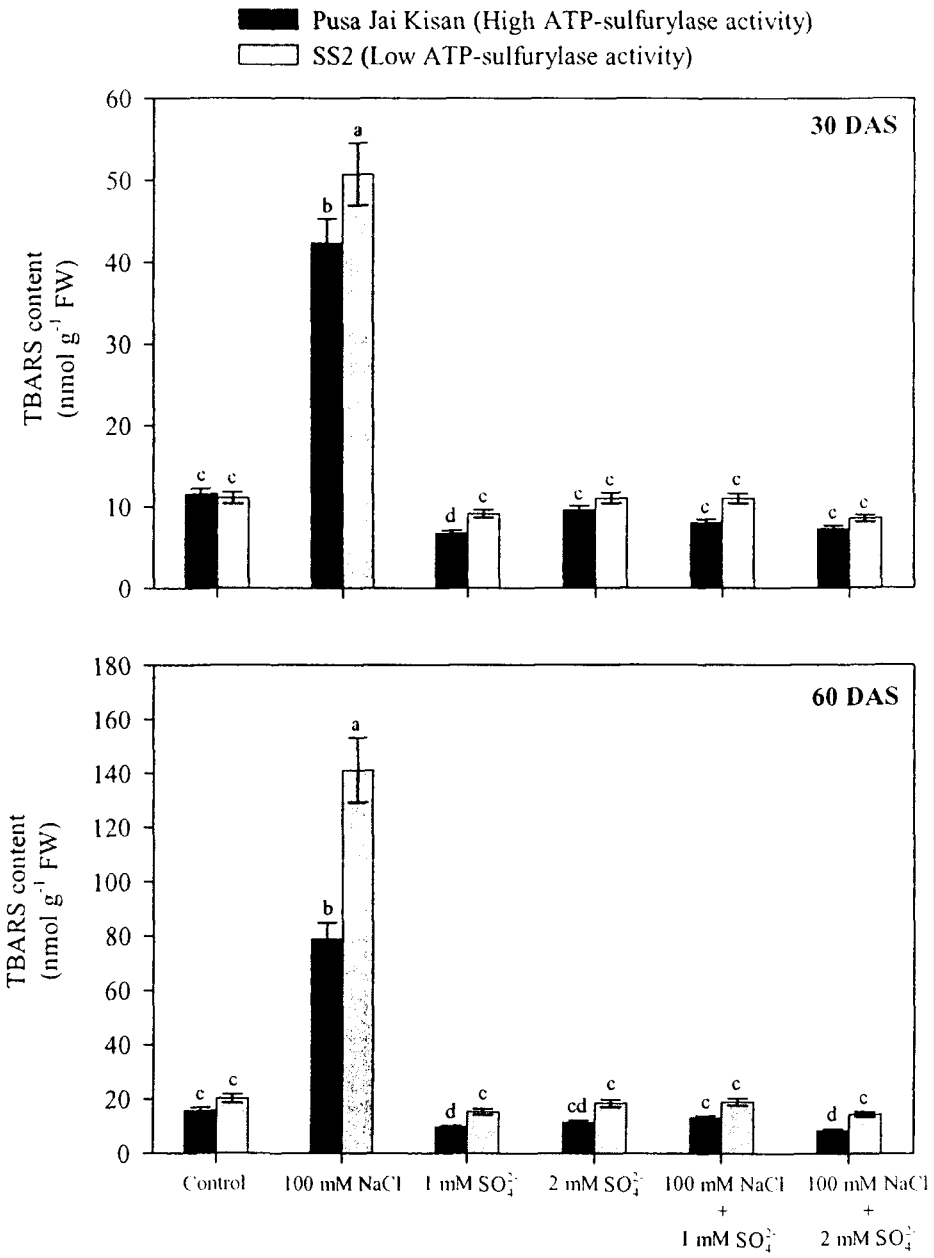


Figure 55. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on TBARS content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

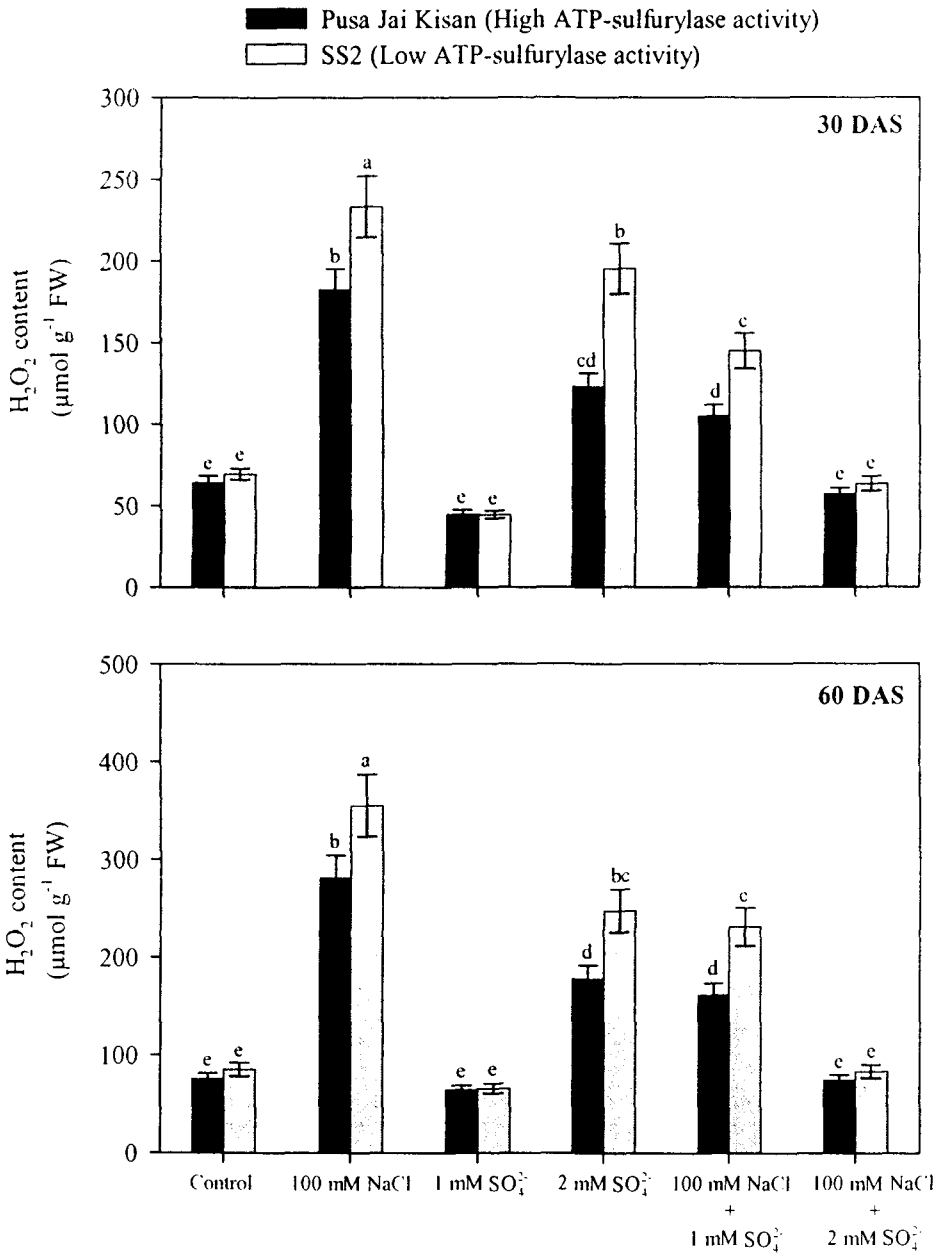


Figure 56. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on H_2O_2 content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

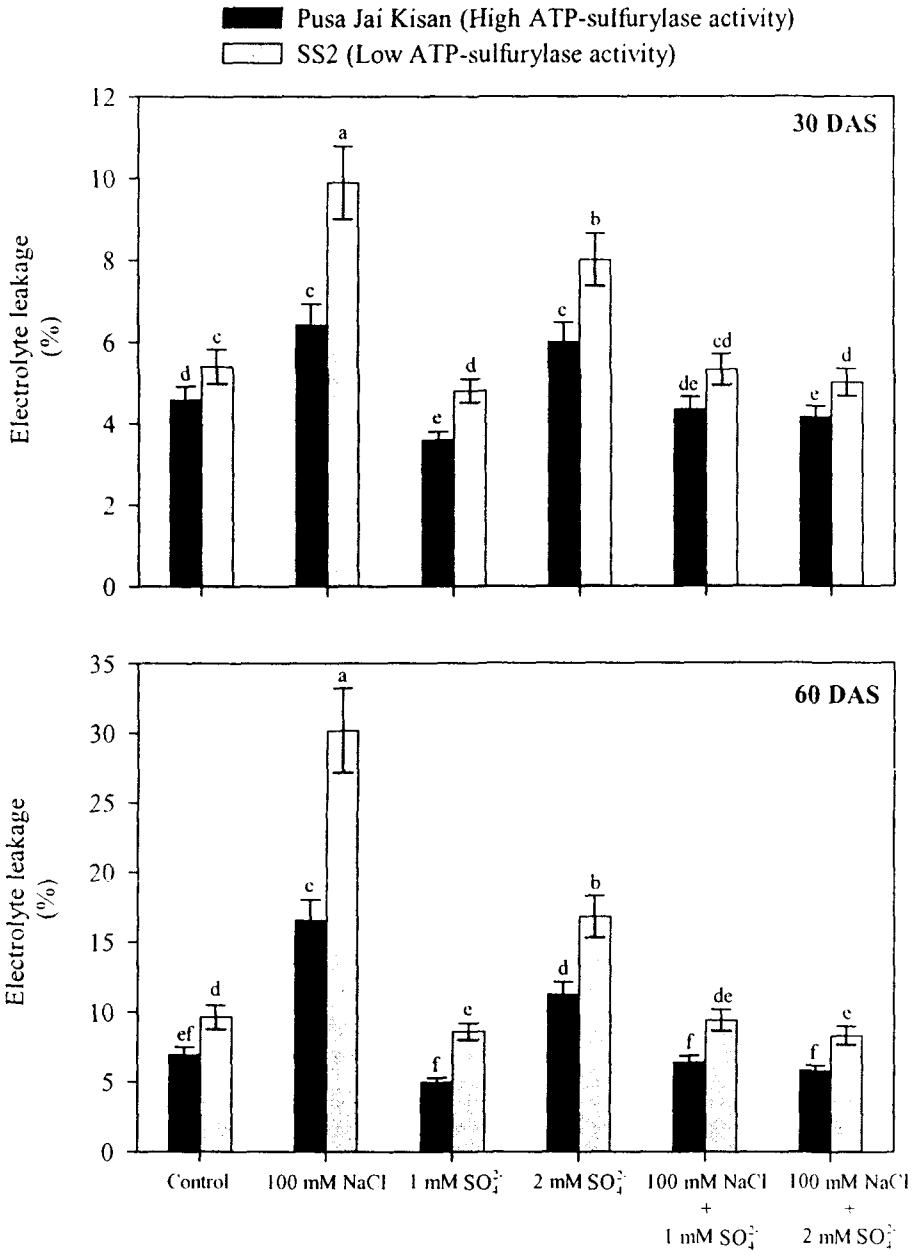


Figure 57. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on electrolyte leakage at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

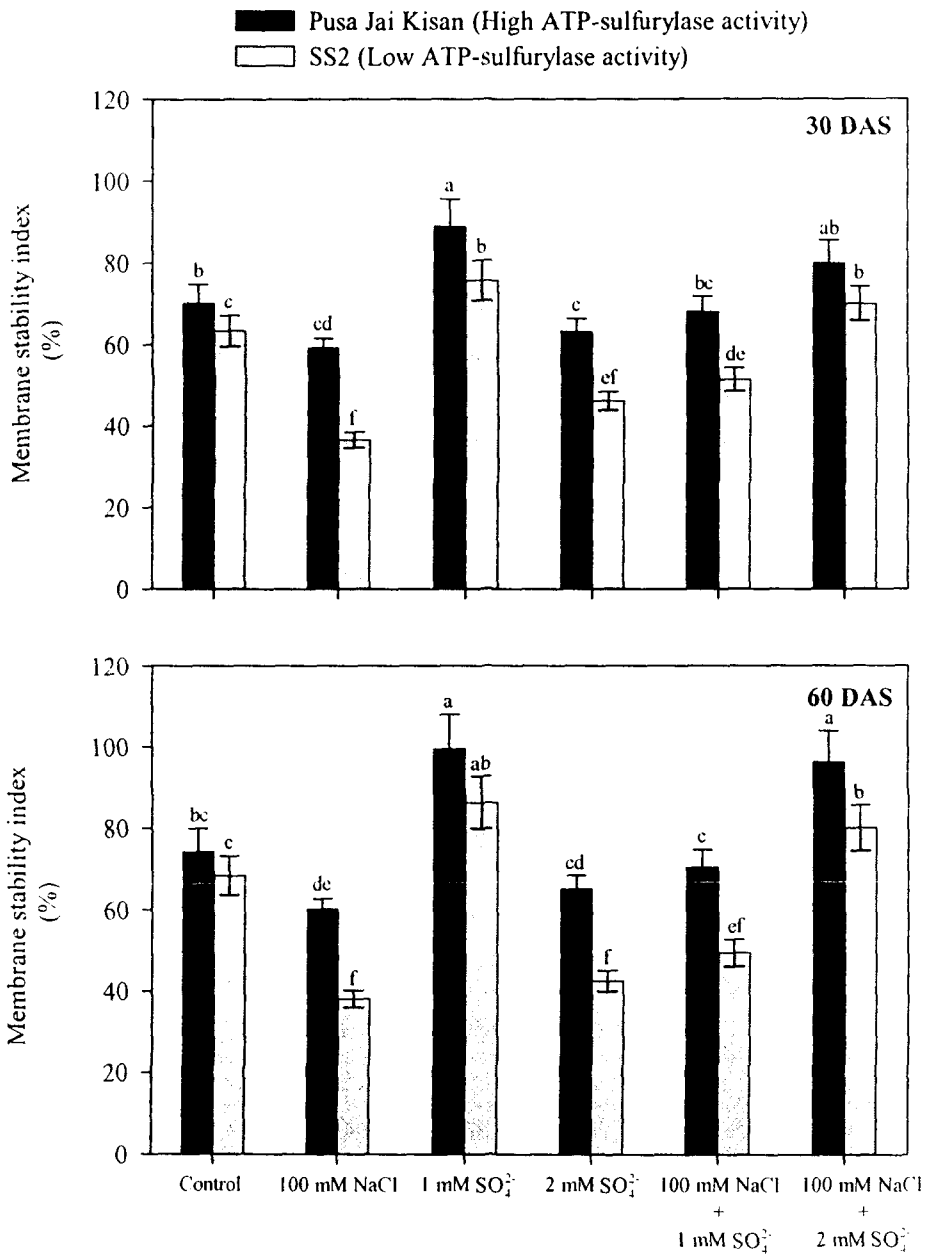


Figure 58. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on membrane stability index at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

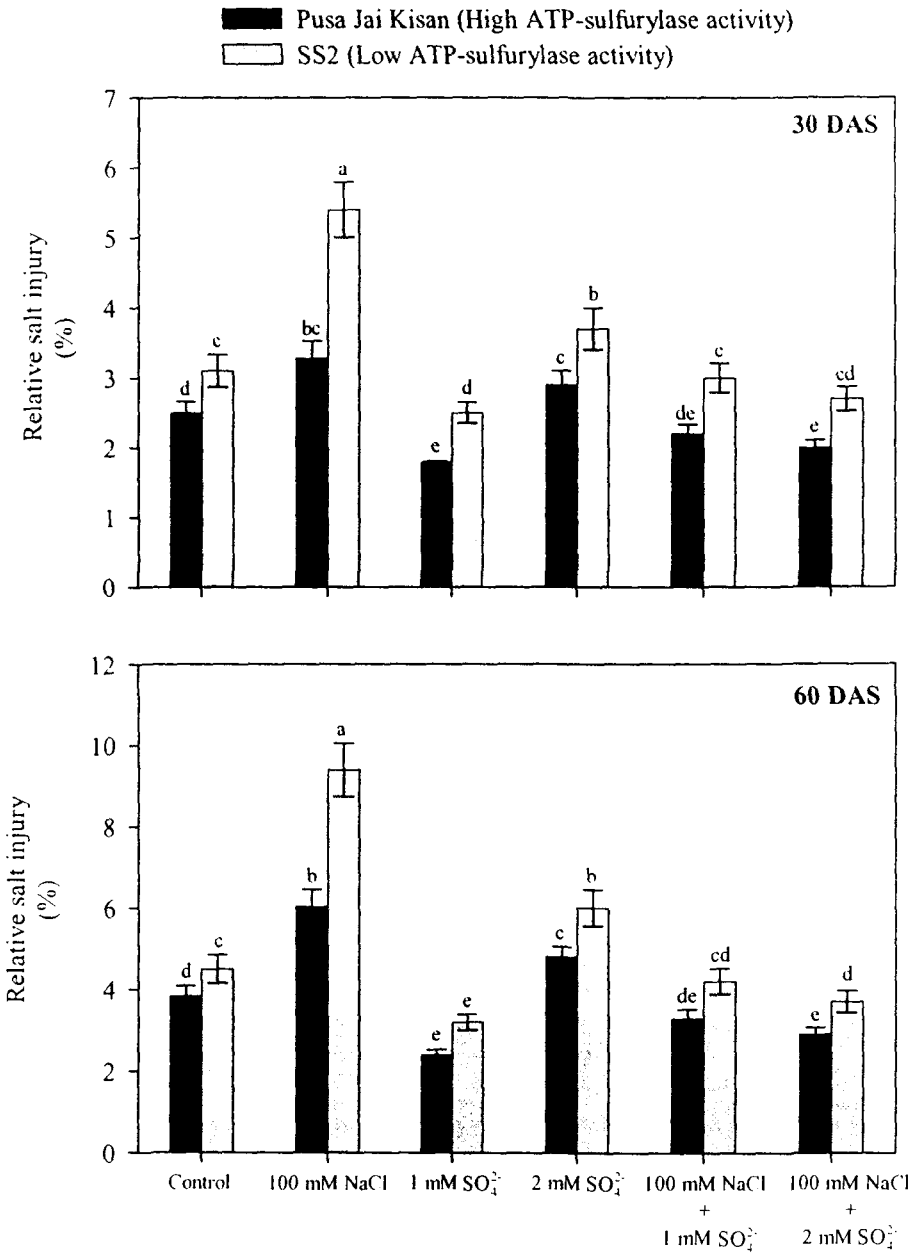


Figure 59. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on relative salt injury at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

105.1% and 112.3% in SS2 at 30 and 60 DAS, respectively due to 100 mM NaCl treatment compared to control.

Application of sulfur as 1mM SO_4^{2-} reduced the SOD activity by 63.5% and 68.4% in Pusa Jai Kisan and 29.7% and 34.8% in SS2 at 30 and 60 DAS in comparison to control. However, 2 mM SO_4^{2-} caused lesser reduction in SOD activity in both the cultivars. The above results indicate that 1 mM SO_4^{2-} is more efficient in reducing SOD activity than 2 mM SO_4^{2-}.

However, on combined application of sulfur and NaCl, 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl-stressed plants reduced the SOD activity by 40.4% and 46.5% in Pusa Jai Kisan and 22.6% and 31.0% in SS2 at 30 and 60 DAS compared to control; while 1 mM SO_4^{2-} application reduced it by 25.0% and 35.1% in Pusa Jai Kisan and 11.4% and 22.9% in SS2 at 30 and 60 DAS compared to control.

The activity of CAT, APX and GR increased under NaCl at 30 and 60 DAS in both the cultivars. Significant increase in the activity of these enzymes due to 100 mM NaCl was 80.1%, 227.0% and 61.1% at 30 DAS, 128.7%, 242.6% and 164.3% at 60 DAS, respectively in comparison to their respective control in Pusa Jai Kisan. Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone increased the activity of these enzymes by 120.6%, 297.8% and 155.6% at 30 DAS, 186.5%, 317.6% and 226.0% at 60 DAS; while 2 mM SO_4^{2-} application proved inhibitory and lowered the activity by 57.5%, 31.0% and 66.7% at 30 DAS; 96.6%, 85.2% and 173.1% at 60 DAS in Pusa Jai Kisan when compared to their respective control.

In SS2, the increase in CAT, APX and GR activity under NaCl treatment was 17.1%, 47.4% and 33.3% at 30 DAS, 25.8%, 155.8% and 68.6% at 60 DAS, respectively in comparison to their respective control. Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone resulted in the increase in the activity of above enzymes by 53.9%, 244.6% and 144.4% at 30 DAS, 103.0%, 260.5% and 196.5% at 60 DAS; while 2 mM SO_4^{2-} application proved to be inhibitory and lowered the activity of the enzymes by 11.1%, 10.1% and 43.0% at 30 DAS, 53.0%, 74.4% and 109.3% when compared to their respective control.

In Pusa Jai Kisan, supplementation of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl treated plants increased the activity of CAT, APX and GR by 88.4%, 230.5% and 94.4% at 30 DAS and 135.4%, 270.4% and 186.3% at 60 DAS, respectively compared to control. Addition of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl-stressed plants further increased the activity of the

enzymes by 113.7%, 260.6% and 133.3% at 30 DAS, 178.1%, 304.6% and 212.8% at 60 DAS compared to control. Similar increase in the activity of the enzymes with the application of 1 or 2 mM SO_4^{2-} was noted in SS2, but the increase was lesser compared to Pusa Jai Kisan.

4.3.6.2 Non enzymatic antioxidants

NaCl treatment significantly decreased the reduced ascorbate content in both the cultivars at both the growth stages, but decrease was higher in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan. Supplementation of NaCl treated plants with S lowered the NaCl-induced reduction in reduced ascorbate content in both the cultivars at both growth stages. Application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} completely alleviated the adverse effect of NaCl on reduced ascorbate content, whereas 1 mM SO_4^{2-} proved less effective (Figures 64-65).

Reduced ascorbate content in Pusa Jai Kisan was decreased by 38.1% and 46.4% at 30 and 60 DAS under 100 mM NaCl treatment compared to control. In SS2, the reduction was 57.7% and 68.1% at 30 DAS and 60 DAS compared to control. Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone increased the reduced ascorbate content by 7.3% and 10.1% in Pusa Jai Kisan and 3.4% and 6.3% in SS2 at 30 and 60 DAS compared to control. Contrarily, 2 mM SO_4^{2-} decreased the reduced ascorbate content but the reduction was less than 100 mM NaCl alone in both the cultivars.

The supplementation of 100 mM NaCl-treated plants with 1 mM SO_4^{2-} lowered the NaCl-caused decrease in the content of the reduced ascorbate by 12.8% and 28.4% in Pusa Jai Kisan and 26.8% and 36.0% in SS2 at 30 and 60 DAS, respectively compared to control. However, the application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to 100 mM NaCl-treated plants ameliorated the NaCl-induced reduction in reduced ascorbate content and improved it by 3.1% and 4.8% in Pusa Jai Kisan and 1.9% and 2.2% in SS2 at 30 and 60 DAS, respectively over the control.

Reduced glutathione content was increased under NaCl treatment in both the cultivars. The increase was higher in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2. Sulfur either alone or in combination with NaCl further increased the reduced glutathione content of both the cultivars and maximum increase was noted in plants treated with 1 mM SO_4^{2-} and in combination of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} with NaCl at both the growth stages.

Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} increased the reduced glutathione content by 80.0% and 135.1% in Pusa Jai Kisan and 68.0% and 126.3% in SS2; while 2 mM SO_4^{2-}

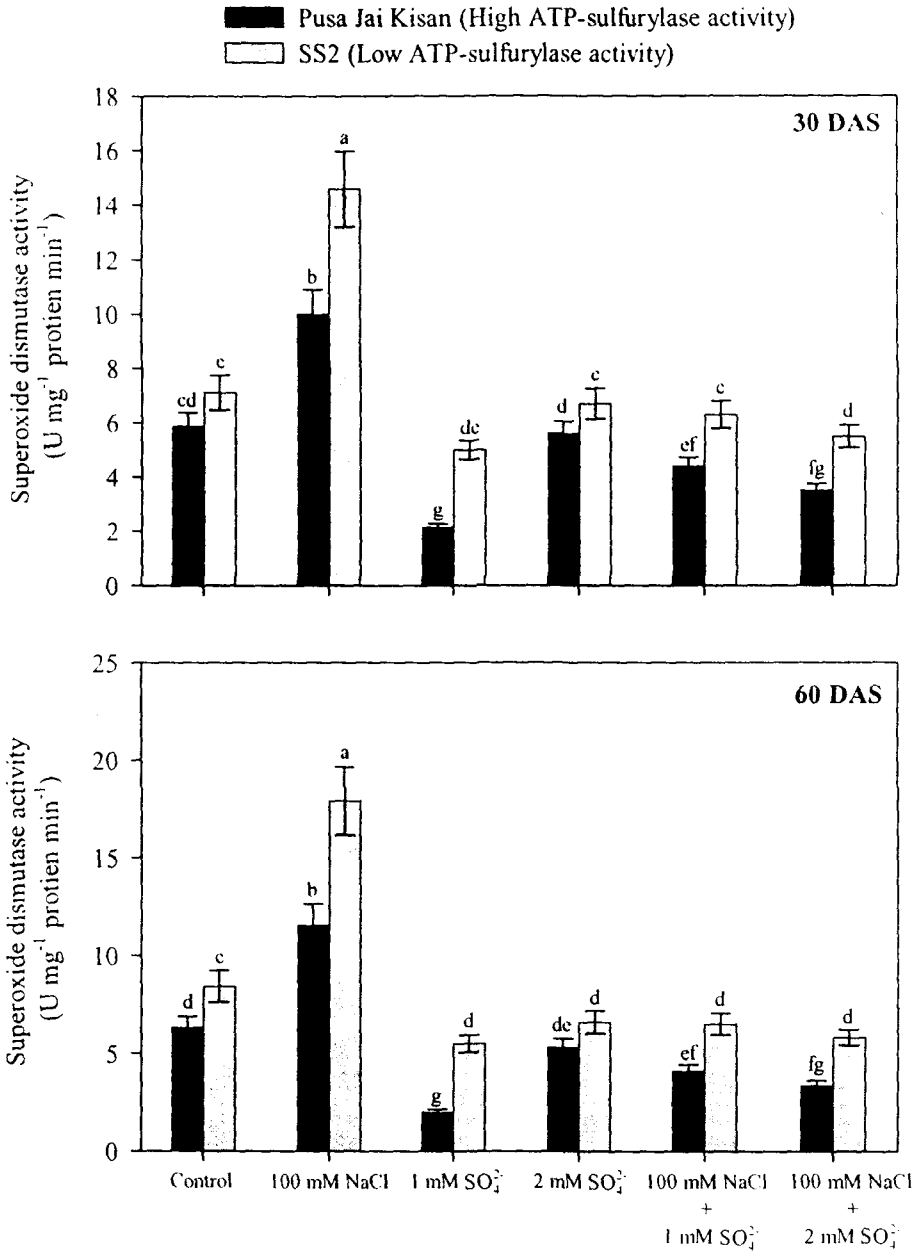


Figure 60. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on superoxide dismutase activity at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

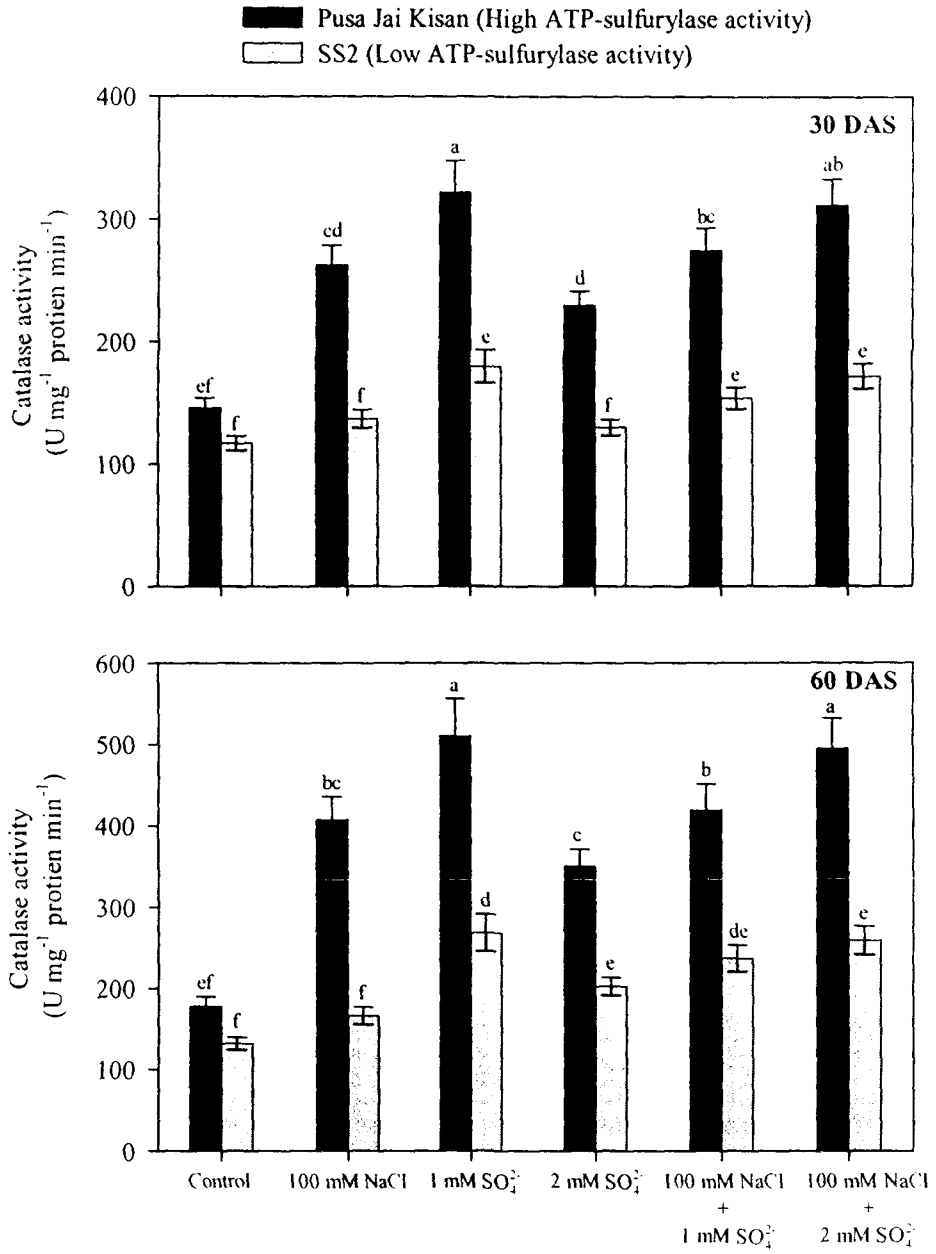


Figure 61. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on catalase activity at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

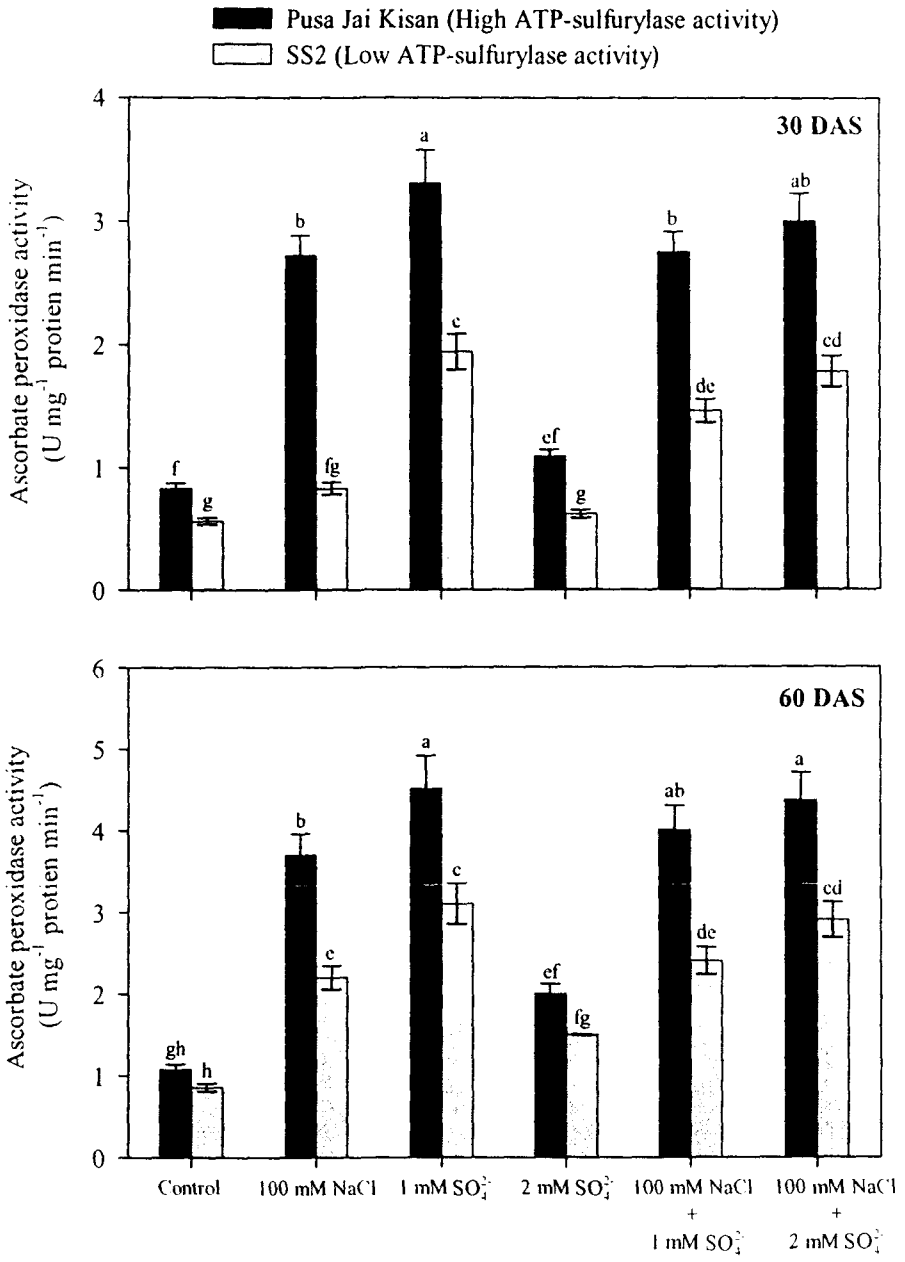


Figure 62. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on ascorbate peroxidise actvity at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

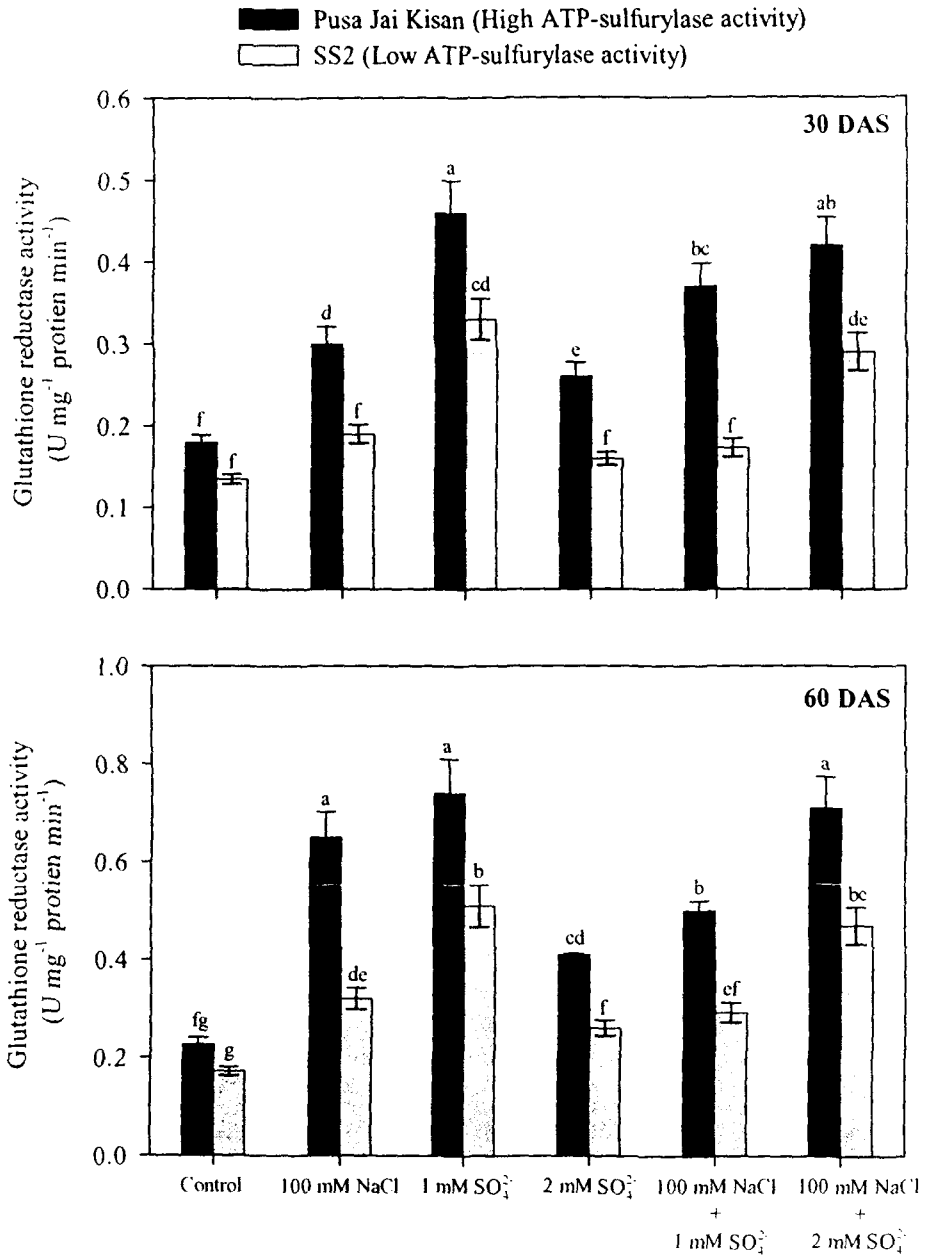


Figure 63. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on glutathione reductase activity at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

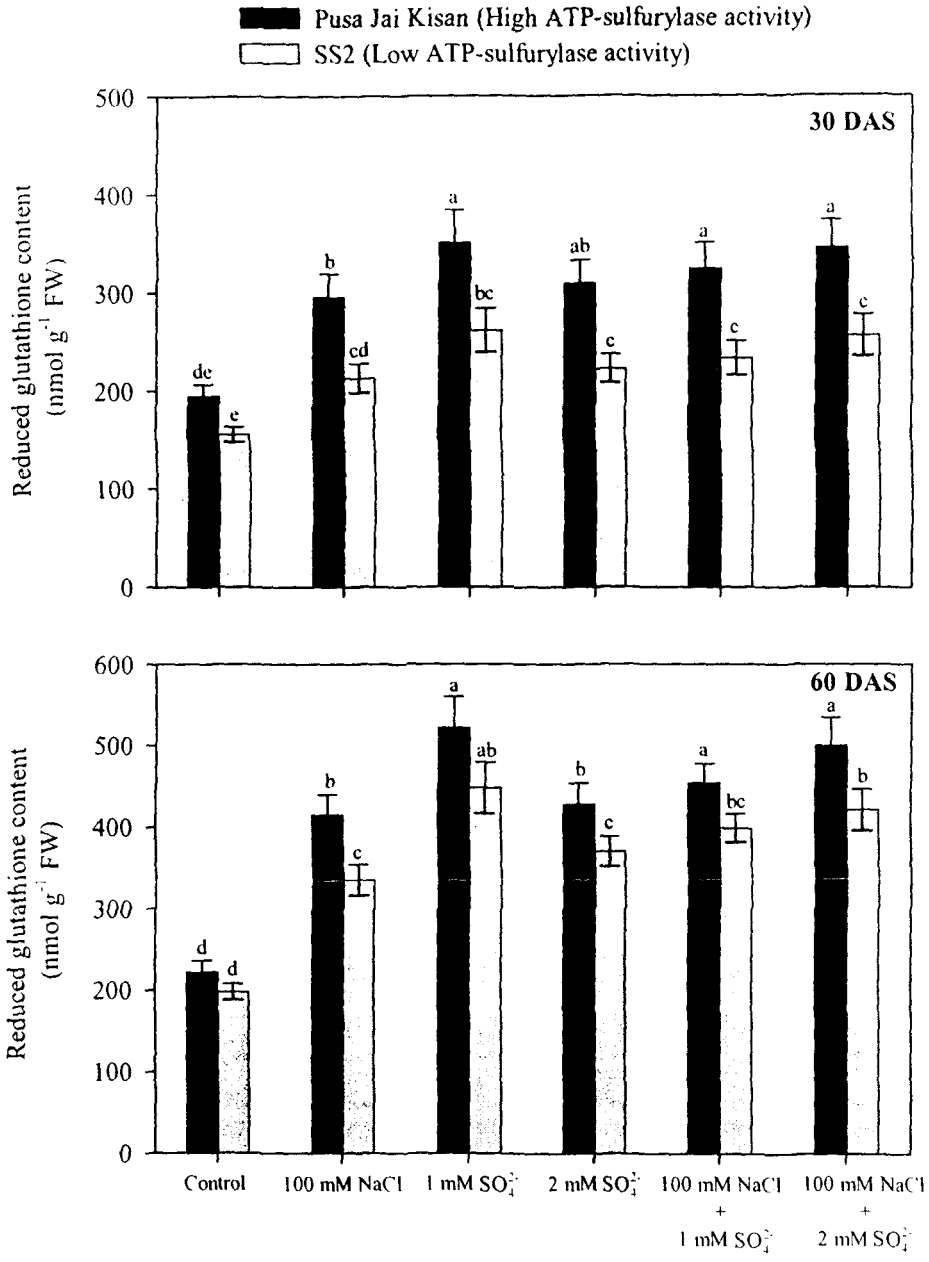


Figure 64. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on reduced glutathione content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

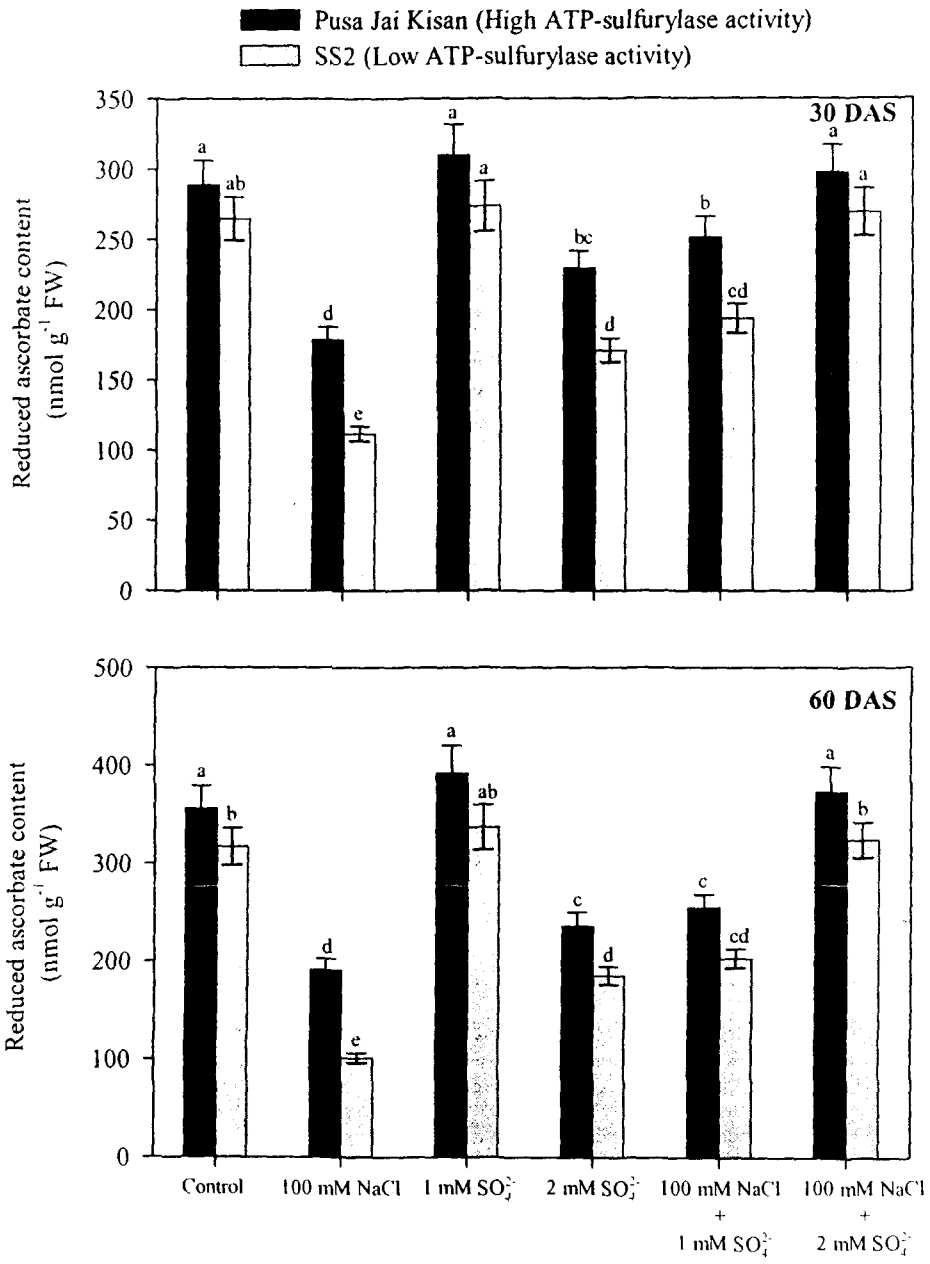


Figure 65. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on reduced ascorbate content at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

application increased it by 59.0% and 92.8% in Pusa Jai Kisan and 43.0% and 86.9% in SS2 at 30 and 60 DAS compared to control.

Supplementation to NaCl-treated plants with S further increased the reduced glutathione content in both the cultivars and maximum significant increase was noted with 2 mM SO_4^{2-}.

4.3.7 Growth characteristics

Plant dry mass and leaf area decreased in both the cultivars treated with 100 mM NaCl both at 30 and 60 DAS. In mustard cultivars grown without NaCl, application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} exhibited greater values of growth characteristics than 2 mM SO_4^{2-}, while when applied in combination with 100 mM NaCl maximum amelioration of NaCl effects was found with 2 mM SO_4^{2-} in both the cultivars (Figures 66-68). Maximum ameliorative effect was noted in Pusa Jai Kisan.

Maximum significant reduction in plant dry mass and leaf area was noted in SS2 compared to Pusa Jai Kisan at 30 and 60 DAS. In Pusa Jai Kisan the reduction in plant dry mass and leaf area was 46.4% and 38.8% at 30 DAS, 57.6% and 44.5% at 60 DAS, respectively, due to 100 mM NaCl in comparison to control. In SS2, these characteristics were decreased by 57.0% and 47.5% at 30 DAS and 66.7% and 56.1% at 60 DAS in comparison to control.

The application of sulfur alone (without NaCl) was beneficial to the crop growth when applied as 1 mM SO_4^{2-}, however, 2 mM SO_4^{2-} proved inhibitory to both leaf area and plant dry mass in both the cultivars and maximum inhibition was found in SS2.

Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} to 0 mM NaCl treated plants increased the plant dry mass and leaf area of Pusa Jai Kisan by 43.5% and 25.0% at 30 DAS, 59.4% and 29.6% at 60 DAS over their respective control. In SS2, plant dry mass and leaf area were increased by 31.6% and 13.0% at 30 DAS, 41.2% and 14.8% at 60 DAS over their respective control. Contrarily, application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to non-saline Pusa Jai Kisan decreased the plant dry mass and leaf area by 26.3% and 33.7% at 30 DAS, 35.4% and 38.5% at 60 DAS in comparison to control. In SS2, the plant dry mass and leaf area were decreased by 37.3% and 14.4% at 30 DAS, 47.2% and 54.4% at 60 DAS over their respective control.

Sulfur application, in general proved beneficial in improving growth characteristics under NaCl stress in both the cultivars. In Pusa Jai Kisan, the reductions

in plant dry mass and leaf area caused by 100 mM NaCl was either lowered with 1 mM SO_4^{2-} and/or was completely alleviated by 2 mM SO_4^{2-} application to a greater extent in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2.

The relative growth rate was decreased by 36.6% and 61.8% in Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2, respectively due to 100 mM NaCl. Application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} completely reversed the 100 mM NaCl-caused decrease in Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2 (Figure 68).

4.3.8 Yield Characteristics

Salinity stress significantly decreased the yield characteristics (pod number per plant, seed number per plant and seed yield per plant). Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} to non-saline plants increased the yield characteristics, whereas 2 mM SO_4^{2-} reduced it but the reduction was lesser than caused by 100 mM NaCl. However, sulfur application (2 mM SO_4^{2-}) to salinized plants completely reversed the NaCl-induced reduction in yield characteristics of both the cultivars.

Pod number per plant, seed number per plant and seed yield per plant of Pusa Jai Kisan was decreased by 36.9%, 23.1% and 35.8%, respectively due to 100 mM NaCl compared to control. Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} plus 0 mM NaCl increased the above characteristics by 15.9%, 25.0% and 25.4%, whereas 2 mM SO_4^{2-} reduced these characteristics by 17.2%, 11.5% and 23.9%, respectively over the control. Sulfur supplementation 2mM SO_4^{2-} completely alleviated the NaCl-induced reduction in yield characteristics in both the cultivars (Figure 69).

4.3.9 Summary of Experiment 3

- Application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} proved most effective in alleviating the effects of 100 mM NaCl stress on growth, photosynthetic, water relations, antioxidant enzymes, oxidative stress and yield characteristics and to a greater extent in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2.
- Treatment of 100 mM NaCl up-regulated the S assimilation pathway and ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content. Sulfur supplementation to plants treated with 100 mM NaCl further increased the ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content.
- The accumulation of content of TBARS and H_2O_2 due to 100 mM NaCl was lowered by the application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} in both the cultivars at both the growth stages, whereas 2 mM SO_4^{2-} alone increased the accumulation of TBARS and H_2O_2 but lesser than 100 mM NaCl.

- The supplementation of 100 mM NaCl-treated plants with SO_4^{2-} (1 or 2 mM) further enhanced the NaCl-induced increase in the activity of CAT, APX and GR at both the growth stages in both the cultivars. However, Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited maximum increase in the activity of above mentioned enzymes due to application of S (1 or 2 mM SO_4^{2-}) to NaCl-treated plants.
- Taking above results together, it is clear that compared to SS2, Pusa Jai Kisan showed maximum response to the S supplementation (1 or 2 mM SO_4^{2-}).
- Under non-saline condition application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} proved more beneficial to the cultivars than 2 mM SO_4^{2-}, but application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} was more beneficial under salinity stress.

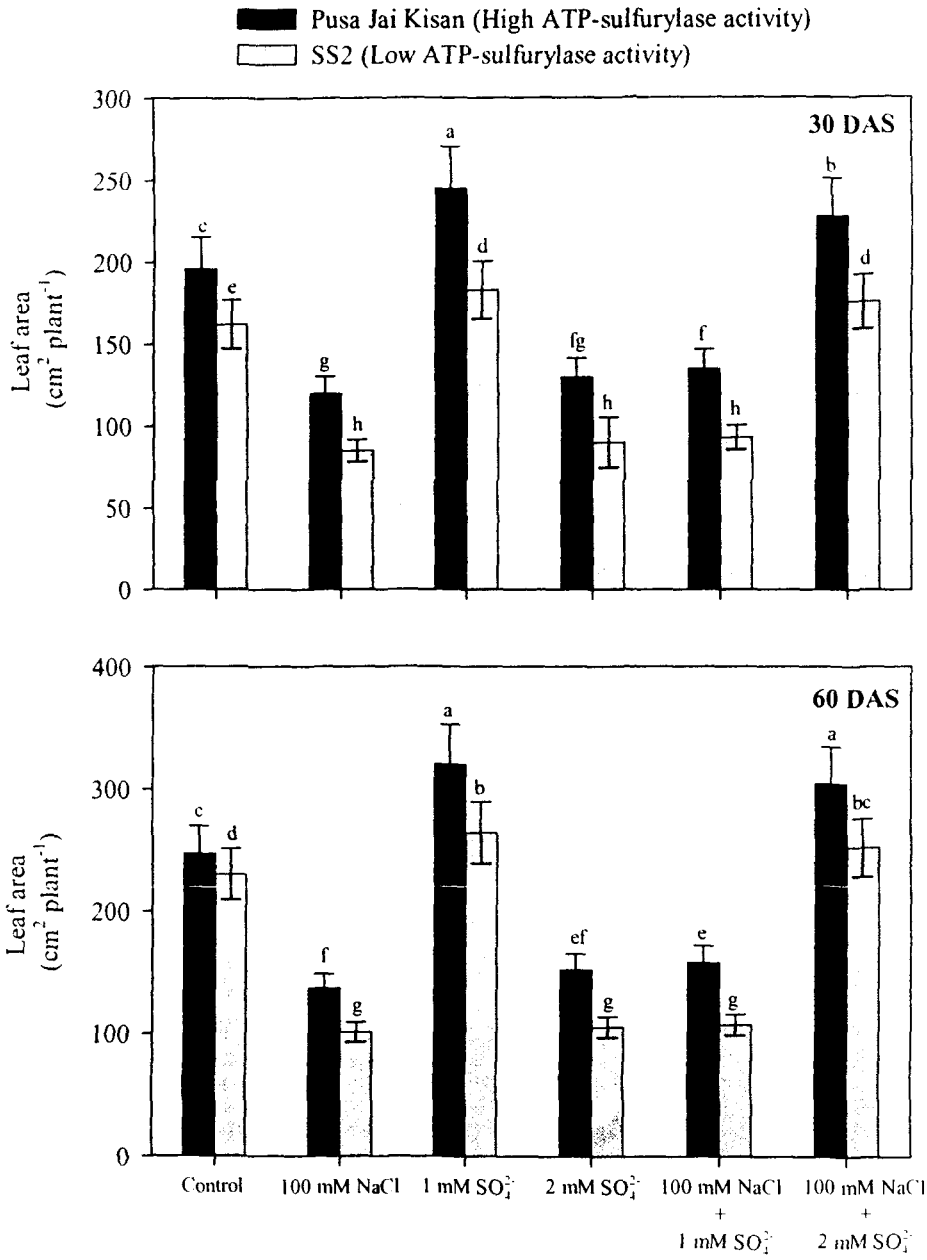


Figure 66. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on leaf area at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

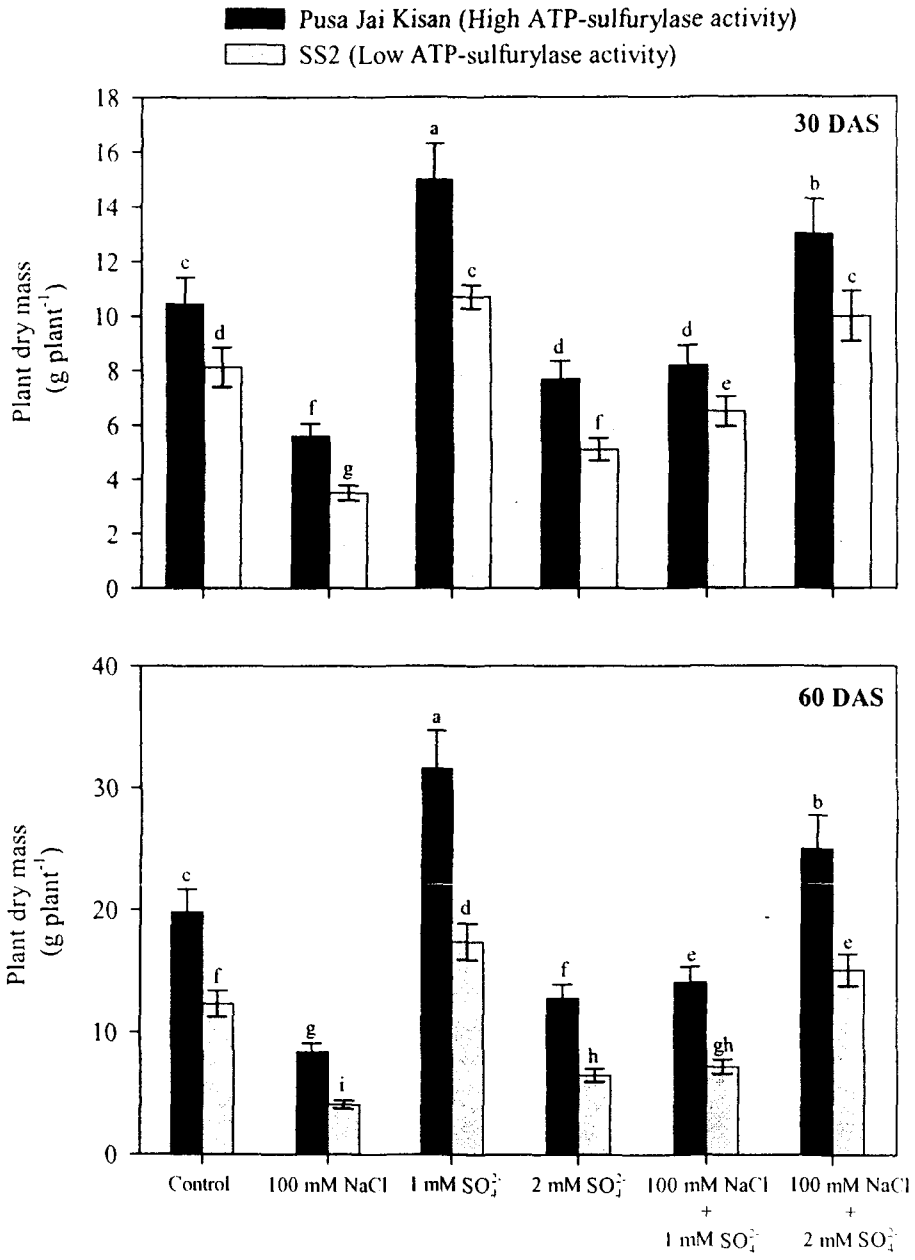


Figure 67. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on plant dry mass at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

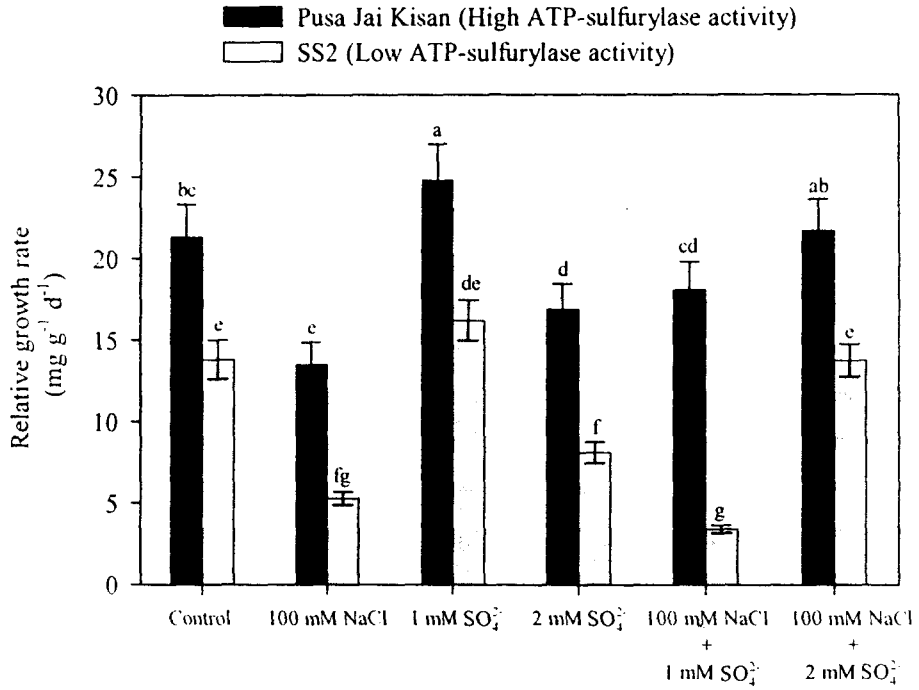


Figure 68. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on relative growth rate at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

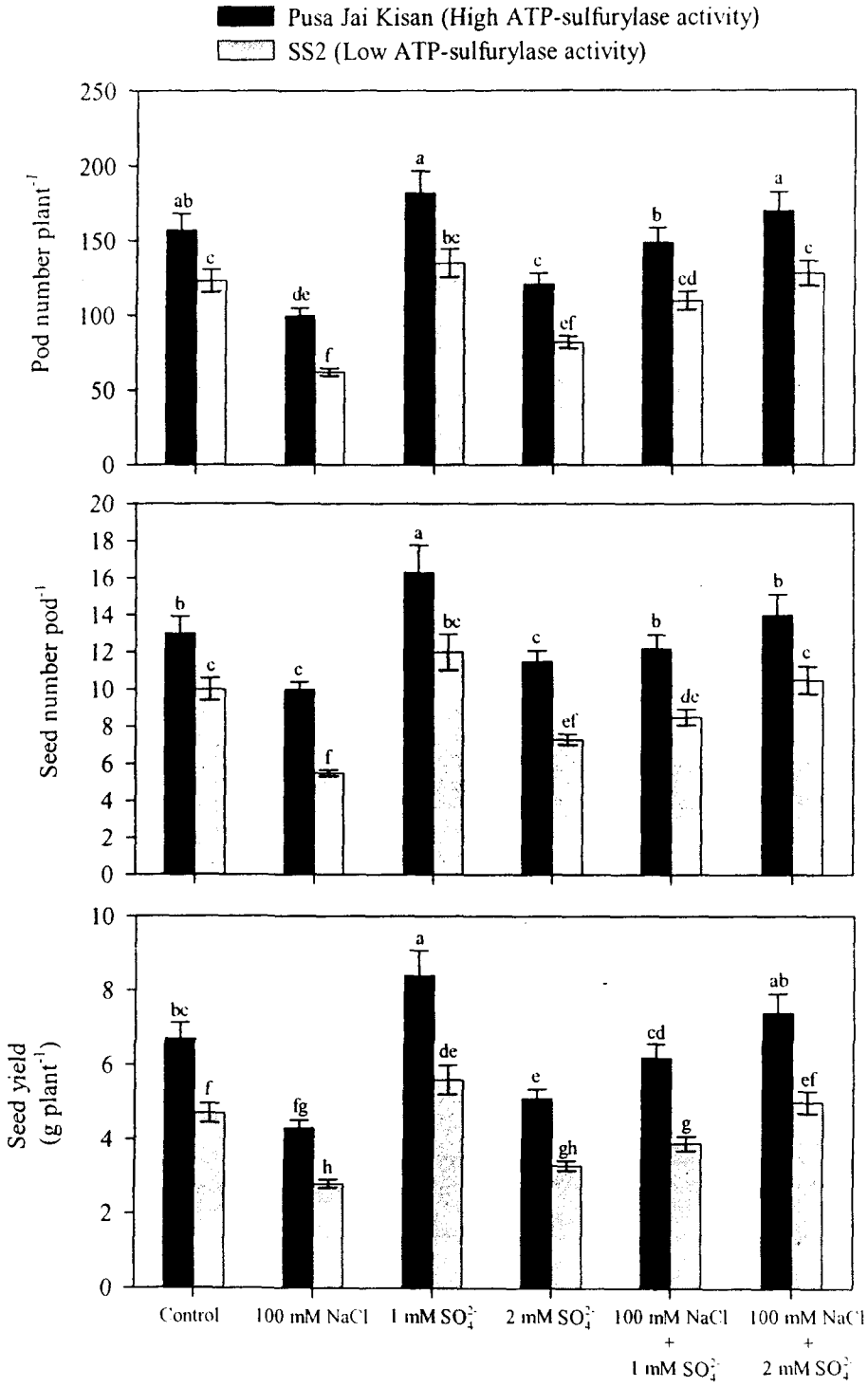


Figure 69. Response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars to NaCl and sufur (SO_4^{2-}) applied alone or in combination on pod number per plant, seed number per plant and seed yield at 30 and 60 DAS. Data are Mean ± S.E. (n = 3). Bars showing the same letter are not significantly different at $p<0.05$ as determined by LSD test.

Discussion

Contents

DISCUSSION

5.1 Introduction

Environment is an integral component of the biosphere. Any change in its components is bound to have a direct impact on the biota of ecological system and their adaptive mechanisms. In India, reduction in crop productivity by abiotic stresses results in the loss of hundreds of millions of rupees every year (Mahajan and Tuteja 2005). Among abiotic stresses, salinity stress is the most severe environmental stress, impairing crop production at least 20% of irrigated land worldwide. In addition, the increased salinity of arable land is expected to have global effects and may result in the loss of up to 50% fertile land by the middle of the twenty first century (Flowers and Yeo 1995; Zhu 2001; Mahajan and Tuteja 2005; Manchanda and Garg 2008). This is due to the fact that vast area of the available land on the globe is expected to be affected by salinity-induced adverse effects in plants, which will have (i) ionic effect (ii) osmotic effect (iii) nutrient imbalance (iv) hormonal imbalance and (v) production of ROS (Ashraf and Foolad 2007; Ashraf 2009).

Briefly, it may be reiterated that salinity is the presence of excessive concentrations of soluble salts in soil solution. The salts are chlorides and/or sulphates of calcium, magnesium, sodium and potassium. Among these chloride is usually predominant (Brady 2002). As a consequence of considerably higher evaporation than total precipitation in arid and semi-arid regions, upward water movement results in the accumulation of salts in the root zone. With the increase in salinity level plants extract water less easily from soil, aggravating water stress conditions. High soil salinity also causes nutrient imbalance resulting in the accumulation of toxic elements and reducing water infiltration if the level of sodium is high.

The effects of salts excess in the root environment on the physiology of plants have been studied for over 100 years, and two major components of salt stress have been identified: the osmotic and the ionic. After stressor recognition by the root cells, there is transduction of the signal and a series of changes occur in the metabolism. These changes in the metabolism result in the production of transport proteins involved in ion exclusion and compartmentalization (Zhu 2001; Taiz and Zeiger 2002) and of organic solutes, which are involved in osmotic and ionic homeostasis in the

osmoprotection and cell detoxification (Bray *et al.* 2000). The salinity-induced changes in metabolism have also shown to influence hormonal balance (Prisco and O'Leary 1972; Taiz and Zeiger 2002) causing increase in the production of ROS, which act as a secondary messenger (Bray *et al.* 2000).

The generation of ROS is of common occurrence among the effects of biotic and abiotic stresses. Since ROS are highly reactive in nature, these have been shown to cause oxidative damages to lipids, proteins, nucleic acids and affect cell membrane properties. Therefore, plant tolerance to salinity and to other abiotic stress depends on the development of efficient mechanisms that can tightly regulate the ROS generation and/or scavenging of ROS generated in excess.

The success of the sustainable crop production relies mainly on the use of techniques and/or methods which can alleviate adverse effects of various stress factors in plants and maintain crop productivity as well. For sustainable agriculture it has to be taken in mind that how plants responds to environmental stress, and stress response is dependent on several factors including sensitivity of cultivars to the stress (Figure 70). Several strategies have been suggested to counteract the NaCl-induced growth inhibition by reducing the accumulation of deleterious ions Na^+ and Cl^- in plant parts (Sairam and Tyagi 2004; de Abreu *et al.* 2008; Manchanda and Garg 2008; Moud and Maghsoudi 2008). Increasing evidence suggests that mineral nutrient status of plants plays a critical role in increasing plant resistance to environmental stresses (Marschner 1995; Hassan *et al.* 2005a, b; 2008a, b; Vassilev *et al.* 2005; Anjum *et al.* 2008a, b; Khan *et al.* 2008).

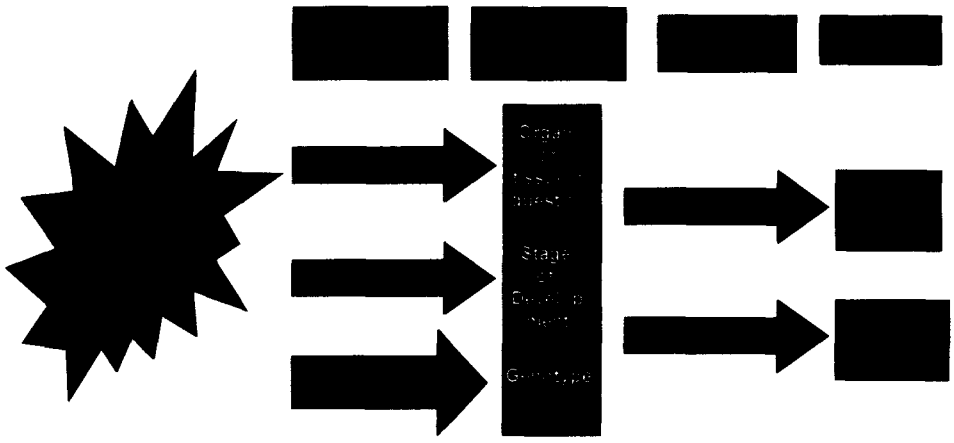


Figure 70. Various factors influencing response of plants to stress.

Sulfur is an essential macronutrient that plays a vital role in the regulation of plant growth and development (Marschner 1995, Ernst 1998; Anjum *et al.* 2008a; Nazar *et al.* 2008; Ratti and Giordano 2008; Khan *et al.* 2009a) and required in higher quantity by mustard (Zhao *et al.* 1993; Lakkineni and Abrol 1994; McGrath and Zhao 1996). It is a precursor of cysteine and methionine, amino acids involved in the synthesis of compounds containing reduced S (Marschner 1995; Scherer 2001). A sufficient S supply improves photosynthesis and growth (Ahmad *et al.* 2005; Khan *et al.* 2005) through regulating N assimilation (Reuveny *et al.* 1980; Kopriva *et al.* 2002; Scherer 2008). A large accumulation of N maintains high chlorophyll content and high activity of enzymes of the Calvin cycle (Lawlor *et al.* 1989), and enhances growth (Schnug *et al.* 1993; Khan *et al.* 2005). The assimilatory pathways of S and N have been considered functionally convergent and well coordinated as the availability of one element regulates the other (Reuveny *et al.* 1980; Schnug *et al.* 1993). The availability of S regulates the activity of nitrate reductase and the accumulation of N (Pal *et al.* 1976). Sulfur is a structural constituent of several coenzymes and prosthetic groups, such as ferredoxin, which are also important for N assimilation. The first step of S assimilation in plants is the activation of S by the enzyme ATP-sulfurylase, and in a cascade of enzymatic reactions inorganic S is converted to non-protein thiol GSH (Tausz *et al.* 2004; Szalai *et al.* 2009). Glutathione has been shown to take part in the removal of excess H_2O_2 (Noctor and Foyer 1998) and lipid peroxidases. Thus keeping ROS under control (Rausch *et al.* 2007; Srivalli and Khanna-Chopra 2008) and protecting plants from oxidative damage.

Keeping in view the importance of S in plant development under normal and abiotic stress conditions, the present work was taken up with the following objectives:

- To screen and select the S-efficient and S-inefficient mustard cultivars by studying the activity of ATP-sulfurylase enzyme and S accumulation
- To study the physiological response of high ATP-sulfurylase activity and low ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivars of mustard to salinity stress
- To study the influence of sulfur in the alleviation of salinity-induced adverse effects in mustard cultivars with high and low ATP-sulfurylase activity.

5.2 Screening of mustard cultivars differing in ATP-sulfurylase activity and S accumulation capacity/ S-efficiency

Experiment I was conducted to select the S-efficient and S-inefficient mustard cultivars by studying the activity of ATP-sulfurylase enzyme and S accumulation, photosynthesis and growth of Pusa Jai Kisan, Alankar, Varuna and SS2 cultivars of mustard.

All the cultivars differed in ATP-sulfurylase activity, content of S and N, photosynthetic rate, growth characteristics and STI, being maximum in Pusa Jai Kisan and minimum in SS2. Further, a strong positive correlation ($P<0.01$) was found between ATP-sulfurylase activity and photosynthesis and shoot dry mass (Figure 3).

ATP-sulfurylase catalyzes the first step of S assimilation pathway and therefore may act as a point of regulation in S uptake and its subsequent reduction (Hawkesford and Wray 2000). ATP-sulfurylase activity in plants was first demonstrated by Asahi (1964) and found in multiple species, including maize, spinach, *Arabidopsis thaliana*, soybean, potato and tobacco (Leustek *et al.* 2000). The activity of the enzyme is highest in the expanding leaves and declines rapidly after leaf maturation (Cacco *et al.* 1977). Genes encoding chloroplastic, mitochondrial, and cytosolic ATP-sulfurylase isoforms have been cloned from *Arabidopsis, Brassica juncea* and *Solanum tuberosum* (Klonus *et al.* 1994; Leustek *et al.* 1994; Logan *et al.* 1996; Heiss *et al.* 1999; Hatzfeld *et al.* 2000).

In the present study, the cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited maximum ATP-sulfurylase activity and also photosynthetic rate and plant growth. A higher ATP-sulfurylase activity and sulfate-transport index in Pusa Jai Kisan indicates its higher sulfate accumulation capacity. An increased accumulation of sulfate helped in the greater N content. As ATP-sulfurylase activity was greatest in Pusa Jai Kisan, the sulfate accumulated was assimilated efficiently into reduced S resulting in leaf sulfate content lesser than in Alankar. This resulted in higher leaf sulfate content in Alankar than Pusa Jai Kisan. A higher accumulation of sulfate resulted in higher N content and photosynthetic rate in Pusa Jai Kisan as N is necessary for high contents of chlorophyll and ribulose-1,5-bisphosphate carboxylase protein (Lawlor *et al.* 1989). Ahmad and Abdin (2000) and Ahmad *et al.* (2005b) have also found increased photosynthetic rate

with adequate S supply, and inadequacy of S caused the accumulation of non-protein N in the vegetative tissue at the expense of protein N. The higher activity of ATP-sulfurylase and N accumulation in Pusa Jai Kisan also resulted in the development of larger leaf area. Larger leaf area in Pusa Jai Kisan intercepted more photons and efficiently utilized solar radiation resulting in higher photosynthetic rate. Photosynthetic rate integrated over time and leaf area resulted in the increased dry mass accumulation. This suggests that the cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan possesses greater S accumulation and assimilation capacity which was possibly associated with the higher sulfate transporter system. The difference in sulfate uptake and S transporter system in mustard genotypes have been shown by Ahmad *et al.* (2005a). However, an association of ATP-sulfurylase activity with photosynthesis and shoot dry mass has not been reported. A strong positive correlation observed between the activity of ATP-sulfurylase and photosynthetic rate and shoot dry mass in all four cultivars (Figure 3) suggests their concomitant relation. Hence, the activity of ATP-sulfurylase may be used as a physiological trait for augmenting photosynthesis and shoot dry mass accumulation in mustard.

On the basis of overall performance of the *Brassica juncea* cultivars tested in Experiment 1, Pusa Jai Kisan emerged as high ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar and SS2 as low ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar.

5.3 Study on the effect of salinity stress and its alleviation by sulfur in Pusa Jai Kisan (high ATP-sulfurylase activity) and SS2 (high ATP-sulfurylase activity) cultivars of mustard

The physiological effects of salinity stress on growth and metabolism of plants have been detailed out in the chapter 'Review of Literature'. In the following pages efforts have been made to discuss the role of sulfur in the alleviation of salinity-induced adverse effects. Experiment 2 was conducted to assess the effects of salinity stress in Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2 and Experiment 3 was conducted to study how sulfur ameliorates NaCl-induced toxicity. In Experiment 2, both the cultivars of *Brassica juncea* were treated with 0, 50, 100 mM NaCl. Plants subjected to 50 and 100 mM NaCl exhibited reduced growth, photosynthetic, water and osmotic potential, contents of nutrient and yield characteristics in comparison to control. The effect of 100 mM

NaCl was found more pronounced which decreased the growth and photosynthetic characteristics maximally. Therefore, Experiment 3 was aimed at analyzing the amelioration of 100 mM NaCl-induced effects with sulfur nutrition (1 and 2 mM SO_4^{2-}) by studying sulfur assimilation, photosynthetic traits, water relations, contents of nutrients and ions, oxidative stress, various components of antioxidant defense system, growth and yield in Pusa Jai Kisan (high ATP-sulfurylase activity) and SS2 (low ATP-sulfurylase activity).

The following sections discuss the major results of Experiments 2 and 3 in the light of available recent literature and also possible explanations have been made.

5.3.1 ATP-sulfurylase activity and S accumulation

In the present study, the salinity stress increased the ATP-sulfurylase activity and S accumulation in both the cultivars at both the growth stages (Figure 4). Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited higher ATP-sulfurylase activity than SS2 at both NaCl levels. However, the effect of 50 and 100 mM NaCl on ATP-sulfurylase activity did not differ significantly in both the cultivars. Salinity stress-induced increase in ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content could be a possible consequence of an increased requirement of glutathione under salinity stress. In this context, sulfur plays a pivotal role because sulfate transporters can mediate the entry of sulfate-analogues into cells (Maruyama-Nakashita *et al.* 2007). Sulfur assimilation in plants starts with the activation of sulfur by ATP-sulfurylase, and in a cascade of enzymatic reactions inorganic sulfur is converted to non-protein thiol glutathione (Tausz *et al.* 2004). GSH plays an important role in response to various biotic and abiotic stresses as it is a major thiol-disulfide redox buffer in plant cells (May *et al.* 1998a, b; Schafer and Buettner 2001) and is dependent on the availability of cysteine, which in turn is dependent on sulfate assimilation. Earlier, we have reported that higher expression of ATP- sulfurylase activity is necessary for the maintenance of optimal GSH levels required for the proper functioning of ascorbate-glutathione cycle in mustard (Khan *et al.* 2009a).

Sulfur also has other physiological roles in the biosynthesis of lipids and proteins and is required for the synthesis of various other compounds, sulfolipids and secondary sulfur compounds (alliins, glucosinolates, phytochelatins), which play an important role in the physiology of plants and in the protection and adaptation of plants

against stress. The uptake and assimilation of sulfur and nitrogen are strongly interrelated and dependent upon each other (Brunold 1993). Besides, proteins contain both sulfur and non-sulfur amino acids and for this reason the availability of nitrogen and sulfur interacts with the utilization of nitrogen and sulfur for proteins and plant growth. The organic N/S ratio of plants and seeds reflects the sulfur status of the plant. At a sufficient sulfur supply the organic N/S ratio is generally around 20 (Dijkshoorn and Van Wijk 1967; Brunold 1993; De Kok *et al.* 2000). It has been shown that sulfur deficiency results in the loss of plant fitness, plant's resistance to environmental stress and pests and in decreased food quality and safety (De Kok *et al.* 2002). The exact mechanism of the effect of sulfur supplementation on salt stress tolerance is still not known so far.

The application of S (2 mM SO_4^{2-}) in Experiment 3 further increased the ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content of NaCl treated plants but the extent of increase was greater in the Pusa Jai Kisan than the SS2. Non-salinized plants treated with 1mM SO_4^{2-} maintain high ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content whereas 2 mM SO_4^{2-} proved less effective. Our results suggest that maximum activity of ATP-sulfurylase can only be achieved with a suitable S supply (1 mM SO_4^{2-}) to the plants under normal condition, and under salinity stress there is a higher requirement of S in plants.

The involvement of S in salinity tolerance has not been reported. However, in case of Cd tolerance the importance of S has been reported in *Arabidopsis thaliana* (Dominguez-Solis *et al.* 2001; Harada *et al.* 2002), *Brassica juncea* (Zhu *et al.* 1999a, b), *Nicotiana tabacum* (Harada *et al.* 2001), *Triticum aestivum* (Khan *et al.* 2007a) and *B. campestris* (Anjana *et al.* 2006; Anjum *et al.* 2008a). A good part of S incorporated into organic molecules in plants is located in thiol (-SH) groups in proteins (cysteine-residues) or non-protein thiols (glutathione) (Noji and Saito 2003; Tausz *et al.* 2003; De Kok *et al.* 2005; Anjum *et al.* 2008b). Chen and Huerta (1997) showed that S is a critical nutritional factor for reduction of Cd toxicity. In fact, different abiotic stresses are often interconnected and cause similar cellular damage. The plant responses to these stresses are complex and multifold. To prevent damage, the antioxidant response can be crucial in plants. Although glutathione has multiple roles in plant cells, its function as an antioxidant is an important one. A glutathione deficient mutant of

Rhizobium has been shown to be sensitive to osmotic and oxidative stresses and even weak organic acids (Riccillo *et al.* 2000).

5.3.2 Photosynthetic characteristics

Both the NaCl levels used in the study significantly reduced the photosynthetic characteristics in both the cultivars. However, the extent of the decrease in these characteristics was more conspicuous in SS2 at both the sampling times compared to Pusa Jai Kisan (Figure 6). Photosynthetic characteristics decreased maximally with 100 mM NaCl in both the cultivars in comparison to control. The response of photosynthetic traits to various stress factors are good indicators of physiological stress levels in all plants. In general, reduction in photosynthesis and plant dry mass with increased salinity could be attributed to the difference in the efficiency of root system in limiting the transport of ions to shoots (Munns *et al.* 2006) and to induced water deficit in plant parts (Abed Alrahman *et al.* 2005). The inhibition of photosynthesis under salinity stress may be attributed to water deficit-induced stomatal closure (Steduto *et al.* 2000; Meloni *et al.* 2003) in addition to several other biochemical and photochemical processes (Chen *et al.* 1999; Sultana *et al.* 1999). The decrease in photosynthesis may be considered as one of the most important factors responsible for reduced plant growth and productivity under high salinity conditions (Ball *et al.* 1987) as salinity has an influence on sink strength through changes in carbohydrate partitioning and accumulation (Paul and Foyer 2001). Salinity-caused reductions in photosynthetic pigments and stomatal conductance that directly and/or indirectly impair photosynthesis have been shown (Flexas *et al.* 2004; 2007). A significant reduction in photosynthesis, stomatal conductance and chlorophyll pigments was observed under high salinity stress in *Pueraria lobata* (Al-Hamdani 2004). Leaf photosynthetic capacity depends on physiological characteristics such as chlorophyll contents, Rubisco activity, and photosystem efficiency (Chen *et al.* 1999). Reduction in the chlorophyll content of the plant is accompanied by a lower efficiency of PS II and senescence. Another possible factor contributing to decreased photosynthesis is the inhibitory effect of salt stress on the efficiency of translocation and assimilation of photosynthetic products (Ma *et al.* 1997; Chen *et al.* 1999; Demetriou *et al.* 2007). In addition, salinity decreases whole plant photosynthesis by restricting leaf area expansion (Netondo *et al.*

2004). A significant reduction in CO_2 assimilation rate and stomatal conductance by salt treatment is registered in horse gram (*Macrotyloma uniflorum*). Salinity stress has been shown to inhibit photosynthetic electron transport and the activity of the Calvin cycle (Reddy *et al.* 1992). In the present investigation, NaCl significantly decreased the photosynthetic characteristics in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan suggesting that the inhibition of photosynthesis under NaCl stress may be attributed to stomatal closure due to water deficit.

Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone significantly increased the photosynthetic characteristics in both the cultivars in comparison to 2 mM SO_4^{2-}. However, supplementation of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} completely ameliorated the NaCl-induced toxicity and improved the photosynthetic characteristics, but 1 mM SO_4^{2-} proved less effective in the alleviation of salinity stress. Resurreccion *et al.* (2001) reported that S application increased the chlorophyll and Rubisco content which led to increased photosynthesis of *Oryza sativa*. Khan *et al.* (2005) have also reported that S application increased the relative growth rate, plant growth rate, net assimilation rate and carbon dioxide exchange rate of *Brassica juncea* plants. At the cellular level, S starvation reduces the mesophyll cell number per cm^2 and the chlorophyll content per chloroplast.

Transpiration rate increased with the increase in NaCl level and was found maximum with 100 mM NaCl treatment. SS2 exhibited higher transpiration rate in comparison to Pusa Jai Kisan under salinity stress. The lower transpiration rate of Pusa Jai Kisan was due to its ability to minimize water loss under low water potential conditions of saline soil. This maintained higher photosynthetic rate in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2 under salinity stress. Koyro (2006) and Geissler *et al.* (2009) have also shown plants exhibiting low transpiration rate together with high photosynthesis. Plants develop strategies for tightly controlled phenomenon of salt uptake, accumulation and transport within the plant to avoid the problem of ion stress. Under such conditions plants cells tend to readjust their osmotic potential to prevent water loss. This is achieved either by uptake of inorganic ions from the external medium, or by *de novo* synthesis of compatible solutes.

In the current study, the application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone reduced the transpiration rate in non-salinized plants, whereas 2 mM SO_4^{2-} proved less effective.

Contrarily, under salinity stress application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} reduced the effects of NaCl on transpiration rate. It implies that the excess dose of S (2 mM SO_4^{2}) alone which proved to be toxic to plants grown without NaCl proved beneficial when applied under salinity stress. It may be explained as that excess of sulfur is utilized by the plants to maintain salt transport and ion homeostasis, which is maintained by the increased stomatal resistance. This results in reduced transpiration, salt transport and accumulation (Everard *et al.* 1994).

5.3.3 Water relations

In our study, leaf water potential and osmotic potential decreased in both cultivars but significant decrease in these traits was noted in SS2 compared to Pusa Jai Kisan under 100 mM NaCl. Reduction in leaf water potential with NaCl treatment has also been previously also been observed by Yazici *et al.* (2007) and da Silva *et al.* (2008). The higher decrease in water potential in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan resulted in closure of stomata and reduced the availability of CO_2. Subsequently, greater alteration in the efficiency of PSII and electron transport chain as evident by significant fall in the ratio of Fv/Fm of the dark adapted SS2 leaves contributed to higher reduction in photosynthesis than Pusa Jai Kisan under salinity stress. Salinity stress has been found to decrease the PSII activity (Lu and Vonshak 2002) and inhibit the quantum yield of PSII electron transport (Xia *et al.* 2004). Reductions in leaf water potential and osmotic potential have been shown to reduce stomatal conductance and eventually inhibit photosynthetic metabolism (Baker and Rosenqvist 2004; Zribi *et al.* 2008). Moreover, stomatal closure may also lead to increased susceptibility to photo-damage (Powles 1984). It is known that salt stress reduces hydraulic conductance in roots, resulting in decrease of water flow from root to shoot. Thus, under such conditions there is an alteration in water relations even in osmotically adjusted plants (O'Leary 1994; da Silva *et al.* 2008).

The effect of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} on leaf water potential and osmotic potential of Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2 cultivar increased under non-saline condition, whereas 2 mM SO_4^{2-} proved most effective in increasing water and osmotic potential of NaCl treated plants. Hence, the improved S nutrition allowed a more adequate plant defense to NaCl toxicity and also prevented S deficiency in plants.

5.3.4 Nutrients and Ions

The internal transport of plant nutrients largely depends on the synthesis, utilization and translocation of photosynthates. Any perturbation in the system may severely affect both the supply and the demand of nutrients for crop plants (Alam 2001). In the present study, the content of N, P, K and Ca decreased significantly with NaCl treatment in both the cultivars, but the decrease was found maximum in SS2. In both the cultivars, decreased N, P, K and Ca content due to 100 mM NaCl was completely ameliorated with the supplementation of 2 mM SO_4^{2-}, whereas 1mM SO_4^{2-} proved less effective. However, under non-saline condition application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} significantly increased the nutrients content in both the cultivars, whereas 2 mM SO_4^{2-} on contrast reduced the nutrients content. Hence, proper S supply has positive effects in overcoming the adverse effects caused by NaCl stress.

The S requirement of crops depends on several factors. Of which the balance between S and other nutrient element is important in view of a possible synergistic or antagonistic effect. Clarkson *et al.* (1989) observed a marked depression in the ability of cereal plants to take up nitrate and ammonium when plants were starved with S.

Potassium content in leaf and root tissues was much lower in salinity-stressed plants under 100 mM NaCl and induced a significant decrease in K uptake. Raptan *et al.* (2001) and Tuna *et al.* (2008) have also reported that salinity decreased K availability. Epstein (1966) showed antagonistic relationship between K and Na uptake. Therefore, the role of K and S in augmenting yield and improving the quality of crops is well known (Singh and Rathore 1994; Prasad *et al.* 1996; Razmjoo and Henderlong 1997; Umar *et al.* 1997).

The interaction of salinity and P is highly dependent upon the plant species (or cultivar), plant developmental age, the composition and level of salinity and the concentration of P in the substrate. Salinity-induced reduction in P uptake was observed by many workers in different crops such as Akbar (1975) in rice, Roberts *et al.* (1984) in maize.

Calcium plays an important role in processes that preserve the structural and functional integrity of plant membranes, stabilize cell wall structures, regulate ion transport and selectivity and control ion-exchange behaviour as well as cell wall

enzyme activities (Rengel 1992; Marschner 1995). The primary effect of salt stress is the disruption of membrane integrity caused by the displacement of Ca^{2+} from the surface by Na^+ (Cramer *et al.* 1985; Lynch *et al.* 1987; Suresh *et al.* 1991). Cramer *et al.* (1987) showed the evidence for displacement of membrane-associated Ca^{2+} by Na^+ in root hairs of salinized cotton (*Gossypium hirsutum* L.) seedlings. They found that high concentration of Na^+ displaced Ca^{2+} from plasma membrane. Salinity-induced reduction in calcium uptake was observed by Nakamura *et al.* (1990) in mungbean, Patil *et al.* (1992; 1995) in greengram. Increased NaCl induces decrease in Ca^{2+} levels in a number of plants (Al-Zaharani and Hajar 1998; Khan *et al.* 1999; 2000a; Khan 2001).

In the reported study, the content of Na^+ in root and leaf was higher in NaCl treatments than control. However, the content of Na^+ in leaf was significantly higher in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan at both NaCl levels. Maximum root Cl^- content was found with 100 mM NaCl in both the cultivars. At both NaCl levels the content of root Cl^- was higher in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2. In contrast, leaf Cl^- content was higher in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan at both the NaCl levels. The treatment of 100 mM NaCl did not significantly enhance root and leaf Na^+ and leaf Cl^- content in both the cultivars over 50 mM NaCl (Figure 8). The difference in sodium absorption capacity of plants has been reported in maize (Yeo *et al.* 1977), rice (Yeo and Flowers 1984) and wheat (Ralph and Epstein 1986). Increased concentration of NaCl increased Na^+ and Cl^- in plants (Gadallah 1999). Salinity stress affects water availability due to the limitation of water uptake of plants, and excessive uptake of Na^+ and Cl^- results in limited assimilation of mineral nutrients (Serrano *et al.* 1999; Keutgen and Pawelzik 2009). In my experiment, the treatment of NaCl caused greater decrease in leaf water potential and higher accumulation of Na^+ and Cl^- in leaf in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan causing greater loss in turgidity in SS2. Kim *et al.* (2004) have shown that differential accumulation of Na^+ and Cl^- in root and leaf of plants grown under salt stress determines lipid peroxidation. There exists a direct relationship of accumulation of Na^+ and Cl^- in root and leaf with salt tolerance in the cultivars. The cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited high capacity of accumulating Na^+ and Cl^- in root than leaf, and in contrast SS2 showed higher content of Na^+ and Cl^- in leaf with lower content in root. The higher level of Na^+ and Cl^- in leaf

in SS2 induced greater oxidative stress affecting membrane permeability more adversely than in Pusa Jai Kisan causing greater reductions in photosynthesis and plant dry mass in SS2. The application of 1mM $SO4^{2-}$ to Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2 cultivars in NaCl stressed plants lowered the leaf Na^+ and Cl^- and root Na^+ and Cl^- at both the growth stages. There was further decrease in the accumulation of leaf Na^+ and Cl^- and root Na^+ and Cl^- with the application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl-treated plants. However, 2 mM SO_4^{2-} application to non-salinized plants did not prove beneficial to plants but in presence of NaCl it is a better dose in overcoming the accumulation of ions. Hence, Pusa Jai Kisan cultivar with high ATP-sulfurylase activity showed greater tolerance to salinity stress as a result of its capacity to accumulate Na^+ and Cl^- in root. From number of reports it is evident that salt stress causes nutrients deficiency due to competition of Na^+ and Cl^- with nutrients such as K^+, Ca^{2+}, $H_2PO_4^-$ and NO_3^- (Grattan and Grieve 1999; Maathuis and Amtmann 1999; Subbarao *et al.* 2003; Tester and Davenport 2003; Hu and Schmidhalter 2005). Availability of nutrients to plants depends on the activity of membrane transporters that translocate minerals from soil into the plant and mediates their intra- and inter-cellular distribution (Marschner 1995; Tester and Davenport 2003; Epstein and Bloom 2005; Akram *et al.* 2009). Increasing evidences suggest that mineral nutrients status of plants plays an important role in increasing plant resistance to abiotic stress.

Hence, application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} treatment to salinity-treated plants had significant effect in increasing the contents of N, P, K and Ca and lowering the accumulation of Na^+ and Cl^- ions in comparison to their respective controls. The S application improves the soil structure and thus increases the usefulness of other nutrients to plants. It significantly increases the Cu, Mn, Ca and Mg contents of the shoot and grain of *Hordeum vulgare* L. (Togay *et al.* 2008). Sulfur interactions with other nutrients are directly related to the modification of physiological and yield responses of crops. This aspect of sulfur interaction with other nutrients requires in depth study. This would help to understand nutritional behaviour of S in relation to other nutrients and might provide guidelines for formulating balanced fertilizer recommendations in order to optimize yield and quality of produce.

5.3.5 Oxidative stress

Both osmotic and ionic effects involved in NaCl salinity can limit photosynthesis and respiration leading to an increase in ROS generation. Salinity stress impairs photosystems and Rubisco activity resulting in the imbalance in redox state of cell and generation of ROS (Figure 71).

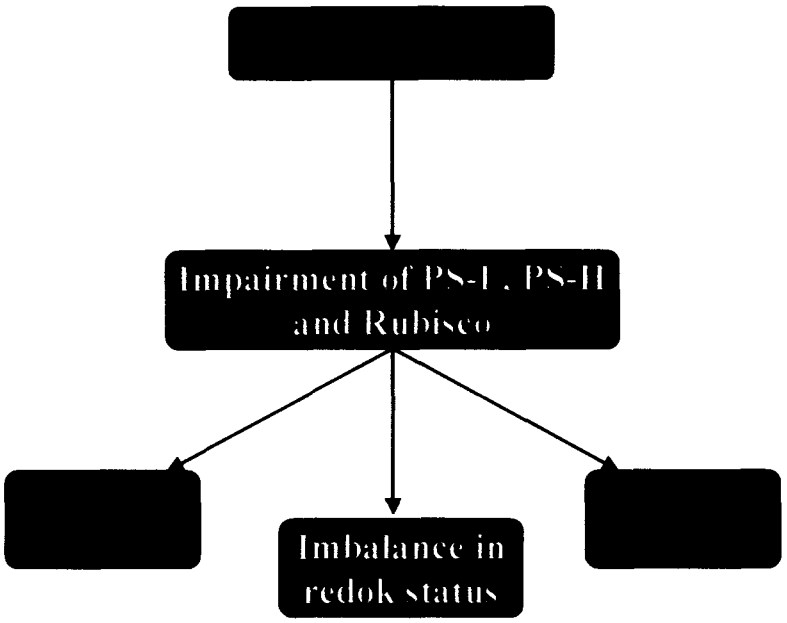


Figure 71. Salinity stress impairs redox status of cell and causes generation of ROS.

ROS are product of altered chloroplast and mitochondrial metabolism during stress, which are responsible for a secondary oxidative stress that can damage different cellular components including membrane lipids, proteins and nucleic acids. In the present study, NaCl-induced oxidative stress in *Brassica juncea* cultivars is evident from the significant increase in TBARS, H_2O_2 contents and electrolyte leakage with increasing NaCl levels. However, compared to the low ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar SS2, high ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan showed significantly lower values for TBARS and H_2O_2 content and electrolyte leakage with increasing NaCl levels which are indicative of lower oxidative stress in Pusa Jai Kisan. The increase of about 3.5 times in TBARS and 2.5 times in H_2O_2 was observed in SS2 with the treatment of 100 mM NaCl compared to control, whereas in Pusa Jai Kisan, a lesser increase of 2.5 times in TBARS and 1.7 times in H_2O_2 was noted. Malondialdehyde is a product of cell membrane lipid peroxidation (Hegedus *et al.*

2001; Shah *et al.* 2001), which enhances on exposure of plants to some kinds of abiotic stress such as salinity, Zn and Cd toxicity (Chaoui *et al.* 1997a, b; Wu *et al.* 2003; Shao *et al.* 2008). Sairam *et al.* (2005) reported increase in TBARS and H_2O_2 content with the increase in salinity stress in *Triticum aestivum* genotypes and the increase was more pronounced in sensitive genotype. Salt treatment increases the content of H_2O_2 and peroxidation of the lipid membrane, thus disrupting its permeability or inducing oxidative stress in plant tissues (Gomez *et al.* 1999; Hernandez *et al.* 2000; Jain *et al.* 2001; Demiral and Turkan 2005; Mandhania *et al.* 2006). In addition, photorespiration is another consequence of low chloroplastic CO_2/O_2 ratio that tends to increase the cellular level of ROS such as H_2O_2 (Hernandez *et al.* 2000). Several plant species such as rice (Dionsio-Sese and Tobita 1998), wheat (Meneguzzo *et al.* 1999), pea (Hernańdez *et al.* 2000) and tomato (Sgherri *et al.* 2007; 2008) have shown to suffer oxidative stress under salt treatment. Other evidences also suggest that membrane injury under salt stress is related to the increased production of highly toxic ROS (Fadzilla *et al.* 1997; Gomez *et al.* 1999; Hernandez *et al.* 2000).

The enhanced cellular damage in SS2 seems to reflect the deterioration on the equilibrium between generation of ROS and defense mechanism towards removal of ROS. The addition of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to NaCl-treated plants significantly and maximally reduced the contents of TBARS and H_2O_2 and electrolyte leakage. These results indicated that S application resulted in the amelioration of NaCl toxicity and protects photosynthetic apparatus of mustard plants. The positive effect of S in lowering the contents of TBARS and H_2O_2 and leakage of electrolytes was expected as ascorbate and glutathione production with S application helped to scavenge TBARS and H_2O_2 in both cultivars, but to a larger extent in Pusa Jai Kisan. The role of GSH in H_2O_2 scavenging in plant cells has been well established (Tausz *et al.* 2004; Srivalli and Khanna-Chopra 2008; Szalai *et al.* 2009). Glutathione takes part in the removal of excess H_2O_2 (Noctor and Foyer 1998) and lipid peroxides keeping ROS under control (Rausch *et al.* 2007). Glutathione reductase catalyzes the rate-limiting last step of asorbate-glutathione cycle and maintains high ratio of GSH to GSSG (Noctor and Foyer 1998). Thus, enhanced activity of ATP-sulfurylase and glutathione reductase and glutathione content resulted in lower content of TBARS and H_2O_2 and electrolyte

leakage in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2 which resulted in lesser reduction in plant growth and photosynthesis.

Premachandra *et al.* (1990) reported that cell membrane stability is an indicator of stress tolerance. Membrane stability/injury has also been related with the tolerance or susceptibility of the various crop plants (Sairam *et al.* 1990; Sairam 1994; Kraus *et al.* 1995; Turhan *et al.* 2008). In the present study, membrane stability index decreased with NaCl concentration, while relative salt injury increased significantly. Pusa Jai Kisan showed significantly higher membrane stability index and lower relative salt injury compared to SS2. The increase in membrane stability index might be related to induction of antioxidant responses that protected the plant from oxidative damage. These results on the significant increase in membrane stability index are in conformity with the findings of Azooz (2009) in *Hibiscus sabdariffa* L.

Sulfur supplementation to NaCl-treated plants further increased the membrane stability index in both the cultivars and maximum significant increase was noted when grown with 2 mM SO_4^{2-} at both the growth stages. Application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone (0 mM NaCl) increased the membrane stability index in both the cultivars, while 2 mM SO_4^{2-} reduced it. The reduction was less compared to 100 mM NaCl alone in both the cultivars. Supplementation of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone decreased relative salt injury with the increase in NaCl concentration in both the cultivars. Sulfur supplementation (2 mM SO_4^{2-}) to NaCl-treated plants lowered the relative stress injury while 1 mM SO_4^{2-} proved less effective.

5.3.6 Enzymatic antioxidants

Redox reactions play prominent roles in cellular responses to environmental stress. Biochemically, the metabolism of cells under stress is generally characterized by an increased formation of ROS (Elstner and Osswald 1994; Foyer and Noctor 2000). Stress-dependent ROS formation may also contribute to sensing and signaling of environmental stress impacts on plants. Even under non-stress conditions, the presence of ROS in cells is an inescapable feature of life in an oxygen atmosphere and serves as a signal molecule (Elstner and Osswald 1994). Plants have evolved antioxidant enzymes defense systems to keep ROS under control. The antioxidant enzymes are SOD, CAT, APX and GR. In fact, the expression of antioxidant enzymes is altered

under stress conditions. Their up-regulation has a key role in combating the abiotic stress-induced oxidative stress. A close association of photosynthetic electron transport and antioxidant enzymes exists for the removal of ROS and maintenance of redox state of cell (Figure 72).

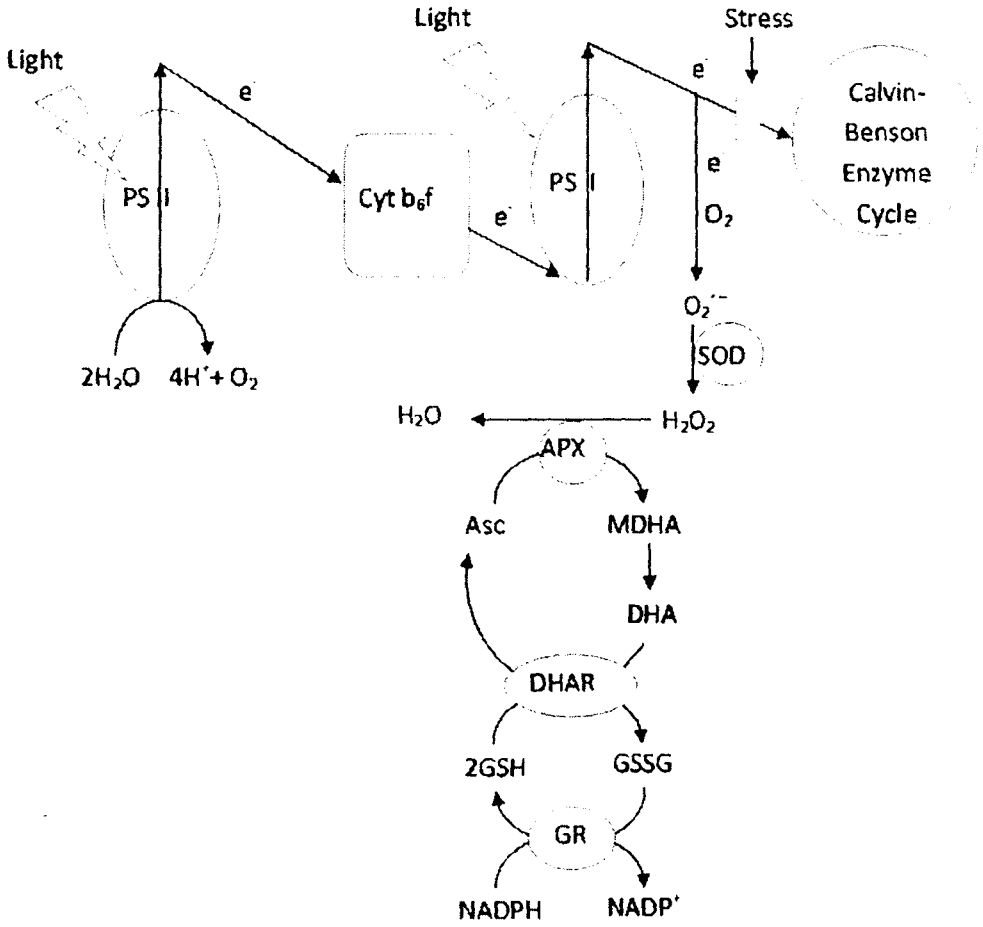


Figure 72. An association of photosynthetic electron transport and ascorbate-glutathione cycle for the removal of ROS

In the present investigation, the activity of antioxidant enzymes, SOD, CAT, APX and GR were enhanced in the presence of 50 and 100 mM NaCl. The activity of SOD was greater in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan at both the levels. In contrast, the activity of CAT, APX and GR was higher in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2 and increased with NaCl compared to control in both the cultivars (Figures 27-30). Maximum activity was found with 100 mM NaCl.

Mobin and Khan (2007) also reported that higher SOD activity in *Brassica juncea* cv. RH30 was responsible for increased cellular damage due to excessive

accumulation of H_2O_2. It has been suggested that high SOD activity may be harmful for plants due to high H_2O_2 production, which in turn might inhibit other enzymes such as APX and CAT (Asada 1994; Agrawal and Mishra 2009). Hernandez *et al.* (2000) reported that APX, GR and SOD increased in wheat under salinity stress. In wheat, Meneguzzo *et al.* (1999) found differential antioxidative enzymes activity in shoot and root. In my study, the higher activity of SOD, which catalyzes the conversion of the superoxide anion to H_2O_2 and O_2 resulted in increased H_2O_2 content and greater damage to the membranes and the photosynthetic apparatus in SS2. Similar increases in the activity of SOD enzymes have been reported in cotton (Meloni *et al.* 2003), in *Cassia angustifolia* (Agarwal and Pandey 2004), *Beta maritima* and *B. vulgaris* cv. Ansa (Bor *et al.* 2003) and in maize (Tuna *et al.* 2008) subjected to salt stress. The higher activity of SOD, CAT, APX and GR has been observed in tomato plants under NaCl stress (Rodriguez-Rosales *et al.* 1999). However, some contradictory results are also available in the literature for SOD activity under saline conditions. For example, salt stress has been found to reduce SOD activity in pea (Hernandez *et al.* 1995) and rice (Dionisio-Sese and Tobita 1998).

Sulfur supplementation to Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2 treated with 100 mM NaCl lowered the SOD activity. The application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} and 1 mM SO_4^{2-} lowered the NaCl-induced increase in SOD activity. The decrease in SOD activity is due to the less formation of ROS. The function of S in alleviating the stress may be attributed to its participation in the synthesis of GSH, an important ROS scavenger. Sulfur helped the plants to maintain high CO_2 (whose absence is the major cause of $O_2^{\cdot -}$ production in the process of photosynthesis), major reductants (ascorbate, glutathione) in chloroplasts and maintenance of the sulf-hydryl status of proteins. These processes diminished the chances of $O_2^{\cdot -}$ formation and its effects.

Catalase activity increased with the increasing NaCl concentration in both the cultivars but was higher in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2 (Figure 18). The inhibition of CAT activity in SS2 may be due to its inactivation by excess H_2O_2 produced by SOD under NaCl stress. Agrawal and Rathore (2007) also reported that the decline in CAT activity was due to more consumption of CAT to detoxify H_2O_2 or its inactivation. The variable response of CAT activity has been observed under NaCl stress in different plant

species. For example, CAT activity increased in cotton (*Gossypium hirsutum*) when subjected to salt stress in salt-tolerant cultivars, whereas it remained unchanged or decreased in the salt-sensitive cultivars (Gossett *et al.* 1994, 1996). Costa *et al.* (2005) reported that CAT activity increased in leaves and roots of sorghum genotypes differing in salt tolerance, but the increase was higher in the salt-tolerant genotype.

Sulfur supplementation further increased the NaCl-induced increase in CAT activity at both the stages. In Pusa Jai Kisan, the increase in CAT activity due to 100 mM NaCl was further increased with the application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} while 1 mM SO_4^{2-} increased the CAT activity to some extent. In contrast, 1 mM SO_4^{2-} application to non-salinized plants proved more beneficial compared to 2 mM SO_4^{2-} (Figure 6). Higher dose of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} application alone was harmful to non-salinized plants but when given to salt treated plants it helped in combating NaCl stress.

The activity of APX was found increased with 50 mM and 100 mM NaCl in both the cultivars and the activity was greater in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2. Ascorbate peroxidase has higher affinity for H_2O_2 than CAT or peroxidase (Wang *et al.* 1999) and it has more crucial role in the management of ROS during stress. It is said to be responsible for the fine modulation of ROS for signaling. Gobinathan *et al.* (2009) reported that APX activity increased with 100 mM NaCl in *Pennisetum typhoides*. Enhanced activity of APX was also found in salt stressed *Raphanus staivus* plants (Lopez *et al.* 1996). The role of APX in stress tolerance has been shown in APX-antisense tobacco, a plant species highly sensitive to oxidative damage (Orva and Ellis 1997). Reports have shown enhanced expression of APX in plants in response to different abiotic stresses such as drought, salinity, high light intensity, SO_2 and O_3 (Tanaka *et al.* 1985; Mittler and Zilinskas 1992; Hernandez *et al.* 1995; Noctor and Foyer 1998). Furthermore, over-expression of APX in tobacco chloroplasts enhanced plant tolerance to salt and water deficit (Badawi *et al.* 2004). Considerable variations in the production of antioxidants, both enzymatic and non-enzymatic, in response to salt stress are evident at inter-specific or intra-specific level. For example, while examining the long-term effects of salt stress in two salt tolerant lines (Kharchia65, KRL19) and two salt sensitive lines (HD2009, HD2687) of wheat, Sairam *et al.* (2005) found that the salt tolerant line Kharchia65 showed less decline in the contents of ascorbic acid,

lower increase in H_2O_2 and TBARS and higher increase in SOD, APX and GR as compared to the salt sensitive line HD2687. In another study with the same crop, Mandhania *et al.* (2006) found that as compared to a salt tolerant line KRL19, a salt sensitive line WH542 suffered greater damage to cellular membranes due to lipid peroxidation as indicated by higher accumulation of H_2O_2, MDA and greater leakage of electrolytes. However, an almost uniform increase in the activity of CAT, APX and GR was observed with the increase in salt stress in both wheat cultivars. A recent study on the role of exogenous application of ascorbic acid on salt stressed wheat plants has shown the association of endogenous ascorbic acid level and activity of CAT with the salt tolerance of two lines differing in salinity tolerance (Athar *et al.* 2008). Comparing a salt tolerant maize line BR5033 with a salt sensitive BR5011 with respect to production of ROS and antioxidants, Neto *et al.* (2006) reported that salt-stressed plants leaves of both cultivars showed increased activity of SOD, APX, GPX and GR with time as compared to the non-stressed ones. However, the increase in the activity of antioxidant enzymes was more marked in the salt-tolerant cultivar than the salt-sensitive one. Additionally, the activity of SOD and CAT decreased, whereas those of APX, GPX and GR remained unaltered in salt-stressed roots of the salt-tolerant maize cultivar in comparison to the control.

Sulfur supplementation further increased the APX activity in both the cultivars. A combination of 100 mM NaCl and 2 mM SO_4^{2-} proved best in enhancing the APX activity. Thus, S alleviated the NaCl stress and helped plants to continue the APX activity to maintain the conversion of H_2O_2 into H_2O and O_2 by regenerating ascorbate and glutathione efficiently.

Glutathione reductase maintains the balance between GSH and ascorbate pools which in turn maintain cellular redox state (Lascano *et al.* 1999, 2001; Ansel *et al.* 2006; Romero-Puertas *et al.* 2006). In the reported study, the GR activity increased with the increasing NaCl concentration in both the cultivars and was higher in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2. Increased GR activity facilitates improved stress tolerance and has the ability to alter the redox poise of the important components of the electron transport chain (Tyystjärvi *et al.* 1999). The increase in GR activity has been reported during water stress (Pastori and Trippi 1993). The increase in the GR activity has been linked

with the increased synthesis of protein under stress (Edwards *et al.* 1994). Overexpression of GR in chloroplasts conferred increased antioxidant protection to cold-induced photo inhibition and maintained the reduced ascorbate pool (Foyer *et al.* 1995). Similarly, increased GR activity during salinity stress has been reported in pea (Hernandez *et al.* 1993, 1995, 2000), cantaloupe (Fahmy *et al.* 1998), citrus (Gueta-Dahan *et al.* 1997), soybean (Comba *et al.* 1998), rice (Dionisio-See and Tobita 1998; Lin and Kao 2001; Vaidyanathan *et al.* 2003; Demiral and Turkan 2005; Tsai *et al.* 2005), *Cicer arietinum* (Kukreja *et al.* 2005), tomato (Shalata *et al.* 2001; Molina *et al.* 2002; Mittova *et al.* 2003), *Arabidopsis thaliana* (Huang *et al.* 2005), wheat (Sairam *et al.* 2005) and *Vigna radiata* (Sumithra *et al.* 2006).

Sulfur treatment increased the GR activity in both the cultivars. Maximum increase in GR activity was noted in Pusa Jai Kisan. The increase in GR activity due to the combined treatment 2 mM SO_4^{2-} and 100 mM NaCl was more when compared with the treatment of 100 mM NaCl alone. The up-regulation of GR activity may result in the improvement of abiotic stress tolerance by reducing GSSG produced in ascorbate-glutathione cycle. Besides, S plays a crucial role in the synthesis of cysteine, a precursor molecule for the production of GSH (Suter *et al.* 2000). Glutathione reductase catalyses the NADPH-dependent reaction of disulphide bond of GSSG and thus important for maintaining the reduced pool of glutathione. In the plants, the majority of the H_2O_2 generated during stress may be scavenged by the ascorbate-glutathione cycle, and GR has a central role in the H_2O_2 scavenging cycle in plants growing under environmental stresses.

It is suggested that the higher efficiency of the antioxidative system in the salt-tolerant genotype may be considered as one of the factors responsible for its tolerance to salt stress.

5.3.7 Non-enzymatic antioxidants

The ascorbate-glutathione cycle is present in almost all the compartments tested so far and that includes chloroplast, cytosol, mitochondria, peroxisomes and apoplast (Jimenez *et al.* 1997; Mittova *et al.* 2000), which suggests the importance of this cycle in controlling the level of ROS. Glutathione as non-enzymatic antioxidant plays a protective role in stress tolerance and acts as an important signal molecule directly

linking environmental stress and key adaptive responses (May *et al.* 1998a). Increased glutathione redox state may serve as a signal affecting the expression of defense genes (Khan *et al.* 2002). The changes in the processes regulating GSH concentration and/or redox status are considered to be one of the important adaptive mechanisms of plant exposed to stress conditions (Fadzilla *et al.* 1997; Alscher *et al.* 2002). Ascorbate is another major antioxidant and has been detected in majority of plant cell types, organelles and apoplast (Noctor and Foyer 1998; Horemans *et al.* 2000; Smirnoff 2000). It normally occurs in reduced form (AsA) (90% of the ascorbate pool).

In the present study, NaCl significantly decreased the reduced ascorbate content at both the stages and the decrease was higher in low ATP-sulfurylase cultivar SS2 than high ATP-sulfurylase cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan (Figure3l). Ascorbate together with glutathione affects plant tolerance to ROS by participation in the detoxification of ROS in plant cells (Noctor and Foyer 1998; Wu and Zhang 2002). Ascorbate peroxidase activity, in the present investigation, was found enhanced in both the cultivars. Maximum utilization of ascorbate by up-regulation of APX activity might be one of the major reasons of the reduction in ascorbate content. Qadir *et al.* (2004) and Anjum *et al.* (2008c) also reported that APX activity efficiently converts H_2O_2 into H_2O_2 and O_2 molecules using ascorbic acid as a reductant.

The application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} under non-saline condition increased the reduced ascorbate content in both the cultivars significantly. Application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} on plants treated with 100 mM NaCl increased the reduced ascorbate content, while 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone which is beneficial to plants, when given to plants treated with 100 mM NaCl lowered the reduced ascorbate content in both the cultivars. In the present study, the improved reduced ascorbate content by S application probably reacted with $O_2^{\cdot -}$, $_1O_2$ (directly), H_2O_2 (enzymatically through APX) and thereby assisted in maintaining these potential toxicants in lower limits. In defense strategies against abiotic stress, reduced ascorbate is considered as a crucial component in photosynthetic tissues (Noctor and Foyer 1998). Reduced ascorbate eliminates ROS through coordination with the production of GSH in ascorbate-glutathione cycle (Foyer and Halliwell 1976; Noctor *et al.* 2002).

Glutathione is a tripeptide (γ-Glutamylcysteinylglycine) which occurs predominantly in the reduced form (GSH). GSH plays a central role in several physiological processes, including regulation of sulfur transport, signal transduction, conjugation of metabolites and detoxification of xenobiotics (Xiang *et al.* 2001). In addition, GSH is a substrate for glutathione peroxidase (GPX) and glutathione-S-transferase (GST), which are also involved in the removal of ROS (Noctor *et al.* 2002). GSH is a precursor of phytochelatins, which are important in controlling cellular heavy metal concentrations. GSH and its oxidized form, GSSG maintains a redox balance in the cellular compartments. This property of glutathione is of great biological importance since it allows fine-tuning of the cellular redox environment under normal conditions and upon onset of stress and provides the basis for GSH stress signaling. GSH can also directly reacts with $^1O_2$, $O_2^{\cdot -}$, and $^{\cdot}OH$. This reductive potential of GSH is due to the central nucleophilic cysteine residue. It may also stabilize membrane structure by removing acyl peroxides formed by lipid peroxidation.

The content of GSH was found higher in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2 and increased significantly with the increasing NaCl concentrations. Maximum GSH content was found with 100 mM NaCl treatment in both the cultivars. Ashraf and Harris (2004) showed that high levels of antioxidants and an active ascorbate-glutathione cycle are associated with salt tolerance in cotton. It is also known to regulate expression of certain stress defense genes during environmental stress (Ball *et al.* 2004) such as drought (Herbinger *et al.* 2002, Tausz *et al.* 2004), salinity (Vaidyanathan *et al.* 2003), chilling (Kocsy *et al.* 2000, 2001) and ozone (Noctor *et al.* 2002).

Sulfur application further increased the GSH content of both the cultivars with greatest increase in its content was noted in plants grown with 2 mM SO_4^{2-}. The association between lower TBARS level with S application under NaCl has shown the role of S in the alleviation of NaCl-induced oxidative stress. S is required for the synthesis of various compounds, such as thiols (GSH), sulpholipids and secondary S compounds, which play an important role in the metabolism of plants and in the protection and adaptation of plants against stress. The role of GSH in the H_2O_2 scavenging in plant cells has been well established (Tausz *et al.* 2004; Srivalli and Khanna-Chopra, 2008; Szalai *et al.* 2009). Glutathione takes part in the removal of

excess H_2O_2 (Noctor and Foyer, 1998) and lipid peroxides keeping ROS under control (Rausch *et al.* 2007). Earlier, we have reported that higher expression of ATP-sulfurylase activity is necessary for the maintenance of optimal GSH levels required for the proper functioning of ascorbate-glutathione cycle (Khan *et al.* 2009a, b). Further, the increased content of GSH with S application has been found to protect dry mass and photosynthesis of cadmium-treated mustard (*Brassica campestris*) (Anjum *et al.* 2008a). The content of the secondary S compounds is strongly dependent on the stage of development of the plant, temperature, water availability, and the level of S and N nutrition (Randle *et al.* 1993, 1995; Randle 2000; Randle and Lancaster 2002; Coolong and Randle 2003a, b). Fitzgerald *et al.* (1999) reported that plants develop substantial reserves of sulfate in the root and GSH in the leaves when they receive adequate S and N. Glutathione performs critical functions in regulating plant growth and adaptation to abiotic stresses and also acts as an important S sink in the plant system (Leustek *et al.* 2000, Maughan and Foyer 2006). The synthesis of GSH is mainly regulated by the availability of its constituent amino acids cysteine, glutamine and glycine and transcriptional regulation of enzymes of glutathione biosynthesis, γ-glutamylcysteine synthase and GSH synthetase (Tomaszewska 2002). Further, the S supplementation might help plants to improve the content of GSH by enhancing γ-ECS enzymes as shown by Schneider and Bergmann (1995) and Strohm *et al.* (1995). Based on the relationships between AsA and GSH pools with net photosynthesis and plant dry mass with and without S, Anjum *et al.* (2008a) suggested that adequate S supply might improve the pools of these compounds in plants to a great extent that led to the increase in photosynthetic efficiency and subsequently to plant dry mass and crop yield.

5.3.8 Growth characteristics

Plant growth and development are an outcome of coordination of several biological processes in plants (Vassilev *et al.* 1998). Plant growth and development are susceptible to stresses of all kinds including that of salinity stress. Salinity stress adversely affects plant growth and metabolism. The most common effect of NaCl toxicity in plants is stunted growth (Hernandez *et al.* 1995; Cherian *et al.* 1999; Takemura *et al.* 2000). Salt stress also results in a considerable decrease in the fresh and dry weights of leaves, stems, and roots (Hernandez *et al.* 1995; AliDinar *et al.*

1999; Chartzoulakis and Klapaki 2000). In the present study, growth decreased significantly with 100 mM NaCl in high and low ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivars, but more conspicuous in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan. Increasing salinity effects have been associated with significant reductions in shoot weight, plant height, and number of leaves per plant, root length, and root surface area per plant in tomato (Mohammad *et al.* 1998) and in cotton (Meloni *et al.* 2001). Moreover, the adverse effects of salinity on plant growth have been related to the decrease in osmotic potential of the growth medium, specific ion toxicity, nutritional imbalance and reduction in enzymatic and photosynthetic efficiency and other physiological disorders (Sultana *et al.* 1999; Demetriou *et al.* 2007). Application of 100 mM NaCl decreased the relative growth rate and was more pronounced in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan cultivar. The relative growth rate value reflects the life-sustaining activities of the plant, and is considered as an optimum index for degree of stress and plant responses to stress. The relative growth rate decreases under salt stress. Analyzing the effect of salinity stress on many plant species it may be concluded that NaCl reduces the relative growth rate through inhibiting mainly net assimilation rate and also by restricting leaf area ratio.

In Experiment 3, supplementation of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} to salinity-treated plants completely ameliorated the NaCl-induced toxicity and improved the growth characteristics of Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2. However, application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} only lowered the reductions in plant dry mass and leaf area when applied to NaCl-treated plants. Under non-saline conditions the application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} alone was beneficial to the crop, but 2 mM SO_4^{2-} proved inhibitory to both leaf area and plant dry mass in both the cultivars and the reductions were maximum in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan.

Under normal conditions the rate of uptake and assimilation of S is in line with the S requirement of plants for growth (De Kok *et al.* 2000). The S requirement for growth may vary during ontogeny of plants that largely differs between species. Sulfur requirement (equivalent to sulfur flux) of different crop species ranges from 2 to 10 μmol/g plant fresh weight/day under optimal growth conditions. In the present study, the application of S was found instrumental in mitigating the toxic effects of NaCl on plant growth characteristics. This indicates that S application reduces the toxic effects of NaCl on plants through improvement in the tolerance capacity of the plant. S

supplementation to plants has been shown to result in greater biomass production under normal conditions (Ahmad *et al.* 2005; Khan *et al.* 2005).

5.3.9 Yield characteristics

Yield is the final manifestation of growth, photosynthesis and biochemical traits of a plant which are strongly regulated by several environmental factors. In our study, NaCl stress significantly decreased the yield characteristics and the extent of decrease was greater in SS2 than Pusa Jai Kisan. In line with the photosynthetic and growth characteristics, yield and its attributes were also decreased in mustard cultivars with NaCl treatment. Maximum reduction in yield and attributing traits was noted with 100 mM NaCl in both the cultivars. It is generally believed that abiotic stresses are the main source of yield reduction (Boyer 1982; Rehman *et al.* 2005; Munns and Tester 2008; Reynolds and Tuberosa 2008). The estimated potential yield losses are 17% due to drought, 20% due to salinity, 40% due to high temperature, 15% due to low temperature and 8% by other factors (Rehman *et al.* 2005; Ashraf *et al.* 2008; Athar and Ashraf 2009). In the present study, salt stress induces a reduction in chlorophyll content, affects photosynthetic electron transport and inhibits PSII activity as a consequence of the accumulation of salts in chloroplasts. This reduction in photosynthetic activity has been found directly related to the reduction in yield as observed by others (Meloni *et al.* 2003; López-Climent *et al.* 2008). Therefore, the inhibition of photosynthetic activity, decreased biomass production, higher accumulation of Na^+ and Cl- ions and lower content of mineral nutrients lead to the reduction in final yield of the crop.

Munns and Rawson (1999) observed that 100 to 175 mM NaCl showed a significant reduction in spikelets per spike, delayed spike emergence and reduced fertility and poor wheat grain yield. Rice plants died before maturity with the increase in salinity level beyond 100 mM NaCl. Barley, the most tolerant cereal died after extended periods at salt concentration higher than 250 mM NaCl (Maas and Hoffman 1977; Maas and Grattan 1999; Munns *et al.* 2006; Chen *et al.* 2009).

The reduction in yield characteristics due to 100 mM NaCl in my study was completely ameliorated by 2 mM SO_4^{2-} application in NaCl-treated plants, whereas application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} lowered the NaCl-induced stress effects in both the

cultivars. In non-salinized plants, application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} significantly increased the yield characteristics in both the cultivars but was found higher in Pusa Jai Kisan. However, 2 mM SO_4^{2-} was found less effective. The improvement in yield characteristics due to S application to NaCl-fed plants can be correlated with the enhancement in high ATP-sulfurylase activity, growth, photosynthesis, and biochemical characteristics. Furthermore, S application reduced the Na^+ and Cl^- uptake, H_2O_2 and TBARS content along with significant increase in enzymatic and non-enzymatic components of antioxidant defense system which in turn reduced the NaCl-induced oxidative stress and hence provided tolerance to plants and maintained the yield.

A model is given to show the influence of salinity stress-induced changes in plants decreasing growth and yield, and how sulfur restores the decrease caused by salinity stress (Figure 73).

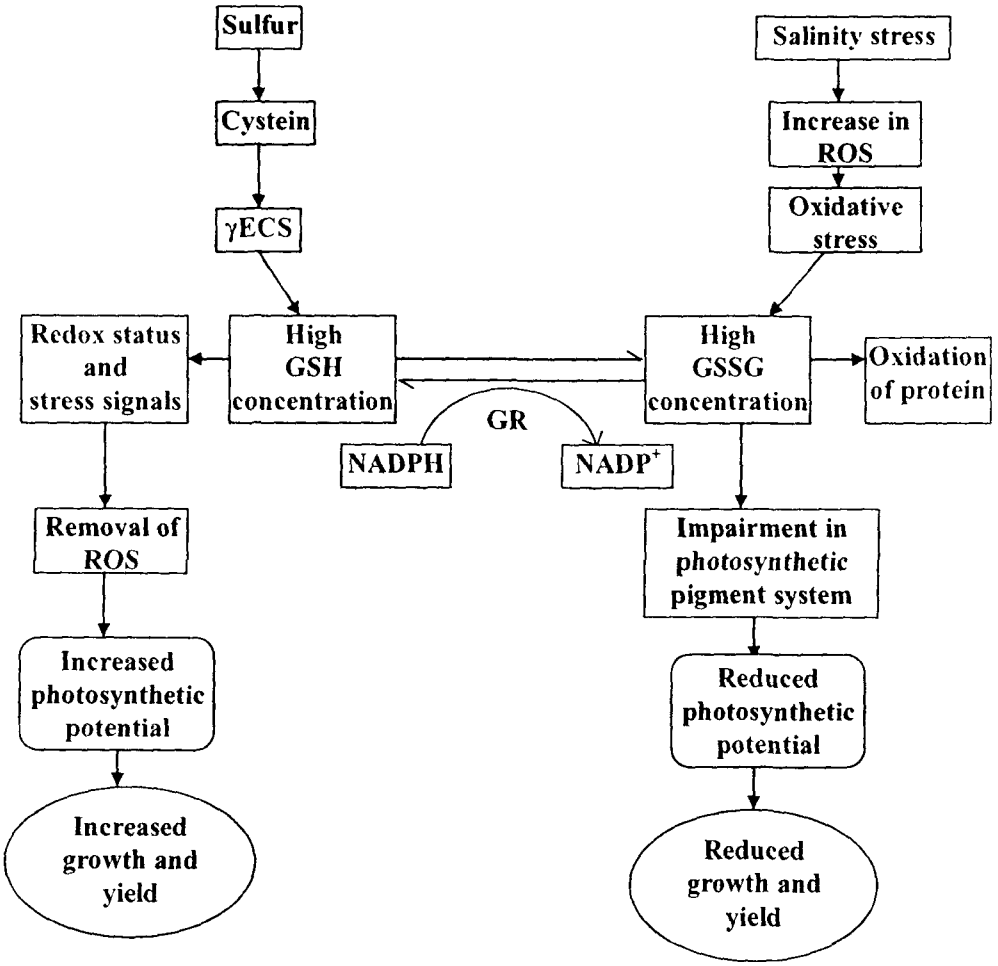


Figure 73. Salinity stress-induced effects on growth and yield and the influence of sulfur in the alleviation of salinity-induced effects.

Sulfur is an essential macronutrient that plays a vital role in the regulation of plant growth and development (Ernst 1998; Anjum *et al.* 2008a, b; Nazar *et al.* 2008) in higher plants, and S limitation results in decreased yields and quality parameters of crops (Hawkesford 2000). Glutathione content of plant tissues is an indicator of S nutritional status of plant (Blake-Kalff *et al.* 2000). Indeed GSH content of young maize seedlings is drastically reduced when plants are sulfur-deprived (Petrucco *et al.* 1996; Bolchi *et al* 1999; Quaggiotti *et al.* 2003).

5.4 Conclusion

Conclusively, it may be said that S is one of the critical factors determining the photosynthesis, growth and yield of plants under normal and salinity stress conditions. However, in recent years widespread deficiency of S in soil of crop fields has been noticed in many parts of India, and one of the reasons for the low status of S in soil is leaching (Tandon 1991). Mustard has high demand for S, and is particularly sensitive to S-deficiency. It produces seeds with high content of S rich proteins (Zhao *et al.* 1997; Blake-Kalff *et al.* 1998). There have been studies in relation to S application and its effects on metabolism of various plants as emphasized in 'Review of Literature'. However, the study on the application of S to NaCl-treated high and low ATP-sulfurylase activity mustard types and its effect on growth and metabolism have not been reported. As discussed in the previous pages the adequate supply of S improved photosynthesis, growth and yield through its effect on the control of nutrients and ions accumulation, water relations, oxidative stress and enzymatic and non-enzymatic antioxidants. Its application also alleviated NaCl-induced decrease in photosynthesis, growth and yield. The response of S application was higher in high ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan than low ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar SS2. The application of S on sulfur assimilation, photosynthetic traits, water relations, content of nutrients and ions, oxidative stress, various components of antioxidant defense system and growth and yield characteristics of high and low ATP-sulfurylase mustard types under NaCl stress has been reported for the first time. In this study efforts have been made to develop S protocol for the alleviation of NaCl stress in mustard and to

elucidate how ATP-sulfurylase activity determines growth, photosynthesis and yield of NaCl-grown plants.

At molecular level, stress response proteins are transcripted with the supply of sulfur. An effort has been made in preparing a model presented as Figure 74 to show the assimilation of S in chloroplast and production of stress response proteins.

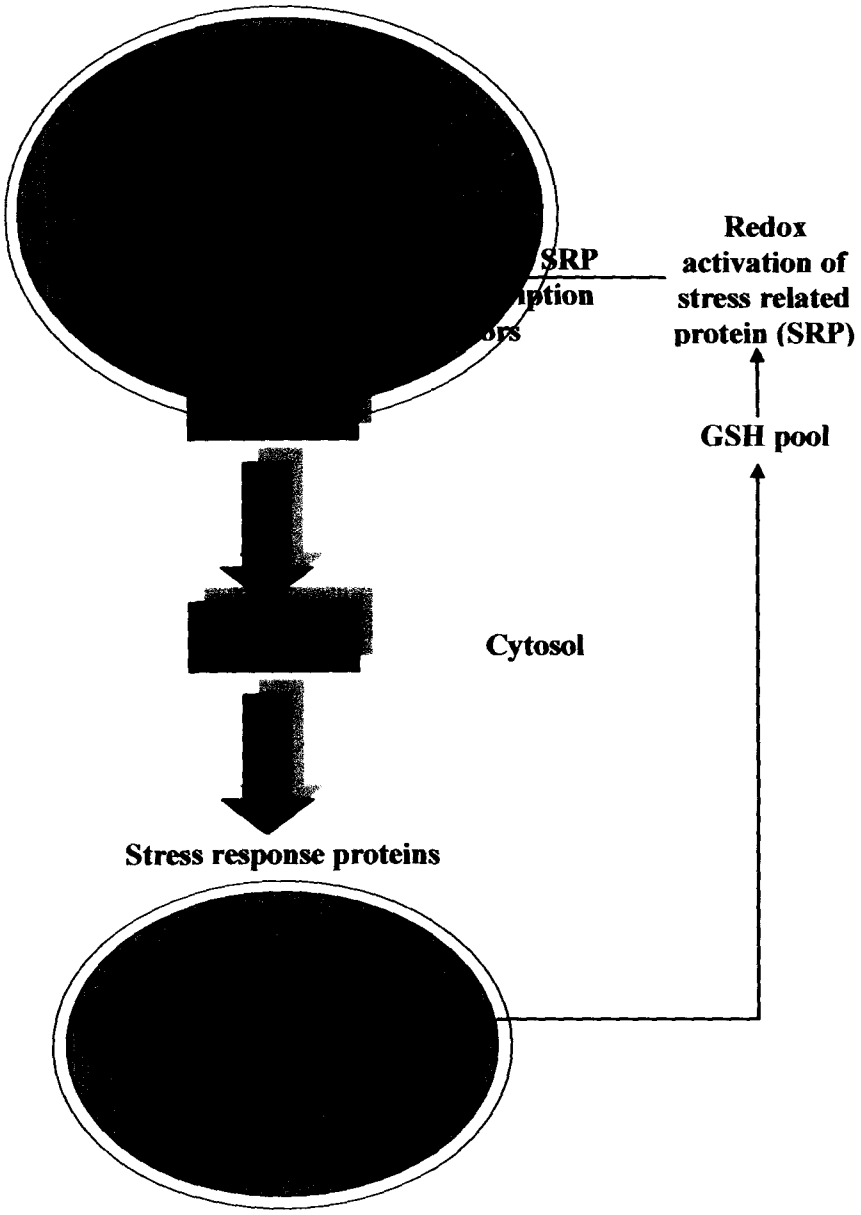


Figure 74. Assimilation of sulphur helps in the transcription of stress response proteins.

5.5 Future Research Prospects

Salinity is the major environmental factor limiting plant growth and productivity in the arid and semi-arid regions of the world. The continuous

accumulation of salt in cultivated soils as a result of poor irrigation and climate warming increases the importance of the study of this stress factor. Salinity stress causes in osmotic inhibition and ionic toxicity, which affects the physiological and biochemical functions of plant cell. The present study showed that maximum reduction in the growth, photosynthetic, biochemical and yield characteristics was with 100 mM NaCl in both the cultivars of mustard, i.e., Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2. However, the reduction in the characteristics was much pronounced in SS2. Mineral nutrient status plays an important role in increasing plant resistance to environmental stress factors. Of the mineral nutrients, S constitutes one of the macronutrient necessary for the plant life cycle. The processes of the uptake and assimilation of S in higher plants are crucial factors determining plant growth and vigor, crop yield and the resistance to biotic and abiotic stresses. Sulfur assimilates not only play key roles in the primary metabolism of plants and provide structural components of essential cellular molecules, but also act as signaling molecules for cellular communication with the environment.

Future strategies are focused to modulate steps of S assimilation pathways leading to the production of thiols and their products in plants through manipulating serine acetyl transferase (SAT), γ-glutamyl- cysteine synthetase and glutathione synthetase enzymes under salinity stress. The carbon backbone of glutathione is provided by serine which is converted to O-acetyl serine by serine acetyl transferase. O-acetyl serine is then converted to cysteine and glutathione. Thus, serine acetyl transferase may execute a central ole in glutathione synthesis and control of oxidative stress under salinity stress. It is likely that an increase in the serine acetyl transferase activity could increase tolerance of plants to conditions which cause oxidative damage. More detailed studies are required to understand the NaCl-induced stress response modulated by S metabolism at physiological and molecular levels. This would have dual advantage of correcting S deficiency and resistance to salinity stress. The transgenic may be tailored to have high ATP-sulfurylase activity for sustainable plant productivity under salinity stress.

Summary

SUMMARY

The present thesis entitled "Physiological Significance of Sulfur in Growth and Metabolism of Mustard (*Brassica juncea*) Exposed to Salinity Stress" comprises of six chapters.

In Chapter 1 (Introduction) describes the importance of the problem and justifications for the present work undertaken were explained.

Chapter 2 is the Review of Literature. It deals with the relevant literature on the aspects of salinity stress and the importance of S nutrition in the alleviation of salinity stress on various crop plants. The chapter has been divided into sections and sub-sections for better understanding of the work of other research workers reported in this field of study.

Chapter 3 (Material and Methods) gives details of the materials used in the study and methodology adopted to determine various physiological, biochemical, growth and yield characteristics recorded in the experiments. In addition, relevant information on the plant sampling and experimental design has been mentioned.

Chapter 4 (Results) includes details of the three experiments. Variation among mustard cultivars for ATP-sulfurylase activity and sulfur accumulation capacity were recorded. Details of physiological and biochemical processes occurring in low and high sulfur accumulation capacity cultivars under salinity stress and response of these two cultivars to sulfur application alone or in combination with salinity stress have been included. The data were statistically analyzed and level of significance was determined at $P<0.05$ using analysis of variance (ANOVA).

In Chapter 5, results have been discussed in the light of observations recorded and supported with the earlier findings, if available on the subject. Possible explanations of the data obtained have also been included to reach a conclusion and possible future prospects.

Chapter 6 presents the summary of the work reported in this thesis.

Experiment 1

Experiment 1 was conducted on four mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars namely, Alankar, Varuna, Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2 to select S-efficient and S-inefficient cultivars on the basis of ATP-sulfurylase activity. In addition, sulphate content (SO_4^{2-})

in root and leaf, N content in leaf, growth, photosynthetic characteristics at 30 and 60 DAS were also recorded. Sulfate transport index (STI) was calculated as the ratio of sulfate content in root and leaf and expressed as percentage. The relationship of ATP-sulfurylase activity with photosynthetic rate and shoot dry mass was also established. The treatments were arranged in a randomized block design and replicated three times. All the cultivars differed in ATP-sulfurylase activity and sulfate transport index. Pusa Jai Kisan showed maximum ATP-sulfurylase activity and STI followed by Alankar, Varuna and SS2. Leaf sulfate, nitrogen content, photosynthetic rate, leaf area and shoot dry mass were also increased from 30 to 60 DAS. A strong positive correlation ($P<0.01$) between ATP-sulfurylase activity and photosynthetic rate and shoot dry mass was found in all the four cultivars. It was concluded that the activity of ATP-sulfurylase may be used as a physiological trait for augmenting photosynthesis and shoot dry mass accumulation in mustard.

Experiment 2

Experiment 2 was conducted on the basis of findings of Experiment 1. As observed in Experiment 1, Pusa Jai Kisan emerged as S-efficient and SS2 as S-inefficient mustard cultivars. This experiment was conducted with the aim of studying the influence of 0, 50 and 100 mM NaCl on sulfur assimilation, photosynthetic traits, water relations, contents of nutrients and ions, oxidative stress, various components of antioxidant defense system and growth in Pusa Jai Kisan (high ATP-sulfurylase activity) and SS2 (low ATP-sulfurylase activity) cultivars of mustard at 30 and 60 DAS and yield characteristics at 120 DAS. The experiment was conducted in a factorial randomized block design and each treatment was replicated three times. Maximum reductions in the growth, photosynthetic characteristics and nutrients content were noted with 100 mM NaCl at 30 and 60 DAS in both the cultivars of the mustard. Plants treated with 100 mM NaCl exhibited a significant and maximum decrease in the characteristics over control. The activity of ATP-sulfurylase in plants grown with NaCl was significantly higher than the control in both the cultivars. Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited higher ATP-sulfurylase activity than SS2 at both NaCl levels. However, the effect of 50 and 100 mM NaCl on ATP-sulfurylase activity did not differ significantly in both the cultivars. The cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited high capacity of accumulating Na^+ and

Cl^- in root than leaf. Contrarily, SS2 showed higher content of Na^+ and Cl^- in leaf with lower content in root. The higher level of Na^+ and Cl^- in leaf in SS2 induced greater oxidative stress affecting membrane permeability more adversely than in Pusa Jai Kisan causing greater reductions in photosynthesis and plant dry mass. Pusa Jai Kisan exhibited lower induction of superoxide dismutase activity but higher induction of catalase, ascorbate peroxidase and glutathione reductase in comparison to SS2. The lower superoxide dismutase activity in Pusa Jai Kisan was due to the lower content of leaf Na^+ and Cl^-. The enhanced activity of ATP-sulfurylase and glutathione reductase and glutathione content resulted in lower content of TBARS and H_2O_2 in Pusa Jai Kisan. This cumulatively resulted in lesser reductions in photosynthetic functions in Pusa Jai Kisan. The cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan with high ATP-sulfurylase activity showed greater tolerance to salinity stress as the result of its capacity to accumulate Na^+ and Cl^- in root, higher water and osmotic potential, efficient antioxidant system and higher glutathione content. The increased activity of antioxidant enzymes and glutathione in this cultivar removed ROS more efficiently. These characteristics of Pusa Jai Kisan helped in protecting the photosynthetic capacity and maintaining high plant dry mass. Contrarily, SS2 cultivar with low ATP-sulfurylase activity had higher accumulation of Na^+ and Cl^- in leaf, lower water potential and osmotic potential, lower contents of nutrients, greater oxidative stress and poor capacity of antioxidant system resulting in lower photosynthesis and dry mass than Pusa Jai Kisan.

Experiment 3

Experiment 3 was conducted to study the influence of 1 or 2 mM SO_4^{2-} in the alleviation of 100 mM salinity stress in Pusa Jai Kisan (high ATP-sulfurylase activity) and SS2 (low ATP-sulfurylase activity). Treatment of 100 mM NaCl, 1 mM SO_4^{2-} or 2 mM SO_4^{2-} was given alone or in combination to Pusa Jai Kisan and SS2 to observe their response on sulfur assimilation, photosynthetic traits, water relations, contents of nutrients and ions, oxidative stress, various components of antioxidant defense system and growth at 30 and 60 DAS, and yield characteristics at harvest. The treatments were arranged in a factorial randomized block design and each treatment was replicated three times.

Salinity stress led to a significant reduction in photosynthetic traits, water potential and osmotic potential, nutrients content and yield characteristics of both the cultivars. The low ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar SS2 exhibited a higher reduction than high ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan. In comparison to 1 mM SO_4^{2-}, the application of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} maximally alleviated the adverse effects of 100 mM NaCl and improved the photosynthetic traits, water and osmotic potential, nutrients content, components of enzymatic and non-enzymatic antioxidant system, growth and yield characteristics of both the cultivars. In general and under non-stressed condition, application of 1 mM SO_4^{2-} instead of 2 mM SO_4^{2-} was found positive in improving photosynthesis, water relations, plant growth, antioxidant metabolism, growth and yield in both the cultivars. However, when applied in combination with 100 mM NaCl, higher dose of S (2 mM SO_4^{2-}) was found effective in alleviating the 100 mM NaCl-caused effects in both the cultivars but to a great extent in high ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar Pusa Jai Kisan compared to low ATP-sulfurylase activity cultivar SS2. It is pertinent to mention here that the application of sulfur either alone or in combination with 100 mM NaCl further increased the ATP-sulfurylase activity and S content in both the cultivars, which were found greatest in Pusa Jai Kisan than SS2. The supplementation of 100 mM NaCl-treated plants with SO_4^{2-} (1 or 2 mM) further enhanced the NaCl-induced increase in the activity of catalase, ascorbate peroxidase and glutathione reductase at both the growth stages in both the cultivars.

The present chapter is followed by an up-to-date bibliography of the literature cited in the text.

Bibliography

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Abd-Alla MH, Vuong TD and Harper JE. 1998. Genotypic differences in dinitrogen fixation response to NaCl stress in intact and grafted soybean. *Crop Sci.* **38**: 72-77.

Abed Alrahman NM, Shibli RA, Ereifej KI and Hindiyeh MY. 2005. Influence of salinity on growth and physiology of in vitro grown cucumber (*Cucumis sativus* L.). *Jordan J. Agric. Sci.* **1**:93-106.

Abrol IP. 1986. Salt affected soils: An overview. In: Chopra VL and Paroda RS (Eds) Approach for incorporating drought and salinity resistance in crop plants. Oxford and IBH Publishing Co., New Delhi, pp132.

Abrol IP, Yadav JSP and Masood FI. 1988. Salt-affected soils and their management. Soils Bull. 39, Rome, Italy.

Aebi H. 1984. Catalase *in vitro*. *Methods Enzymol.* **105**: 121-126.

Agarwal RR, Yadav JSP and Gupta RN. 1979. Saline and Alkali soils of India. ICAR. New Delhi.

Agarwal S and Pandey V. 2004. Antioxidant enzyme responses to NaCl stress in *Cassia angustifolia*. *Biol. Plant.* **48**: 550-560

Agrawal SB and Mishra S. 2009. Effects of supplemental ultraviolet-B and cadmium on growth, antioxidants and yield of *Pisum sativum* L. *Ecotoxicol. Environ. Safety* **72**:610-618.

Agrawal SB and Rathore D. 2007. Changes in oxidative stress defense in wheat (*Triticum aestivum* L.) and mung bean (*Vigna radiata* L.) cultivars grown with and without mineral nutrients and irradiated by supplemental ultraviolet-B. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **59**:21-33.

Ahmad A and Abdin MZ. 2000. Photosynthesis and its related physiological variables in the leaves of *Brassica* genotypes as influenced by sulphur fertilization. *Physiol. Plant.* **110**:144-149.

Ahmad A, Abraham G, Gandotra N, Abrol YP and Abdin MZ. 1998. Interactive effect of nitrogen and sulphur on growth and yield of rapeseed-mustard (*Brassica juncea* L. Czern and Coss. and *Brassica campestris* L.) genotypes. *J. Agron. Crop Sci.* **181**:193-199.

Ahmad A, Khan I and Abdin MZ. 2001. Interactive effect of nitrogen and sulfur on nitrogen harvest of rapeseed-mustard. *Ind. J. Plant Physiol.* **6**:46-52.

Ahmad A, Khan I, Anjum NA, Abrol YP and Iqbal M. 2005a. Role of sulphate transporter systems in sulphur efficiency of mustard genotypes. *Plant Sci.* **169**:842-846.

Ahmad A, Khan I, Anjum NA, Diva I, Abdin MZ and Iqbal M. 2005b. Effect of timing of sulfur fertilizer application on growth and yield of rapeseed. *J. Plant Nutr.* **28**:1049-1059.

Ahmad G, Jan A, Arif M, Jan MT and Khattak RA. 2007. Influence of nitrogen and sulfur fertilization on quality of canola (*Brassica napus* L.) under rainfed conditions. *J. Zhejiang Univ. Sci.* B. **8**:731-737.

Ahmed BC, Rouina BB and Boukhris M. 2008. Changes in water relations, photosynthetic activity and proline accumulation in one-year-old olive trees (*Olea europaea* L. cv. Chemlali) in response to NaCl salinity. *Acta Physiol. Plant.* **30**:553-560.

Akbar M. 1975. Water and chloride absorption in rice seedlings. *J. Agric. Res.* 13:341-348.

Akram MS, Ashraf M, Akram NA. 2009. Effectiveness of potassium sulfate in mitigating salt-induced adverse effects on different physio-biochemical attributes in sunflower (*Helianthus annuus* L.). *Flora* **204**:471-483.

Alam SM. 2001. Nutrient uptake by plants under stress conditions. In: Handbook of plant and crop stress, 2nd edition. Pessarakali M (Ed) Marcel Dekker, New York, pp227-246.

Al-Ansari 2003. Salinity tolerance during germination in two arid land varieties of wheat (*Triticum aestivum*). *Seed science and Technol.* **31**:597-603.

Alarcon JJ, Sanchez-Blanco M, Bolarin MC and Torrecillas A. 1993. Water relations and osmotic adjustment in *Lycopersicon esculentum* and *L. pennellii* during short-term salt exposure and recovery. *Physiol. Plant.* **89**:441-447.

Al-Hamdani 2004. Influence of varies NaCl concentrations on selected physiological responses of Kudzu. *Asian J. Plant Sci.* **3**:114-119.

AliDinar HM, Ebert G and Ludders P. 1999. Growth, chlorophyll content, photosynthesis and water relations in guava (*Psidium guajava* L.) under salinity and different nitrogen supply. *Gartenbauwissenschaft* **64**:54-59.

Al-Karaki GN. 2000. Growth, water use efficiency, and sodium and potassium acquisition by tomato cultivars grown under salt stress. *J. Plant Nutr.* **23**:1-8.

Allakhverdiev SI, Sakamoto A, Nishiyama Y, Inaba M and Murata N. 2000. Ionic and osmotic effects of NaCl-induced inactivation of photosystem I and II in *Synechococcus* sp. *Plant Physiol.* **123**:1047-1056.

Alscher RG, Donahue JL and Cramer CL. 1997. Reactive oxygen species and antioxidants: relationships in green cells. *Physiol. Plant.* **100**:224-233.

Alscher RG, Erurk N and Heath LS. 2002. Role of superoxide dismutases (SODs) in controlling oxidative stress in plants. *J. Exp. Bot.* **53**:1331-1341.

Al-Zaharani HS and Hajar AS. 1998. Salt tolerance in the halophyte *Halopeplis perrfoliata* (Forssk.). Bge. Ex. Schweint: Effect of NaCl salinity on growth and ion uptake. *Ind. J. Plant Physiol.* **3**:32-35.

Anand A, Baig MJ and Mandal PK. 2000. Response of alfalfa genotypes to saline water irrigation. *Biol. Plant.* **43**:455-457.

Anderson ME. 1985. Determination of glutathione and glutathione disulfides in biological samples. *Methods Enzymol.* **113**:548-570.

Anjana, Umar S and Iqbal M. 2006. Functional and structural changes associated with cadmium in mustard plant: effect of applied sulphur. *Commun. Soil Sci. Plant Anal.* **37**:1205-1217.

Anjum NA, Umar S, Ahmad A, Iqbal M and Khan NA. 2008a. Sulphur protects mustard (*Brassica campestris* L.) from cadmium toxicity by improving leaf ascorbate and glutathione. *Plant Growth Regul.* **54**:271-279.

Anjum NA, Umar S, Ahmad A, Iqbal M and Khan NA. 2008c. Ontogenic variation in response of *Brassica campestris* L. to cadmium toxicity. *J. Plant Inter.* **3**:189-198.

Anjum NA, Umar S, Singh S, Nazar R and Khan NA. 2008b. Sulfur assimilation and cadmium tolerance in plants. In: Khan NA, Singh S and Umar S (Eds) Sulfur assimilation and abiotic stresses in plants. Springer-Verlag, The Netherlands, pp271-302.

Ansel DC, Franklin MLT, De Carvalho MHC, Lameta ADA and Fodil YZ. 2006. Glutathione reductase in leaves of cowpea: cloning of two cDNAs, expression and enzymatic activity under progressive drought stress desiccation and abscisic acid treatment. *Ann. Bot.* **98**:1279-1287.

Apel K and Hirt H. 2004. Reactive oxygen species: Metabolism, oxidative stress and signal transduction. *Ann. Rev. Plant Biol.* **55**:372-399.

Apse MP, Aharon GS, SneddenWA and Blumwald E. 1999. Overexpression of a vacuolar Na^+/H^+ antiport confers salt tolerance in *Arabidopsis*. *Science* **285**:1256-1258.

Archer MJ. 1974. A sand culture experiment to compare the effects of sulphur on five wheat cultivars (*Triticum aestivum* L.). *Aust. J. Agric. Res.* **25**:369-380.

Asada K. 1994. Production and action of active oxygen in photosynthetic tissue. In: Foyer CH, Mullineaux PM (Eds) Causes of photooxidative stress and amelioration of defense system in plants. CRC Press, Boca Raton, FL, USA, pp77-104.

Asahi T. 1964. Sulfur metabolism in higher plants. IV. Mechanism of sulfate reduction in chloroplasts. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* **82**:58-66.

Asch F and Wopereis 2001. Response of field-grown irrigated rice cultivars to varying levels of floodwater salinity in a semi-arid environment. *Field Crops Res.* **70**:127-137.

Ashraf M. 1994. Breeding for salinity tolerance in plants. *Crit. Rev. Plant Sci.* **13**:17-42.

Ashraf M. 2009. Biotechnological approach of improving plant salt tolerance using antioxidants as markers. *Biotech. Adv.* **27**: 84-93.

Ashraf M, Athar HR, Harris PJC and Kwon TR. 2008. Some prospective strategies for improving crop salt tolerance. *Adv. Agron.* **97**:45-110.

Ashraf M and Foolad MR. 2005. Pre-sowing seed treatment- a shotgun approach to improve germination, plant growth, and crop yield under saline and non saline conditions. *Adv. Agron.* **88**:223-271.

Ashraf M and Foolad MR. 2007. Improving plant abiotic-stress resistance by exogenous application of osmoprotectants glycinebetaine and proline. *Env. Exp. Bot.* **59**:206-216.

Ashraf M and Harris PJC. 2004. Potential biochemical indicators of salinity tolerance in plants. *Plant Sci.* **166**:3-16.

Athar HR, Khan A and Ashraf M. 2008. Exogenously applied ascorbic acid alleviates salt-induced oxidative stress in wheat. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **63**:224-231.

Athar HR and Ashraf M. 2009. Strategies for crop improvement against salinity and drought stress: An Overview. In: Ashraf M, Ozturk M and Athar HR (Eds) Salinity and Water Stress, Springer Netherlands pp.1-16.

Athar HR, Khan A and Ashraf M. 2009. Inducing salt tolerance in wheat by exogenously applied ascorbic acid through different modes. *J. Plant Nutr.* **32**:1799-1817.

Aulakh MS. 2003. Crop responses to sulfur nutrition. In: Abrol YP, Ahmad A (Eds) Sulphur in Plants. Kluwer Academic Publishers, The Netherlands, pp341-358.

Aulakh MS and Chhibba IM. 1992. Sulphur in soils and responses of crops to its application in Punjab. *Fert. News* **37**:33-45.

Aulakh MS and Pasricha NS. 1998. The effect of green manuring and fertilizer N application on enhancing crop productivity in mustard-rice rotation in semiarid subtropical regions. *Euro. J. Agron.* **8**:51-58.

Aydi S, Sassi S and Abdelly C. 2008. Growth, nitrogen fixation and ion distribution in *Medicago truncatula* subjected to salt stress. *Plant Soil* **312**:59-67.

Azevedo Neto AD, Gomes-Filho E and Prisco JT. 2008. Salinity and oxidative stress. In: Khan NA, Singh S, Umar S (Eds) Abiotic stresses and Plant responses. IK International, New Delhi, pp57-82.

Azevedo Neto AD, Prisco JT, Enéas-Filho J, Abreu CEB and Gomes-Filho E. 2006. Effect of salt stress on antioxidative enzymes and lipid peroxidation in leaves and roots of salt-tolerant and salt-sensitive maize genotypes. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **56**:87-94.

Azevedo Neto AD, Prisco JT, Enéas-Filho J, Lacerda CF, Silva JV, Costa PHA, Gomes-Filho E. 2004. Effects of salt stress on plant growth, stomatal response and solute accumulation of different maize genotypes. *Braz. J. Plant Physiol.* **16**:31-34.

Aziz I and Khan MA. 2001. Effect of sea water on the growth, ion content and water potential of *Rhizophora mucronata* Lam. *J. Plant Res.* **114**:369-373.

Azooz MM. 2009. Foliar application with riboflavin (Vitamin B2) enhancing the resistance of *Hibiscus sabdariffa* L. (Deep Red Sepals variety) to salinity stress. *J. Biol. Sci.* **9**:109-118.

Badawi GH, Kawano N, Yamauchi Y, Shimada E, Sasaki R, Kubo A and Tanaka K. 2004. Overexpression of ascorbate peroxidase in tobacco chloroplasts enhances the tolerance to salt stress and water deficit. *Physiol. Plant.* **121**:231-238.

Baisak R, Rana D, Acharya PBB and Kar M. 1994. Alterations in activities of oxygen active scavenging enzymes of wheat leaves subjected to water stress. *Plant Cell Physiol.* **35**:489-495.

Baker NR and Rosenqvist E. 2004. Applications of chlorophyll fluorescence can improve crop production strategies: an examination of future possibilities. *J. Exp. Bot.* **55**:1607-1621.

Ball L, Accotto GP, Bechtold U, Creissen GP, Funck D, Jimenez A, Kular B, Leyland N, Mejia-Carranza J, Reynolds H, Karpinski S and Mullineaux PM. 2004. Evidence for a direct link between glutathione biosynthesis and stress defense gene expression in *Arabidopsis*. *Plant Cell* **16**:2448-2462.

Ball MC and Farquhar GD. 1984. Photosynthetic and stomatal response of the grey mangrove to transient salinity conditions. *Plant Physiol.* **74**:7-11.

Ball MC, Chow WS and Anderson JM. 1987. Salinity induced potassium deficiency causes loss of functional photosystem II in leaves of the grey mangrove, *Avicennia marina*, through depletion of the atrazine-binding polypeptide. Aust. *J. Plant Physiol.* **14**:351-361.

Banzai T, Hershkovits G, Katcoff DJ, Hanagata N, Dubinsky Z and Karube I. 2002. Identification and characterization of mRNA transcrips differentially expressed in response to high salinity by means of differential display in the mangrove, *Bruguiera gymnorrhiza*. *Plant Sci.* **162**:499-505.

Bar-Tal A, Feigenbaum S and Sparks DL. 1991. Potassium salinity interactions in irrigated corn. *Irrig. Sci.* **12**:27-36.

Bartels D and Sunkar R. 2005. Drought and salt tolerance in plants. Crit. Rev. *Plant Sci.* **24**:23-58.

Berkowitz O, Writz M, Wolf A, Kuhlmann J and Hell R. 2002. Use of biomolecular interaction analysis to elucidate the regulatory mechanism of the cysteine synthase complex from *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **277**:30629-30634.

Bhuiyan NJ. 1992. Sulphur fertilization for rice and non-rice crops of Bangladesh agriculture. In: Portch S (Ed) Proceedings of international symposium on the role of sulphur, magnesium and micronutrients in balanced plant nutrition. pp81-83. Potash and Phosphate Institute, Hong Kong.

Bick JA, Aslund F, Chen Y and Leustek T 1998. Glutaredoxin function for the carboxyl terminal domain of the plant-type 5'-adenylylsulfate (APS) reductase. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **95**:8404-8409.

Biswas BC and Tewati RK. 1991. Results of FAO. Sulphur trails network in India. *Fert. News* **36**:11-35.

Blake-Kalff MMA, Harrison KR, Hawkesford MJ, Zhao FJ and McGrath SP. 1998. Allocation of sulfur within oilseed rape (*Brassica napus* L.) leaves in response to sulfur-deficiency. *Physiol. Plant.* **118**:1337-1344.

Blake-Kalff MMA, Hawkesford MJ, Zhao FJ, McGrath SP. 2000. Diagnosing sulfur deficiency in field-grown oilseed rape (*Brassica napus* L.) and wheat (*Triticum aestivum* L.). *Plant Soil* **225**:95-107.

Bogdanova N and Hell R. 1997. Cysteine synthesis in plants. Protein-protein interactions of serine acetyltransferase from *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Plant J.* **11**:251-262.

Bogdanova N, Bork C and Hell R. 1995. Cysteine biosynthesis in plants: isolation and functional identification of a cDNA encoding a serine acetyltransferase fom *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *FEBS Lett.* **358**:43-47.

Bolchi A, Petrucco S, Tenca PL, Foroni C and Ottonello S. 1999. Coordinate modulation of maize sulfate permease and ATP sulfurylase mRNAs in response to variations in sulfur nutritional status: stereospecific down-regulation by L-cysteine. *Plant Mol. Biol.* **39**:527-537.

Bor M, Ozdemir F and Turkan I. 2003. The effect of salt stress on lipid peroxidation and antioxidants in leaves of sugar beet *Beta vulgaris* L. and wild beet *Beta maritima* L. *Plant Sci.* **164**:77-84.

Bork C, Schwenn JD and Hell R. 1998. Isolation and characterization of a gene for assimilatory sulfite reductase from *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Gene* **212**:147-153

Bowman WD and Strain BR. 1987. Interaction between CO_2 enrichment and salinity stress in the C4 non-halophyte *Andropogon glomeratus* (Walter) B.S.P. *Plant Cell Environ.* **10**:267-270.

Boyer JS. 1982. Plant productivity and environment potential for increasing crop plant productivity, genotypic selection. *Science* **218**:443-448.

Brady NC 2002. Nature and properties of soil. Macmillan Publishing Company U.S.A.

Bray EA, Bailey-Serres J and Weretilnyk E. 2000. Responses to abiotic stresses. In: Gruissem W, Buchannan B and Jones R (Eds.), Biochemistry and molecular biology of plants. Am. Soc. Plant Biol, Rockville, MD, pp1158-1203.

Brugnoli E and Lauteri M. 1991. Effects of salinity on stomatal conductance, photosynthetic capacity, and carbon isotope discrimination of salt-tolerant (*Gossypium hirsitum* L.) and salt-sensitive (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) C3 non-halophytes. *Plant Physiol.* **95**:628-635.

Brunold C. 1990. Regulation of sulfate sulfide. In: Renenberg H, Brunold C, De Kok LJ, Stulen I (Eds) Sulfur nutrition and sulfur assimilation in higher plants: fundamental, environmental and agricultural aspects, SPB Academic Publishing, The Hague, pp13-31.

Brunold C. 1993. Regulatory interactions between sulfate and nitrate assimilation. In: de Kok LJ, Stulen I, Renenberg H, Brunold C, Rauser W (Eds) Sulfur nutrition and sulfur assimilation in higher plants: regulatory, agricultural and environmental aspects, SPB Academic Publishing, The Hague, pp125-138.

Brunold C and Rennenberg H. 1997. Regulation of sulfur metabolism in plants: first molecular approaches. *Prog. Bot.* **58**:164-186.

Brunold C and Suter M. 1989. Localization of enzymes of assimilatory sulfate reduction in pea roots. *Planta* **179**:228-234

Brunold C, Von Ballmoss P, Hesse H, Fell D and Kopriva S. 2003. Interaction between sulfur, nitrogen and carbon metabolism. In: Davidian J-C, Grill D, De Kok LJ, Stulen I, Hawkesford MJ, Schnug E, Rennenberg H (Eds) Sulfur transport and assimilation in plants: regulation, interaction and signaling, Backhuys Publishers, Leiden, pp45-46.

Burman U, Garg BK and Kathju S. 2003. Water relations, photosynthesis and nitrogen metabolism of Indian mustard (*Brassica juncea* Czen & Coss.) grown under salt and water stress. *J. Plant Biol.* **30**:55-60.

Cacco G, Saccomani M and Ferrari G. 1977. Development of sulfate uptake capacity and ATP sulfurylase activity during root elongation in maize. *Plant Physiol.* 60:582-584.

Cakmak I. 2005. The role of potassium in alleviating detrimental effects of abiotic stresses in plants. *J. Plant Nutr. Soil Sci.* **168**:521-530.

Chaoui A, Ghorbal MH and El-Ferjani E. 1997a. Effect of cadmium-zinc on hydrogenically grown bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.). *Plant Sci.* **126**:21-28.

Chaoui A, Mazhoudi S, Ghorbal MH and El-Ferjani E. 1997b. Cadmium and zinc induction of lipid peroxidation and effects on antioxidant enzyme activities in bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.). *Plant Sci.* **127**:139-147.

Chartzoulakis K. 2005. Salinity and olive: growth, salt tolerance, photosynthesis and yield. *Agric. Water Manage.* **78**:108-121.

Chartzoulakis K and Klapaki G. 2000. Response of two green house pepper hybrids to NaCl salinity during different growth stages. *Sci. Hort.* **86**:247-260.

Chartzoulakis K, Loupassaki M, Bertaki M and Androulakis I. 2002. Effects of NaCl salinity on growth, ion content and CO_2 assimilation rate of six olive cultivars. *Sci. Hort.* **96**:235-247.

Chaudhuri K and Choudhuri MA. 1997. Effect of short-term NaCl stress on water relations and gas exchange of two jute species. *Biol. Plant.* **40**:373-380.

Chaves MM, Flexas J and Pinheiro C. 2009. Photosynthesis under drought and salt stress: regulation mechanisms from whole plant to cell. *Ann. Bot.* **103**:551-560.

Chen K, Hu G, Keutgen N, Janssens MJJ and Lenz F. 1999. Effects of NaCl salinity and CO_2 enrichment on pepino (*Solanum muricatum* Ait.) II. Leaf photosynthetic properties and gas exchange. *Sci. Hort.* **81**:43-56.

Chen W, Hou Z, Wu L, Liang Y and Wei C. 2009. Effects of salinity and nitrogen on cotton growth in arid environment. *Plant Soil* DOI 10.1007/s11104-008-9881-0.

Chen Y and Huerta AJ. 1997. Effects of sulfur nutrition on photosynthesis in cadmium-treated barley seedlings. *J. Plant Nutr.* **20**:845-856.

Chen Z and Gallie DR. 2004. The ascorbic acid redox state controls guard cell signaling and stomatal movement. *The Plant Cell* **16**:1143-1162.

Cherian S, Reddy MP and Pandya JB. 1999. Studies on salt tolerance in *Avicennia marina* (Forstk.) Vierh.: effect of Nacl salinity on growth, ion accumulation and enzyme activity. *Ind. J. Plant Physiol.* **4**:266-270.

Chesnin L and Yien CH. 1951. Turbidimetric determination of available sulphates. *Soil Sci. Soc. Amer. Proc.* **15**:149-151.

Chew FS. 1988. Biological effects of glucosinolates. In: Cutler HG (Ed) Biologically active natural products: potential use in agriculture. American Chemical Society, Washington, DC, pp155-181.

Choukr-Allah R and Harrouni MC. 1996. The potential use of halophytes under saline irrigation in Morocco (abstract). In: Symposium on the Conservation of Mangal Ecosystems. Al Ain, United Arab Emirates, pp. 15-17.

Clark RB and Baligar VC. 2000. Acidic and alkaline soil constraints on plant mineral nutrition. In: Wilkinson RE (Ed) Plant-environment interaction, New York: Marcel Dekker, pp133-177.

Clarkson DT, Sarker LR and Purves JV. 1989. Depression of nitrate and ammonium transport in barley plants with diminished sulphate status. Evidence of co-regulation of nitrogen and sulphate intake. *J. Exp. Bot.* **40**:953-963.

Comba ME, Benavides MP and Tomaro ML. 1998. Effect of salt stress on antioxidant defence system in soybean root nodules. *Aust. J. Plant Physiol.* **25**:665-671.

Coolong TW and Randle WM. 2003a Ammonium nitrate fertility levels influence flavor development in hydroponically grown 'Granex 33' onion. *J. Sci. Food Agric.* **83**:477-482.

Coolong TW and Randle WM. 2003b. Temperature influences flavor intensity and quality in 'Granex 33' onion. *J. Amer. Soc. Hort. Sci.* **128**:176-181.

Costa PHA, Azevedo Neto AD, Bezerra MA, Prisco JT and Gomes-Filho E. 2005. Antioxidant-enzymatic system of two sorghum genotypes differing in salt tolerance. *Braz. J. Plant Physiol.* **17**:353-361.

Cramer GR, Lynch J, Läuchli A and Epstein E. 1987. Influx of Na^+, K^+ and Ca^{2+} into roots of salt-stressed cotton roots: Effects of supplemental Ca^{2+}. *Plant Physiol.* **83**:510-516.

Cramer GR, Läuchli A and Polito VS. 1985. Displacement of Ca^{2+} by Na^+ from the plasmalemma of root cells: A primary response to salt stress? *Plant Physiol.* **79**:207-211.

Cruz V and Cuartero J. 1990. Effects of salinity at different developmental stages of six genotypes of tomato (*Lycopersicon* sp.). In: Cuartero J, Gomez-Guillamon ML and Fernández-Muñoz R (Eds), Eucarpia Tomato 90. Proceedings 11th Eucarpia Meeting on Tomato Genetics and Breeding, Málaga, Spain, pp81-86.

Cushman JC and Bohnert HJ. 2000. Genomic approaches to plant stress tolerance. *Curr. Opin. Plant Biol.* **3**:117-124.

da Silva EC, Nogueira RJMC, de Araújo FP, de Melo NF and de Azevedo Neto AD. 2008. Physiological responses to salt stress in young umbu plants. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **63**:147-157.

Damodaran T and Hegde DM. 2002. Oilseeds situation: A statistical compendium, Directorate of oilseeds research, Indian council of agricultural research, Hyderabad, India.

Dash M and Panda SK. 2001. Salt stress induced changes in growth and enzyme activities in geminating *Phaseolus mungo* seeds. *Biol. Plant.* **44**:587-589.

Dashti A, Khan AA and Collins JC. 2009. Effects of salinity on growth, ionic relations and solute content of *Sorghum bicolor* (L.) Monench. *J. Plant Nutr.* **32**:1219-1236.

Davidonis GH, Johnson A and Landivar JA. 2000. Cotton mote frequency under rainfed and irrigated conditions. *J.Cotton Sci.* **4**:1-9.

de Abreu Carlos E.B, Prisco JT, Nogueira ARC, Bezerra MA, deLacerda CF and Gomes-Filho E. 2008. Physiological and biochemical changes occurring in dwarf-cashew seedlings subjected to salt stress. *Braz. J. Plant Physiol.* **20**:105-118.

De Kok LJ, Castro A, Durenkamp M, Kralewska A, Posthumus FS, Elisabeth, Stuiver E, Yang L and Stulen I. 2005. Pathways of plant sulphur uptake and metabolism-an overview. *Landbauforschung Volkenrode* **283**:5-13.

De Kok LJ, Westerman S, Stuiver CEE and Stulen I. 2000. Atmospheric H_2S as plant sulfur source: interaction with pedospheric sulfur nutrition- a case study with *Brassica oleracea* L. In: Brunold C, Rennenberg H, De Kok LJ, Stulen I and Davidian J-C (Eds) Sulfur nutrition and sulfur assimilation in higher plants: molecular, biochemical and physiological aspects. Bern: Paul Haupt. pp41-56.

Demetriou G, Neonaki C, Eleni N and Kotzabasis K. 2007. Salt stress impact on the molecular structure and function of the photosynthetic apparatus- The protective role of polyamines. *Biochim. et Biophy. Acta* **1767**:272-280.

Demiral T and Turkan I. 2005. Comparative lipid peroxidation, antioxidant defense systems and proline content in roots of two rice cultivars differing in salt tolerance. *Env. Exp. Bot.* **53**:247-257.

Desingh R and Kanagaraj G. 2007. Influence of salinity stress on photosynthesis and antioxidative systems in two cotton varieties. *Gen. App. Plant Physiol.* **33**:221-234.

Deutsche Stiftung Weltbevölkerung. 2008. DSW-Datenreport 2008. Soziale und demographische Daten zur Weltbevölkerung. Available on: http://www.dsw-online.de/pdf/dsw datenreport 08.pdf.

Dhindsa RH, Plumb-Dhindsa P and Thorpe TA. 1981. Leaf senescence correlated with increased level of membrane permeability, lipid peroxidation and decreased level of SOD and CAT. *J. Exp. Bot.* **32**:93-101.

Dijkshoorn D and Van Wijk AL.1967. The sulfur requirements of plants as evidenced by the sulphur-nitrogen ratio in the organic matter, a review of published data. *Plant Soil* **26**:129-157.

Dionisio-Sese ML and Tobita S. 1998. Antioxidant responses of rice seedlings to salinity stress. *Plant Sci.* **135**:1-9.

Dominguez-Solis JR, Gutierrez-Alcala G, Romero LC and Gotor C. 2001. The cytosolic O-acetylserine (thiol) lyase gene is regulated by heavy-metals and can function in cadmium tolerance. *J. Biol. Chem.* **276**:9297-9302.

Downton WJS. 1977. Photosynthesis in salt-stressed grapevines. *Aust. J. Plant Physiol.* **4**:183-192.

Droux M. 2003. Plant serine acetyltansferase: new insights for regulation of sulfur metabolism in plants cells. *Plant Physiol Biochem.* **41**:619-627.

Droux M. 2004. Sulfur assimilation and the role of sulfur in plant metabolism: a survey. *Photo Res* **79**:331-348.

Droux M, Ruffet ML, Dounce R and Job B. 1998. Interactions between serine acetyltransferase and O-acetylserine(thiol)lyase in higher plants: structural and kinetic properties of the free and bound enzymes. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **255**:235-245.

Dubey RS. 1997. Photosynthesis in plants under stressful conditions. In: Pessarakli M (Ed.). Handbook of photosynthesis. Marcel Dekker, New York, pp 859-875.

Dudal R.1982. Land degradation in a world perspective. *J. Soil Water Conser.* **37**:345-249.

Duhoon SS, Deshmukh MR, Jyotishi A and Jam H. 2005. All India Coordinated Res Project on Sesame and Niger, J.N. Krishi Vishwa Vidyalaya, Jabalpur-482 004): Effect of sources and levels of sulphur on seed and oil yield of sesame, Sesamum indicum L. under different agro climatic situations of *Ind. J. Oilseeds Res.* **22**:199-200.

Duke SH and Reisenauer HM. 1986. Roles and requirements of sulfur in plant nutrition. In: Tabatabai MA (Ed) Sulfur in agriculture, Agron Mongor, ASA, CSSA, SSA, Madison, WI, pp123-168.

Edwards EA, Enard C, Creissen GP and Mullineaux PM. 1994. Synthesis and properties of glutathione reductase in leaves of pea (*Pisum sativum* L.). *Planta* **180**:278-284.

Elstner EF and Osswald W. 1994. Mechanisms of oxygen activation during plant stress. *Proc. Roy Soc. Edinburgh* **102B**:131-154.

El-Tayeb MA. 2005. Response of barley grains to the interactive effect of salinity and salicylic acid. *Plant Growth Regul.* **45**:215-224.

Epstein E. 1966. Dual pattern of ion absorption by plant cells and by plants. *Nature* **212**:1324-1327.

Epstein E and Bloom AJ. 2005. Mineral Nutrition of Plants: Principles and Perspectives, Second ed. Sinauer Ass.

Eriksen J, Thorup-Kristensen K and Askegaard M. 2004. Plant availability of catch crop sulphur following spring incorporation. *J. Plant Nutr. Soil Sci.* **167**:609-615.

Ernst WHO. 1998. Sulfur metabolism in higher plants: potential for phytoremediation. *Biodegradation* **9**:311-318.

Estan MT, Martinez-Rodriguez MM, Perez-Alfocea F, Flowers TJ and Bolarin MC. 2005. Grafting raises the salt tolerance of tomato through limiting the transport of sodium and chloride to the shoot. *J. Exp. Bot.* **56**:703-712.

Evans LT. 2005. Is crop improvement still needed? *J. Crop Improv.* **14**:1-7.

Everard JD, Gucci R, Kahn SC, Flore AJ and Loescher WH. 1994. Gas exchange and carbon partitioning in the leaves of celery (*Apium graveolens* L.) at various levels of root zone salinity. *Plant Physiol.* **106**:28-292.

Fadzilla NM, Finch RP and Burdon RH. 1997. Salinity, oxidative stress and antioxidant responses in shoot cultures of rice. *J. Exp. Bot.* **48**:325-331

Fageria NK, Baligar VC and Li YC. 2008. The role of nutrient efficient plants in improving crop yields in the twenty first century. *J. Plant Nutr.* **31**:1121-1157.

Fahmy AS, Mohamed TM, Mohamed SA and Saker MM. 1998. Effect of salt stress on antioxidant activities in cell suspension cultures of cantaloupe (*Cucumis melo*). *Egypt J. Physiol. Sci.* **22**:315-326.

FAO. 2005. Global network on integrated soil management for sustainable use of salt-affected Soils. Rome, Italy: FAO Land and Plant Nutrition Management service. http://www.fao.org/ag/agl/agll/spush

FAO. 2008. FAO Land and Plant Nutrition Management service. http://www.fao.org/ag/agl/agll/spush

Farago S and Brunold C. 1994. Regulation of thiol contents in maize roots by intermediates and effectors of glutathione synthesis. *J. Plant Physiol.* **144**:433-437.

Fiske CH and Subba Row Y. 1925. The colorimetric determination of phosphorus. *J. Biol. Chem.* **66**:375-400.

Fitzgerald MA, Ugalde TD and Anderson JW. 1999. Sulphur nutrition changes the source of S in vegetative tissues of wheat during generative growth. *J. Exp. Bot.* **50**:499-508.

Fitzgerald MA, Ugalde TD and Anderson JW. 2001. Sulphur nutrition affects delivery and metabolism of S in developing endosperms of wheat. *J. Exp. Bot.* **52**:1519-1526.

Flexas J, Bota J, Loreto F, Cornic G and Sharkey TD. 2004. Diffusive and metabolic limitations to photosynthesis under drought and salinity in C-3 plants. *Plant Biol.* **6**:269-279.

Flexas J, Diaz-Espejo A, Galmeś J, Kaldenhoff R, Medrano H and Ribas-Carbo M. 2007. Rapid variations of mesophyll conductance in response to changes in CO_2 concentration around leaves. *Plant Cell Environ.* **30**:1284-1298.

Flowers TJ .2004. Improving crop salt tolerance. *J. Exp. Bot.* **55**:307-319.

Flowers TJ and Yeo AR 1995. Breeding for salinity resistance in crop plants. Where next? *Aust. J. Plant Physiol.* **22**:875-884.

Foyer CH and Halliwell B. 1976. The presence of glutathione and glutathione reductase in chloroplasts: a proposed role in ascorbic acid metabolism. *Planta* **133**:21-25.

Foyer CH and Noctor G. 2000. Oxygen processing in photosynthesis: regulation and signaling. *New Phytol.* **146**:359-388.

Foyer CH, Descourvieres P and Kunert KI. 1994. Protection against oxygen radicals: an important defense mechanism studied in transgenic plants. *Plant Cell Physiol.* **17**:507-523.

Foyer CH, Souriau N, Perret S, Lelandais M, Kunert K-J, Pruvost C and Jouanin L. 1995. Overexpression of glutathione reductase but not glutathione synthetase leads to increases in antioxidant capacity and resistance to photoinhibition in poplar trees. *Plant Physiol.* **109**:1047-1057.

Foyer CH, Vanacker H, Gomez LD and Harbinson J. 2002. Regulation of photosynthesis and antioxidant metabolism in maize leaves at optimal and chilling temperatures: review. *Plant Physiol. Biochem.* **40**:659-668.

Gadallah MAA. 1999. Effects of proline and glycinebetaine on *Vicia faba* responses to salt stress. *Biol. Plant.* **42**:249-257.

Gale M. 2002. Applications of molecular biology and genomics to genetic enhancement of crop tolerance to abiotic stress-a discussion document. Isc

Secretariat, Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nation, New York.

Gama PBS, Tanaka K, Eneji AE, Eltayeb AE and Siddig KE. 2009. Salt-induced stress effects on biomass, photosynthetic rate, and reactive oxygen species-scavenging enzyme accumulation in common bean. *J. Plant Nutr.* **32**: 837-854.

Garg N and Singla R. 2004. Growth, photosynthesis, nodule nitrogen and carbon fixation in the chickpea cultivars under salt stress. *Braz. J. Plant Physiol.* **416**:137-146.

Gayler KR and Sykes GE. 1985. Effects of nutritional stress on the storage proteins of soybeans. *Plant Physiol.* **78**:582-585.

Geissler S, Hussin S and Koyro H-W. 2009. Interactive effects of NaCl salinity and elevated atmospheric CO_2 concentration on growth, photosynthesis, water relations and chemical composition of the potential cash crop halophyte *Aster tripolium* L. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **65**:220-231.

George AA and de Lumen BO. 1991. A novel methionine-rich protein in soybean seed: Identification, amino acid composition, and N-terminal sequence. *J Agric. Food Chem.* **39**:224-227.

Gersani M, Graham AE and Nobel PS. 1993. Growth response of individual roots of *Opuntia ficus-indica* to salinity. *Plant Cell Environ.* **16**:827-834.

Gerwick BC, Ku SB and Black CC. 1980. Initiation of sulfate activation: a variation in C_4 photosynthesis plants. *Science* **209**:513-515.

Ghorbanli M, Ebrahimzadeh H and Sharifi M. 2004. Effects of NaCl and mycorrhizal fungi on antioxidative enzymes in soybean. *Biol. Plant.* **48**:575-581.

Ghoulam C, Foursy A and Fares K. 2002. Effects of salt stress on growth, inorganic ions and proline accumulation in relation to osmotic adjustment in five sugar beet cultivars. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **47**:39-50.

Glenn EP, Brown JJ and O'Leary JW. 1998. Irrigating crops with sea water. *Sci. Amer.* (August), 76-81.

Glimelius K. 1999. Somatic hybridization. Gomez-Campo C (Ed) Biology of *Brassica* Coenospecies. Elsevier Science B.V.: Elsevier Science Amsterdam, pp107-148.

Gobinathan P, Sankar B, Murali PV and Panneerselvam R. 2009. Interactive effects of calcium chloride on salinity induced oxidative stress in *Pennisetum typoidies*. *Botany Research International* **2**:143-148.

Gokhale DN, Kanade AG, Karanjikar PN and Patil VD. 2005. Effect of sources and levels of sulphur on seed yield, quality and sulphur uptake by soybean, *Glycine max* (L.) Merril. *J. Oilseeds Res.* **22**:192-193.

Gomez JM, Hernandez JA, Jimenez A, del Rio LA and Sevilla F. 1999. Differential response of antioxidative enzymes of chloroplasts and mitochondria to long-term NaCl stress of pea plants. *Free Rad. Res.* **31**(Suppl.):11-18.

Gorham J, McDonnel E, Budrewicz E and Wyn Jones RG. 1985. Salt tolerance in the Triticeae: Growth and solute accumulation in leaves of *Thinopyrum bessarabicum*. *J. Exp. Bot.* **36**:1021-1031.

Gossett DR, Banks SW, Millhollon EP and Lucas MC. 1996. Antioxidant reponse to NaCl stress in a control and NaCl-tolerant cotton line grown in the presence of paraquat, buthionine sulfoxime, and exogenous glutathione. *Plant Physiol.* **112**:803-809.

Gossett DR, Millhollon EP, Lucas MC, Banks SW and Marney MM. 1994. The effects of NaCl on antioxidant enzyme activities in callus tissue of salt-tolerant and salt-sensitive cotton cultivars (*Gossypium hirsutum* L.). *Plant Cell Rep.* **13**:498-503.

Grant CA, Johnston AM and Clayton GW. 2001. Sulfur fertilizer forms and placements for canola. Proc. Manitoba Agronomists Conference 2000, 12-13 December 2000, Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada. pp. 51-59.

Grattan SR and Grieve CM 1992. Mineral element acquisition and growth response of plants grown in saline environments. *Agr. Ecosyst. Environ.* **38**:275-300.

Grattan SR and Grieve CM. 1999. Salinity-mineral nutrient relations in horticultural crops. *Sci. Hort.* **78**:127-157.

Greenway H and Munns. 1980. Mechanism of salt tolerance in non halophytes. *Ann. Rev. Plant Physiol.* **31**:149-190.

Grover A, Aggarwal PK, Kapoor A, Katiyar-Agarwal S, Agarwal, M. and Chandramouli A. 2003. Addressing abiotic stresses in agriculture through transgenic technology. *Curr. Sci.* **84**:355-367.

Gueta-Dahan Y, Yaniv Z, Zilinskas BA and Ben-Hayyim G. 1997. Salt and oxidative stress: similar and specific responses and their relation to salt tolerance in citrus. *Planta* **203**:460-469.

Gupta RJ and Abrol IP. 1990. Salt-affected soils: their reclamation and management for crop production. *Adv. Soil Sci.* **11**:223-288.

Gutierrez-Marcos JF, Roberts MA, Campbell EI and Wray JL. 1996. Three members of a novel small gene-family from *Arabidopsis thaliana* able to complement functionally an *Escherichia coli* mutant defective in PAPS reductase activity encode proteins with a thioredoxin-like domain and 'APS reductase' activity. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:13377-13382.

Hamdy A. 2002. Sustainable use and management of non-conventional water resources in the arid regions. In: Aksoy U, Anac D, Anac S, Beltrao J, Ben-Asher J, Cuartero J, Flowers TJ and Hepaksoy S. (Eds) Proceedings of the International Symposium on Techniques to Control Salination for Horticultural Productivity. Acta Hort. 573. Drukkerij Geers, Gent-Oostakker, pp. 159-174.

Haque I and Walmsely D. 1973. Adsorption and desorption of sulphate in some soils of the West Indies. *Geoderma* **9**:269-279.

Harada E, Eui Choi Y, Tsuchisaka A, Obata H and Sano H. 2001. Transgenic tobacco plants expressing a rice cysteine synthase gene are tolerant to toxic levels of cadmium. *J. Plant Physiol.* **158**:655-661.

Harada E, Yamaguchi Y, Koizumi N and Sano H. 2002. Cadmium stress induces production of thiol compounds and transcripts for enzymes involved in sulfur assimilation pathways in *Arabidopsis*. *J. Plant Physiol.* **159**:445-448.

Hartmann T, Mult S, Suter M, Rennenberg H and Herschbach C. 2000. Leaf age-dependent differences in sulfur assimilation and allocation in poplar (*Populas tremula* × *P. alba*) leaves. *J. Exp. Bot.* **51**:1077-1088.

Hassan MJ, Shafi M, Zhang G, Zhu Z and Qaisar M. 2008a. The growth and some physiological responses of rice to Cd toxicity as affected by nitrogen form. *Plant Growth Regul.* **54**:125-132.

Hassan MJ, Wang F, Ali S and Zhang G. 2005a. Toxic effect of cadmium on rice as affected by nitrogen fertilizer form. *Plant Soil* **277**:359-365.

Hassan MJ, Wang Z and Zhang G. 2005b. Sulfur alleviates growth inhibition and oxidative stress caused by cadmium toxicity in rice. *J. Plant Nutr.* **28**:1785-1800.

Hassan MJ, Zhang G and Zhu Z. 2008b. Influence of cadmium toxicity on plant growth and nitrogen uptake in rice as affected by nitrogen form. *J. Plant Nutr.* **31**:251-262.

Hatzfeld Y, Lee S, Lee M, Leustek T and Saito K. 2000. Functional characterization of a gene encoding a fourth ATP sulfurylase isoform from *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Gene* **248**:51-58.

Hawkesford MJ. 2000. Plant responses to sulphur deficiency and the genetic manipulation of sulphate transporters to improve S-utilization efficiency. *J. Exp. Bot.* **51**:131-138.

Hawkesford MJ and Wray JL. 2000. Molecular genetics of sulphate assimilation. *Adv. Bot. Res.* **33**:159-223.

He Y and Zhu ZJ. 2008. Exogenous salicylic acid alleviates NaCl toxicity and increases antioxidative enzyme activity in *Lycopersicon esculentum*. *Biol. Plant.* **52**:792-795.

Hegedus A, Erdei S and Horvath G. 2001. Comparative studies of H_2O_2 detoxifying enzymes in green and greening barley seedlings under cadmium stress. *Plant Sci.* **160**:1085-1093.

Heidari M and Mesri F. 2008. Salinity effects on compatible solutes, antioxidants enzymes and ion content in three wheat cultivars. *Pak. J. Biol. Sci.* **11**:1385-1389.

Heiss S, Schafer H, Haag-Kerwer A and Rausch T. 1999. Cloning sulfur assimilation genes of *Brassica juncea* L.: cadmium differentially affects the expression of a putative low affinity sulfate transporter and isoforms of ATP sulfurylase and APS reductase. *Plant Mol. Biol.* **39**:847-857.

Hell R. 1997. Molecular physiology of plant sulfur metabolism. *Planta* **202**: 138-148.

Hell R and Bogdanova N. 1995. Characterization of a full-length cDNA encoding a serine acetyltransferase from *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Plant Physiol.* **109**:1498

Hell R and Rennenberg H. 1998. The plant sulphur cycle. In: Schnug E (Ed) Sulphur in agroecosystems. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, The Netherlands. pp135-137.

Herbinger K, Tausz M, Wonisch A, Soja G, Sorger A and Grill D. 2002. Complex interactive effects of drought and ozone stress on the antioxidant defense systems of two wheat cultivars. *Plant Physiol. Biochem.* **40**:691-699.

Hernandez J, Nistal DB and Labrador E. 2002. Cold and salt stress regulates the expression and activity of a chick pea cytosolic Cu/Zn superoxide dismutase. *Plant Sci.* **163**:507-514.

Hernandez JA and Almansa MS. 2002. Short-term effects of salt stress on antioxidant systems and leaf water relations of pea plants. *Physiol. Plant.* **115**:251-257.

Hernandez JA, Campillo A, Jimenez A, Alarcon JJ and Sevilla F. 1999. Response of antioxidant systems and leaf water relations to NaCl stress in pea plants. *New Phytol.* **141**:241-251.

Hernandez JA, Corpas FJ, Gomez M, del Rio LA, Sevilla F. 1993. Salt-induced oxidative stress mediated by activated oxygen species in pea leaf mitochondria. *Physiol. Plant.* **89**:103-110.

Hernandez JA, Jimenez A, Mullineaux P and Sevilla F. 2000. Tolerance of pea (*Pisum sativum* L.) to long term salt stress is associated with induction of antioxidant defenses. *Plant Cell Environ.* **23**:853-862.

Hernandez JA, Olmos E, Corpas FJ, Sevilla F, del Rio LA. 1995. Salt-induced oxidative stress in chloroplast of pea plants. *Plant Sci.* **105**:151-167.

Hesse H, Lipke J, Altmann T and Höfgen R. 1999. Molecular cloning and expression analyses of mitochondrial and plastidic isoforms of cysteine synthase (*O*-acetylserine(thiol)lyase) from *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Amino Acids* **16**:113-131.

Hesse H, Nikiforova V, Gskieare B and Hoefgen R. 2004. Molecular analysis and control of cysteine biosynthesis: integration of nitrogen and sulfur metabolism. *J. Exp. Bot.* **55**:1283-1292.

Hewitt EJ. 1966. Sand and water cultural methods used in the study of plant nutrition. Common wealth Agri. Bureaux, England, p. 56.

Horemans N, Foyer CH, Potters G and Asard H. 2000. Ascorbate function and associated transport systems in plants. *Plant Physiol. Biochem.* **38**:531-540.

Howarth JR, Roberts MA and Wray JL. 1997. Cysteine biosynthesis in higher plants: A new member of the *Arabidopsis thaliana* serine acetyltransferase small gene family obtained by functional complementation of an *Escherichia coli* cysteine auxotroph. *Biochem. Biophys. Acta* **1350**:123-127.

Hsu YT and Kao CH. 2003. Role of abscisic acid in cadmium tolerance of rice (*Oryza sativa*) seedlings. *Plant Cell Environ.* **26**:867-874.

Hu Y and Schmidhalter U. 2005. Drought and salinity: A comparison of their effects on the mineral nutrition of plants. *J. Plant Nutr. Soil Sci.* **168**:541-549.

Huang C, He W, Guo J, Chang X, Su P and Zhang L. 2005. Increased sensitivity to salt stress in an ascorbate-deficient *Arabidopsis* mutant. *J. Exp. Bot.* **56**:3041-3049.

Imsande J. 2003. Sulphur nutrition and legume seed quality. In: Sulphur in Plants. Yash P. Abrol and Altaf Ahmad (eds). Kluwer Academic, Dordrecht :295-304. Yash

P. Abrol and Altaf Ahmad (eds.), Sulphur in Plants, 295—304. © 2002.Kluwer Academic Publishers. Printed in The Netherlands.

Irshad M, Eneji AE and Yasuda H. 2008. Comparative effect of nitrogen sources on maize under saline and non-saline conditions. *J. Agron. Crop Sci.* **194**:256-261.

Islam MR, Islam MS, Jahiruddin M and Hoque MS. 1999. Effects of sulfur, zinc and boron on yield, yield components and nutrient uptake of wheat. *Pak. J. Sci. Ind. Res.* **42**:137-140.

Iturbe-Ormaetxe I, Escuredo PR, Arrese-Igor C and Becana M. 1998. Oxidative damage in pea plants exposed to water deficit of paraquat. *Plant Physiol.* **116**:173-181.

Jacobsen T and Adams RM. 1958. Salt and silt in ancient Mesopotamian agriculture. *Science* **128**:1251-1258.

Jaggi RC and Dixit SP. 1999. Onion (*Allium cepa*) responses to sulphur in representative vegetable growing soils of Kangra valley of Himachal Pradesh. *Ind. J. Agric. Sci.* **69**:289-91.

Jain M, Mathur G, Koul S and Sarin NB. 2001. Ameliorative effects of proline on salt stress-induced lipid peroxidation in cell lines of groundnut (*Arachis hypogaea* L.). *Plant Cell Rep.* **20**:463-468.

Jana S and Choudhuri MA. 1981. Glycolate metabolism of three submerged aquatic angiosperms during aging. *Aquat. Bot.* **12**:345-354.

Jimenez JS, Debouck DG and Lynch JP. 2003. Growth, gas exchange, water relations, and ion composition of *Phaseolus* species grown under saline conditions. *Field Crop Res.* **80**:207-222.

Jimenez MS, Gonzalez-Rodriquez AM, Morales D, Cid MC, Socorro AR and Caballero M. 1997. Evaluation of chlorophyll fluorescence as a tool for salt stress detection in roses. *Photosynthetica* **33**:291-301.

Jungklang J, Usui K and Matsumoto H. 2003. Differences in physiological reponses to NaCl between salt-tolerant *Sesbania rostrata* Brem & Obrem and non-tolerant *Phaseolus vulgaris* L. *Weed Biol. Manag.* **3**:21-27.

Keutgen AJ and Pawelzik E. 2009. Impact of NaCl stress on plant growth and mineral nutrient assimilation in two cultivars of strawberry. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* 65:170-176.

Khan AA, McNeilly T and Azhar FM. 2001. Stress tolerance in crop plants. *Int. J. Agric. Biol.* **3**:250-255.

Khan MA. 2001. Experimental assesstment of salinity tolerance of *Ceriops tagal* seedlings and saplings from the Indus Delta, Pakistan. *Aquat. Bot.* 70: 259-268.

Khan MA, Ungar IA and Showalter AM. 1999. Effects of salinity on growth, ion content, and osmotic relations in *Halopyrum mocoranatum* (L.) Stapf. *J. Plant Nutr.* **22**:191-204.

Khan MA, Ungar IA and Showalter AM. 2000. Effects of sodium chloride treatments on growth and ion accumulation of the halophyte *Haloxylon recurvum*. *Commun. Soil Sci. Plant Anal.* **31**:2763-2774.

Khan MH and Panda SK. 2002. Induction of oxidative stress in roots of *Oryza sativa* L. in response to salt stress. *Biol. Plant.* **45**:625-627.

Khan MH and Panda SK. 2008. Alterations in root lipid peroxidation and antioxidative responses in two rice cultivars under NaCl-salinity stress. *Acta Physiol. Plant.* **30**:81-89

Khan MH, Singha Ksh LB and Panda SK. 2002. Changes in antioxidant levels in *Oryza sativa* L. roots subjected to NaCl-salinity stress. *Acta Physiol. Plant.* **24**:145-148.

Khan NA. 2003. NaCl-inhibited chlorophyll synthesis and associated changes in ethylene evolution and antioxidative enzymes in wheat. *Biol. Plant.* **47**:437-440.

Khan NA, Ahmad I, Singh S and Nazar R. 2006. Variation in growth, photosynthesis and yield of five wheat cultivars exposed to cadmium stress. *World J. Agric. Sci.* **2**:223-226.

Khan NA, Anjum NA and Nazar R. 2009a. Increased activity of ATP-sulfurylase, contents of cysteine and glutathione reduce high cadmium-induced oxidative stress in high photosynthetic potential mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivar. *Russ. J. Plant Physiol.* **56**:670-677.

Khan NA, Khan M, Ansari HR and Samiullah. 2002. Auxin and defoliation effects on photosynthesis and ethylene evolution in mustard. *Sci. Hort.* **96**:43-51.

Khan NA, Mobin M and Samiullah 2005. The influence of gibberellic acid and sulfur fertilization rate on growth and S-use efficiency of mustard (*Brassica juncea*). *Plant Soil* **270**:269-274.

Khan NA, Nazar R and Anjum NA. 2009b. Growth, photosynthesis and antioxidant metabolism in mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars differing in ATP-sulfurylase activity under salinity stress. *Sci. Hort.* **122**:455-460.

Khan NA, Samiullah, Singh S and Nazar R. 2007a. Activities of antioxidative enzymes, sulphur assimilation, photosynthetic activity and growth of wheat (*Triticum aestivum*) cultivars differing in yield potential under cadmium stress. *J. Agron. Crop Sci.* **193**:435-444.

Khan NA, Singh S, Nazar R and Lone PM. 2007b. The source-sink relationship in mustard. *The Asian Aust. J. Plant Sci. Biotechnol.* **1**:10-18.

Khan NA, Singh S and Umar S. 2008. Sulfur assimilation and abiotic stress in plants. Springer-Verlag, Berlin, Heidelberg, Germany.

Khayyat M, Tafazoli E, Rajaee S, Vazifeshenas M, Mahmoodabadi MR and Sajjadinia A. 2009. Effects of NaCl and supplementary potassium on gas exchange, ionic content, and growth of salt-stressed strawberry plants. *J. Plant Nutr.* **32**:907-918.

Khosravinejad F, Heydari R and Farboonda T. 2008. Antioxidant responses of two barley varieties to saline stress. *Res. J. Biol. Sci.* **3**:486-490.

Kim SY, Lim J-H, Park MR, Kim YJ, Park T II , Seo YW, Choi KG and Yun SJ. 2005. Enhanced antioxidant enzymes are associated with reduced hydrogen peroxide in barley roots under saline stress. *J. Biochem. Mol. Biol.* **38**:218-224.

Kim Y, Arihara J, Nakayama, T, Nakayama N, Shimada S and Usui K. 2004. Antioxidative responses and their relation to salt tolerance in *Echinochloa oryzicola* Vasing and *Setaria virdis* (L.) Beauv. *Plant Growth Regul.* **44**:87-94.

Kingsburry RW and Epstein E. 1986. Salt sensitivity in wheat: A case for specific ion toxicity. *Plant Physiol.* **80**:651-654.

Klonus D, Hofgen R, Willmitzer L and Riesmeier JW. 1994. Isolation and characterization of two cDNA clones encoding ATP-sulfurylase from potato by complementation of a yeast mutant. *Plant J.* **6**:105-112.

Koca H, Ozdemir F and Turkan I. 2006. Effect of salt stress on lipid peroxidation and superoxide dismutase and peroxidase activities of *Lycopersicon esculentum* and *L. pennellii. Biol. Plant.* **50**:745-748.

Kocsy G, Galiba G and Brunold C. 2001. Role of glutathione in adaptation and signaling during chilling and cold acclimation in plants. *Physiol. Plant.* **113**:158-164.

Kocsy G, Szalai G, Vagujfalvi A, Stehli L, Orosz G and Galiba G. 2000. Genetic study of glutathione accumulation during cold hardening in wheat. *Planta* 210:295-301.

Kopriva S, Jones S, Koprivova A, Suter M, von Ballmoos P, Brander K, Flückiger J and Brunold C. 2001. Influence of chilling stress on the intercellular distribution of assimilatory sulfate reduction and thiols in *Zea mays*. *Plant Biol.* **3**:24-31

Kopriva S and Koprivova A. 2003. Sulfate assimilation: a pathway which likes to surprise. In: Abrol YP and Ahmad A (Eds) Sulphur in plants, Kluwer Academic Publishers, The Netherlands, pp87-112.

Kopriva S and Koprivova A. 2004. Plant adenosine 5 '-phosphosulphate reductase: the past, the present, and the future. *J. Exp. Bot.* **55**:1775-1783.

Kopriva S, Suter M, von Ballmoos P, Hesse H, Krahenbuhl U, Rennenberg H and Brunold C. 2002. Interaction of sulfate assimilation with carbon and nitrogen metabolism in *Lemna minor*. *Plant Physiol.* **130**:1406-1413.

Koyro HW. 2006. Effect of salinity on growth, photosynthesis, water relations and solute composition of the potential cash crop halophyte *Plantago coronopus* (L.). *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **56**:136-146.

Koyro H-W, Geissler N, Hussin S, Debez A and Huchzermeyer B. 2008. Strategies of halophytes to survive in a salty environment. In: Khan NA, Singh S and Umar S (Eds) Abiotic stresses and Plant responses. IK International, New Delhi, pp83-104.

Kraus TE, Mc Kersie BD and Fletcher RA. 1995. Paclobutrazol induced tolerance of wheat leaves to paraquat may involve increased antioxidant enzyme activity. *J. Plant Physiol.* **145**:570-576.

Kukreja S, Nandwal AS, Kumar N, Sharma SK, Unvi V and Sharma PK. 2005. Plant water status, H_2O_2 scavenging enzymes, ethylene evolution and membrane integrity of *Cicer arietinum* roots as affected by salinity. *Biol. Plant.* **49**:305-308.

Kulkarni H and Karadge BA. 1991. Growth and mineral nutrition of moth bean (*Phaseolus aconitifolius* Jacq.) under saline conditions. *Ind. J. Plant Physiol.* **34**:14-24.

Kumar K, Jain S and Jain V. 2006. Effect of NaCl stress on osmotic adjustment, ionic homeostatis and yield attributes in salt-sensitive and salt-resistant cultivars of *Brassica juncea* L. *Physiol. Mol. Biol. Plants* **12**:75-79.

Kwon T-R, Siddiqui ZS and Harris PJC. 2009. Effects of supplemental calcium on ion accumulation, transport and plant growth of salt sensitive *Brassica rapa* Landrace. *J. Plant Nutr.* **32**:644-667.

Lakkineni KC and Abrol YP. 1994. Sulfur requirement of crop plants: physiological analysis. *Fert. News* **39**:11-18.

Lakkineni KC and Abrol YP. 2008. Sulphur requirement of rapeseed-mustard, groundnut and wheat: A comparative assessment. *J. Agron. Crop Sci.* **169**:281-285.

Lal R. 1990. Soil erosion and land degradation: the global risks. *Adv. Soil Sci.* **11**: 129-172.

Lappartient AG and Touraine B. 1996. Demand-driven control of root ATP-sulfurylase activity and SO_4^{-2} uptake in intact canola. *Plant Physiol.* **111**: 147-157.

Lascano HR, Casano LM, Melchiorre MN and Trippi VS. 2001. Biochemical and molecular characterization of wheat chloroplastic glutathione reductase. *Biol. Plant.* **44**:509-516.

Lascano HR, Gomez LD, Casano LM and Trippi VS. 1999. Wheat chloroplastic glutathione reductase activity is regulated by the combined deffect of pH, NADPH and GSSG. *Plant Cell Physiol.* **40**:683-690.

Law ME, Charles SA and Halliwell B. 1983. Glutathione and ascorbic acid in spinach (*Spinacia oleracea*) chloroplasts: the effect of hydrogen peroxide and of paraquat. *Biochem. J.* **210**:899-903.

Lawlor DW. 2002. Limitation to photosynthesis in water-stressed leaves: stomata vs. metabolism and the role of ATP. *Ann. Bot.* **89**:871-885.

Lawlor DW and Cornic G. 2002. Photosynthetic carbon assimilation and associated metabolism in relation to water deficits in higher plants. *Plant Cell Environ.* **25**:275-294.

Lawlor DW, Kontturi M and Young AT. 1989. Photosynthesis by flag leaves of wheat in relation to protein, ribulose bisphosphate carboxylase activity and nitrogen supply. *J. Exp. Bot.* **40**:43-52.

Lechno S, Zamki E and Telor E. 1997. Salt stress-induced responses in cucumber plants. *J. Plant Physiol.* **150**:206-211.

Lee S and Leustek T. 1999. The affect of cadmium on sulfate assimilation enzymes in *Brassica juncea*. *Plant Sci.* **141**:201-207.

Legocka J and Kluk A. 2005. Effect of salt and osmotic stress on changes in polyamine content and arginine decarboxylase activity in *Lupinus luteus* seedlings. *J. Plant Physiol.* **162**:662-668.

Leustek T, Martin MN, Bick J-A and Davies JP. 2000. Pathways and regulation of sulfur metabolism revealed through molecular and genetic studies. *Annu Rev. Plant Physiol Plant Mol. Biol.* **51**:141-165.

Leustek T, Murillo M and Cervantes M. 1994. Cloning of cDNA in coding ATP sulfurylase from *Arabidopsis thaliana* by functional expression in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae. Plant Physiol.* **105**: 897-902.

Leustek T and Saito K 1999. Sulfate transport and assimilation in plants. *Plant Physiol.* **120**:637-643.

Levitt J. 1980. Reponses of plants to environmental stresses, water radiation, salt and other stresses. 2nd ed. Vol. II. Academic Press, New York.

Li JJ, Saidha T and Schiff JA. 1991. Purification and properties of two foms of ATPsulfurylase from Euglena. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* **1078**:68-76.

Lieth H and Moschenko M. 1998. Sustainable use of halophytes, 2nd ed. EU concerted action IC 18 CT 96-0055. Osnabrück.

Lin CC and Kao CH 2001. Relative importance of Na^+, Cl^-, and abscisic acid in NaCl induced inhibition of root growth of rice seedlings. *Plant Soil* 237:165-171.

Lindner RC. 1944. Rapid analytical methods for some of the more common inorganic constituents of plant tissues. *Plant Physiol.* **19**:70-89.

Logan HM, Cathala N, Grignon C and Davidian J-C. 1996. Cloning of a cDNA encoded by a member of the *Arabidopsis thaliana* ATP sulfurylase multigene family: expression studies in yeast and in relation to plant sulfur nutrition. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271**:12227–12233.

Lopez F, Vansuyt G, Casse-Delbart F and Fourcroy P. 1996. Ascorbate peroxidase activity, not the mRNA level, is enhanced in salt-stressed *Raphanus sativus* plants. *Physiol. Plant.* **97**:13-20.

López-Climent MF, Arbona V, Pérez-Clemente RM and Gómez-Cadenas A. 2008. Relationship between salt tolerance and photosynthetic machinery performance in citrus. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **62**:176-184.

Loreto F, Centritto M and Chartzoulakis K. 2003. Photosynthetic limitations in olive cultivars with different sensitivity to salt stress. *Plant Cell Environ.* **26**:595-601.

Lowry OH, Rosebrough NJ, Farr AL and Randall RJ. 1951. Protein measurement with folin phenol reagent. *J. Biol. Chem.* **193**:265-275.

Lu C and Vonshak A. 2002. Effects of salinity stress on PS II function in cyanobacterial *Spirulina platensis* cells. *Physiol. Plant.* **114**:405-413.

Lunn J, Droux M, Martin J and Douce R. 1990. Localization of ATP sulfurylase and O-acetylserine(thiol)lyase in spinach leaves. *Plant Physiol.* **94**:1345-1352.

Lutts S, Kinet JM and Bonharmont J. 1995. Changes in plant response to NaCl during development of rice (*Oryza sativa* L.) varieties differing in salinity resistance. *J. Exp. Bot.* **46**:1843-1852.

Lynch J, Cramer GR and Läuchli A. 1987. Salinity reduces membrane-associated calcium in corn root protoplasts. *Plant Physiol.* **83**:390-394.

Ma H-C, Fung L, Wang S-S, Altman A and Hittermann A. 1997. Photosynthetic response of *Populus euphratica* to salt stress. *Forest Ecol. Manag.* **93**:55-61.

Maas EV. 1985. Salt tolerance in plants. In: Christie DR. (Ed) Handbook of plant science in agriculture. CRC, Boca Raton, pp57-75.

Maas EV and Grattan SR. 1999. Crop yields as affected by salinity. In: Skaggs RW, and van Schilfgaarde J. (Eds) Agricultural Drainage, Agron Monogr 38. ASA, CSSA, SSA, Madison, WI, pp55-108.

Maas EV and Hoffman GJ. 1977. Crop salt tolerance current assessment. *J. Irrig. Drain Proc. Am. Soc. Civil Eng.* **103**:115-134.

Maathuis FJM and Amtmann A. 1999. K^+ nutrition and Na^+ toxicity: the basis of cellular K^+/Na^+ ratios. *Ann. Bot.* **84**:123-133.

Maggio A, Raimondi G, Martino A and De Pascale S. 2007. Salt stress response in tomato beyond the salinity tolerance threshold. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **59**:276-282.

Mahajan S and Tuteja N. 2005. Cold, salinity and drought stresses: An overview. *Arch. Biochem. Biophy.* **444**:139-158.

Maiti RK, Amaya LED, Cardona SI, Dimas AMO, De La Rosa-Ibarra M and Castillo HD. 1996. Genotypic variability in maize cultivars (*Zea mays* L) for resistance to drought and salinity at the seedling stage. *J. Plant Physiol.* **148**:741-744.

Makela P, Kontturi M, Pehua E and Somersalo S. 1999. Photosynthetic response of drought- and salt-stressed tomato and turnip rape plants to foliar-applied glycine betaine. *Physiol. Plant.* **105**:45-50.

Malcolm CV, Lindley VA, O'Leary JW, Runciman HV and Barrett-Lennard EG. 2003. Germination and establishment of halophyte shrubs in saline environments. *Plant Soil* **253**:171-185.

Malencic DJ, Popovic M and Miladinovic J. 2003. Stress tolerance parameters in different genotypes of soybean. *Biol. Plant.* **46**:67-72.

Manchanda G and Garg N. 2008. Salinity and its effect on the functional biology of legumes. *Acta Physiol. Plant.* **30**:595-618.

Mandhania S, Madan S and Sawhney V. 2006. Antioxidant defense mechanism under salt stress in wheat seedlings. *Biol. Plant.* **227**:227-231.

Mansour MMF. 2000. Nitrogen containing compounds and adaptation of plants to salinity stress. *Biol. Plant.* **43**:491-500.

Marschner H. 1995. Mineral Nutrition of Higher Plants, Academic Press, London.

Maruyama-Nakashita A, Inoue E, Saito K and Takahashi H. 2007. Sulfur responsive promoter of sulfate transporter gene is potentialy useful to detect and quantify selenate and chromate. *Plant Biotechnol.* **24**:261-273.

Mass EV and Hoffman GJ. 1977. Crop salt tolerance current assessment. *J. Irrig. Drain Proc. Am. Soc. Civil Eng.* **103**:15-134.

Maughan S and Foyer CH. 2006. Engineering and genetic approaches to modulating the glutathione network in plants. *Physiol. Plant.* **126**:382-397.

May M, Vernoux T, Leaver C, Van Montagu M and Inze D. 1998a. Glutathione homeostasis in plants: implications for environmental sensing and plant development. *J. Exp. Bot.* **49**:649-667.

May MJ, Vernoux T, Sanchez-Fernandez R, Van Montagu M and Inze D. 1998b. Evidence for posttranscriptional activation of gamma-glutamylcysteine synthetase during plant stress responses. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **95**:12049-12054.

McCord JM. 2000. The evolution of free radicals and oxidative stress. *Am. J. Med.* **108**:652-659.

McGrath SP and Zhao FJ. 1996. Sulphur uptake, yield response and the interactions between N and S in winter oilseed rape (*Brassica napus*). *J. Agric. Sci. Cambridge* **126**:53-62.

Meinke DW, Chen J and Beachy RN. 1981. Expression of storage-protein genes during soybean seed development. *Planta* **153**:130-139.

Meloni DA, Oliva MA, Martinez CA and Cambraia J. 2003. Phytosynthesis and activity of superoxide dismutase, peroxidase and glutathione reductase in cotton under salt stress. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **49**:69-76.

Meloni DA, Oliva MA, Ruiz HA and Martinez CA. 2001. Contribution of proline and inorganic solutes to osmotic adjustment in cotton under salt stress. *J. Plant Nutr.* **24**:599-612.

Meneguzzo S, Navari-Izzo F and Izzo R. 1999. Antioxidative responses of shoots and roots of wheat to increasing NaCl concentrations. *J. Plant Physiol.* **155**:274-280.

Messik DL, Moris RJ, Gabryszewski JM. 1992. Sulphur in crop production and sources to meet the future requirements. In: Portch S (Ed) Proceedings of international symposium on the role of sulphur, magnesium and micronutrients in balanced plant nutrition. pp1-10. Potash and Phosphate Institute, Hong Kong.

Mishra S, Srivastava S, Tripathi RD, Govindarajan R, Kuriakose SV and Prasad MNV. 2006. Phytochelatin synthesis and response of antioxidants during cadmium stress in *Bacopa monnieri*. *Plant Physiol. Biochem.* **44**:25-37.

Mithen RF, Lewis BG, Heany K and Fenwick GR. 1984. Glucosinolates of wild and cultivated *Brassica* species. *Phytochem.* **26**:1969-1973.

Mittler R. 2002. Oxidative stress, antioxidants and stress tolerance. Trends *Plant Sci.* 7:405-410.

Mittler R and Zilinskas BA. 1992. Molecular cloning and characterization of gene encoding pea cytosolic ascorbate peroxidase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267**:21802-21807.

Mittova V, Guy M, Tal M and Volokita M. 2004. Salinity up-regulates the antioxidative system in root mitochondria and peroxisomes of the wild salt-tolerant tomato species *Lycopersicon pennellii*. *J. Exp. Bot.* **55**:1105-1113.

Mittova V, Tal M, Volokita M and Guy M. 2002. Salt stress induces up-regulation of an efficient chloroplast antioxidant system in the salt-tolerant wild tomato species *Lycopersicon pennelli* but not in the cultivated species. *Physiol. Plant.* **115**:393-400.

Mittova V, Tal M, Volokita M and Guy M. 2003. Up-regulation of the leaf mitochondrial and peroxisomal antioxidative systems in response to salt-induced oxidative stress in the wild salt-tolerant tomato species Lycopersicon pennellii. *Plant Cell Environ.* **26**:845-856.

Mittova V, Volokita M, Guy M and Tal M. 2000. Activities of SOD and the ascobate-glutathione cycle enzymes in subcellular compartments in leaves and roots of the cultivated tomato and its wild salt-tolerant relative *Lycopersicon pennellii*. *Physiol. Plant.* **110**:42-51.

Mobin M and Khan NA. 2007. Photosynthetic activity, pigment composition and antioxidative response of two mustard (*Brassica juncea*) cultivars differing in photosynthetic capacity subjected to cadmium stress. *J. Plant Physiol.* **164**:601-610.

Mohammad M, Shibli R, Ajouni M and Nimri L. 1998. Tomato root and shoot responses to salt stress under different levels of phosphorus nutrition. *J. Plant Nutr.* **21**:1667-1680.

Molina A, Bueno P, Marlin MC, Rodriguez-Rosales MP, Belver A, Venema K and Danaire JP. 2002. Involvement of endogenous salicylic acid content, lipoxygenase and antioxidant enzyme activities in the response of tomato cell suspension cultures to NaCl. *New Phytol.* **156**:409-415.

Moradi F and Ismail AM. 2007. Responses of photosynthesis, chlorophyll fluorescence and ROS-scavenging systems to salt stress during seedling and reproductive stages in rice. *Ann. Bot.* **99**:1161-1173.

Morinaga T. 1934. Interspecific hybridization of *Brassica.* VI. The cytology of F1 hybrids of *Brassica juncea* and *Brassica nigra. Cytologia* **6**: 62-67.

Morris RJ. 1987. The importance and need for sulphur in crop production in Asia and the pacific region. pp4-11. In: Proc. Symposium on fertilizer sulphur requirements and sources in developing countries of Asia and the pacific. Bangkok. Thailand 26-30 January, 1987. FADINAP, FAO, TSI and ACIAR.

Morris RJ. 1988. Sulphur- the fourth major plant nutrient. In: jac-Sung S (Ed) Proceedings of intenational symposium on sulfur for Korean agriculture pp9-16, Seoul, Korea.

Moud AM and Maghsoudi K. 2008. Salt stress effects on respiration and growth of germinated seeds of different wheat (*Triticum aestivum* L.) cultivars. *World J. Agric. Sci.* **4**:351-358.

Moya JL, Primo-Millo E and Talón M. 1999. Morphological factors determining salt tolerance in citrus seedlings: the shoot to root ratio modulates passive root uptake of chloride ions and their accumulation in leaves. *Plant Cell Environ.* **22**:1425-1433.

Munns R. 1993. Physiological processes limiting plant growth in saline soils: some dogmas and hypothesis. *Plant Cell Environ.* **16**:15-24.

Munns R. 2002. Comparative physiology of salt and water stress. *Plant Cell Environ.* **25**:239-250.

Munns R. 2005. Genes and salt tolerance together: bringing them together. *New Phytol.* **167**:645-663.

Munns R and James RA. 2003. Screening methods for salinity tolerance: a case study with tetraploid wheat. *Plant Soil* **253**:201-218.

Munns R, James RA and Läuchli A. 2006. Approaches to increasing the salt tolerance of wheat and other cereals. *J. Exp. Bot.* **57**:1025-1043.

Munns R and Rawson HM. 1999. Effect of salinity on salt accumulation and reproductive development in the apical meristem of wheat and barley. *Aust. J. Plant Physiol.* **26**:459-464.

Munns R and Termaat A. 1986. Whole plant responses to salinity. *Aust. J. Plant Physiol.* **13**:143-160.

Munns R and Tester M. 2008. Mechanisms of salinity tolerance. *Ann. Rev. Plant Biol.* **59**:651-681.

Murillo M and Leustek T. 1995. ATP sulfurylase from *Arabidopsis thaliana* and *Escherichia coli* are functionally equivalent but structurally and kinetically divergent. Nucleotide sequence of two ATP sulfurylase cDNAs from *Arabidopsis thaliana* and analysis of a recombinant enzyme. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* **323**:195-204.

Murphy MD and O'Donnell T. 1989. Sulphur deficiency in herbage in Ireland. *Irish J. Agric. Res.* **28**:79-90.

Muthuchelian K, Murugan C, Harigovindan R, Nedunchezhian N and Kulandaivelu G. 1996. Ameliorating effect of tricontanol on salt stressed *Erythrina variegate* seedlings. Changes in growth, biomass, pigments and solute accumulation. *Biol. Plant.* **38**:133-136.

Nakamura K, Hayama A, Masada M, Fukushima K and Tamura G. 1988. Purification and some properties of plant serine acetyltransferase. *Plant Cell Physiol.* **29**:689-693.

Nakamura K and Tamura G. 1990. Isolation of serine acetyltransferase complexed with cysteine synthase from *Allium tuberosum*. *Agric. Biol. Chem.* **53**:2537-2538.

Nakamura Y, Tanaka K, Ohta E and Sakata M. 1990. Protective effect of external Ca^{2+} on elongation and intracellular concentration of K^+ in intact mungbean roots under high NaCl stress. *Plant Cell Physiol.* **31**:814-821.

Nakano Y and Asada K. 1981. Hydrogen peroxide is scavenged by ascorbate-specific peroxidase in spinach chloroplasts. *Plant Cell Physiol.* **22**:867-880.

Nazar R, Khan NA and Anjum NA. 2008. ATP-sulfurylase activity, photosynthesis, and shoot dry mass of mustard (*Brassica juncea* L.) cultivars differing in sulfur accumulation capacity. *Photosynthetica* **46**:279-282.

Nedjimi B and Daoud Y. 2009. Effects of calcium chloride on growth, membrane permeability and root hydraulic conductivity in two *Atriplex* species grown at high (sodium chloride) salinity. *J. Plant Nutr.* **32**:1818-1830.

Neto ADA, Prisco JT, Eneás-Filho J, Abreu CEB and Gomes-Filho E. 2006. Effect of salt stress on antioxidative enzymes and lipid peroxidation in leaves and roots of salt-tolerant and salt-sensitive maize genotypes. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **56**:87-94.

Netondo GW, Onyango JC and Beck E. 2004. Sorghum and salinity. I. Response of growth, water relations, and ion accumulation to NaCl salinity. *Crop Sci.* **44**:707-710.

Nieves M, Cerda A and Botella M. 1991. Salt tolerance of two lemon scions measured by leaf chloride and sodium accumulation. *J. Plant Nutr.* **14**:623-636.

Nikiforova V, Freitag J, Kempa S, Adamik M, Hesse H and Hoefgen R. 2003. Transcriptome analysis of sulphur depletion in *Arabidopsis thaliana*: interlacing of biosynthetic pathways provides response specificity. *Plant J.* **33**:633-650.

Noctor G, Arisi ACM, Jouanin L and Foyer CH. 1998a. Manipulation of glutathione and amino acid biosynthesis in the chloroplast. *Plant Physiol.* **118**:471-482.

Noctor G, Arisi ACM, Jouanin L, Kunert KJ, Rennenberg H and Foyer CH. 1998b. Glutathione: biosynthesis, metabolism and relationship to stress tolerance explored in transgenic plants. *J. Exp. Bot.* **49**:623-647.

Noctor G and Foyer CH. 1998. Ascorbate and glutathione: Keeping active oxygen under control. *Annu. Rev. Plant Physiol. Plant Mol. Biol.* **49**:249-279.

Noctor G, Gomez LA, Vanacker H and Foyer CH. 2002. Interactions between biosynthesis, comparmentation and transport in the control of glutathione homeostasis and signaling. *J. Exp. Bot.* **53**:1283-1304.

Nogueira, RJMC, Aloufa MAI and Albuquerque MB. 2004. Stomatic behaviour and leaf waterpotential in young plants of *Annona squamosa* submitted to saline stress. *Fruits* **59**:209-214.

Noji M, Inoue K, Kimura N, Gouda A and Saito K 1998. Isoform-dependent differences in feedback regulation and subcellular localization of serine acetyltransferase involved in cysteine biosynthesis from *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **273**:32739-32745.

Noji M and Saito K. 2003. Sulfur amino acids: biosynthesis of cysteine and methionine. In: Abrol YP, Ahmad A (Eds) Sulphur in plants. Kluwer Academic Publishers, The Netherlands, pp135-144.

Noji M, Takagi Y, Kimura N, Inoue K, Saito M, Horikoshi M, Saito F, Takahashi H and Saito K. 2001. Serine acetyltransferase involved in cysteine biosynthesis from spinach: Molecular cloning, characterization and expression analysis of cDNA encoding a platicic isoform. *Plant Cell Physiol.* **42**: 627-634.

O'Leary JW. 1994. Adaptative components of salt tolerance. In: Pessarakli M. (Ed) Handbook of Plant and Crop Physiology. Marcel Dekker, Inc, New York, pp577-585.

Okusanya OT and Ungar IA 1984. The growth and mineral composition of three species of *spergularia* as affected by salinity and nutrients at high salinity. *Am. J. Bot.* **71**:439-447.

Olsson G and Ellestrom S. 1960. Species crosses with in the genus *Brassica*: II. Artificial *Brassica napus* L. *Hereditas* **46**:351-386.

Orva BL and Ellis BE. 1997. Transgenic tobacco plants expressing antisense RNA for cytosolic ascorbate peroxidase show increase susceptibility to ozone injury. *Plant J.* **11**:1297-1305.

Paek NC, Sexton PJ, Naeve SL, Shibles R. 2000. Differential accumulation of soybean seed storage protein subunits in response to sulfur and nitrogen nutritional sources. *Plant Prod. Sci.* **3**:268-274.

Pal UR, Gossett DR, Sims JL and Leggett JE. 1976. Molybdenum and sulfur nutrition effects on nitrate reduction in Burley tobacco. *Can. J. Bot.* **54**:2014-2022.

Palma F, Lluch C, Iribarne C, García-Garrido JM, Noel A and García T. 2009. Combined effect of salicylic acid and salinity on some antioxidant activities, oxidative stress and metabolite accumulation in *Phaseolus vulgaris*. *Plant Growth Regul.* **58**:307-316.

Panda SK and Khan MH. 2003. Salt stress influences lipid peroxidation and antioxidants in the leaf of an indica rice (*Oryza sativa* L). *Physiol. Mol. Biol. Plants* **9**:273-278.

Papp JC, Ball MC and Terry N. 1983. A comparative study of the effect of NaCl salinity on respiration, photosynthesis, and leaf extension growth in *Beta vulgaris* L. (sugar beet). *Plant Cell Environ.* **6**: 675-677.

Parida AK and Das B. 2005. Salt tolerance and salinity effects on plants. *Ecotoxicol. Environ. Safety* **60**:324-334.

Pasricha NS and Aulakh MS. 1991. Twenty years of sulphur research and oil seed production in Punjab. India. *Sulphur Agric.* **15**:17-23.

Pasricha NS and Aulakh MS. 1997. Sulphur- an emerging deficient nutrient. In: Kanwar JS and Katyal JC (Eds) Plant nutrient needs, supply, efficiency and policy issues: 2000-2025, National Academy of Agricultural Sciences, New Delhi, pp265-275.

Pasricha NS, Aulakh MS, Bahl GS and Baddesha HS. 1987. Nutritional requirements of oilseed and pulse crops in Punjab. Res. Bull. 15. PAU, Ludhiana.

Passera C and Ghisi R. 1982. ATP sulphurylase activity and O-acetylserine sulphydrylase in isolated mesophyll protoplasts and bundle sheath strands of deprived maize leaves. *J.Exp. Bot.* **83**:432-438.

Pastori GM and Trippi VS. 1993. Antioxidative protection in a drought-resistant maize strain during leaf senescence. *Physiol. Plant.* **87**:227-231.

Patil SL, Hunshal CS, Vishwanath DP and Chimmand VP. 1995. Effect of use of saline water to supplement good water uptake of nutrients by green gram on black soil. *Ind. J. Agric. Res.* **29**:181-187.

Patil SL, Hunshal CS, Vishwanath DP, Chimmand VP, Kuhad VS, Salimnath SB and Hosmani RM. 1992. Effects of saline water irrigation on soil properties, growth and yield of greengram during summer. *J. Maharashtra Agric. Univ.* **17**:229-231.

Paul MJ and Foyer CH. 2001. Sink regulation of photosynthesis. *J. Exp. Bot.* **52**:1383-1400.

Pérez-Alfocea F, Balibrea ME, Santa Cruz A and Estan MT. 1996. Agronomical and physiological characterization of salinity tolerance in a commercial tomato hybrid. *Plant Soil* **150**:203-211.

Pessarakli M. 1991. Dry matter yield, nitrogen-15 absorption, and water uptake by green beans under sodium chloride stress. *Crop Sci. Soc. Am.* J. **31**:1633-1640.

Pessarakli M, Huber JT and Tucker TC. 1989. Dry matter yield, nitrogen absorption, and water uptake by sweet corn under salt stress. *J. Plant Nutr.* **12**:279-290.

Petrucco S, Bolchi A, Foroni C, Percudani R, Rossi GL and Ottonello S. 1996. A maize gene encoding an NADPH binding enzyme highly homologous to isoflavone reductases is activated in response to sulphur starvation. *Plant Cell* **8**:69-80.

Pitman MG and Läuchli A. 2002. Global impact of salinity and agricultural ecosystems. In: Läuchli A and Lüttge U. (Eds) Salinity: Environment-Plants-Molecules, Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, pp3-20.

Polesskaya OG, Kashirina EI and Alekhina ND. 2006. Effect of salt stress on antioxidant system of plants as related to nitrogen nutrition. *Russ. J. Plant Physiol.* **53**:186-192.

Polle A. 1996. Mehler reaction: friend or foe in photosynthesis? *Botanica Acta* 109:84-89.

Polle A and Rennenberg H 1994. Photooxidative stress in trees. In: Foyer CH and Mullineaux PM (Eds) Causes of photooxidative stress and amelioration of defense systems in plants. pp200-212.

Powles SB. 1984. Photoinhibition of photosynthesis induced by visible light. *Annu. Rev. Plant Physiol.* **35**:15-44.

Prakash S. 1980. Cruciferous oilseeds in India. In: Tsumoda S, Hinata K, Gomes Campo C (Eds) *Brassica* crops and wild allies: biology and breeding. Japan Science Society Press, Tokyo, Japan, pp151-163.

Prasad R, Prasad US and Sakal R. 1996. Effects of potassium and sulphur on yield and quality of sugarcane grown in calcareous soils. *J. Pot. Res.* **12**:29-38.

Premachandra GS, Saneoka H and Ogata S. 1990. Cell membrane stability, an indicator of drought tolerance, as affected by applied nitrogen in soyabean. *J. Agr. Sci.* **115**:63-66.

Prisco JT and O'Leary JW. 1972. Enhancement of intact bean leaf senescence by NaCl salinity. *Physiol. Plant.* **27**:95-100.

Qadir S, Qureshi MI, Javed S and Abdin MZ. 2004. Genotypic variation in phytoremediation potential of *Brassica juncea* cultivars exposed to Cd stress. *Plant Sci.* **167**:1171-1181.

Quaggiotti S, Abrahamshon C, Malagoli M and Ferrari G. 2003. Physiological and molecular aspects of sulphate uptake in two maize hybrids in response to S-deprivation. *J. Plant Physiol.* **160**:167-173.

Radford PJ. 1967. Growth analysis formulae-their use and abuse. Crop Sci. 7:171-175.

Rahnama H and Ebrahimzadeh H. 2005. The effect of NaCl on antioxidant enzyme activities in potato seedlings. *Biol. Plant.* **49**:93-97.

Ralph WK and Epstein E. 1986. Salt sensitivity in wheat: A case for specific ion toxicity. *Plant Physiol. Lanchaster* **80**:651-654.

Randle WM. 2000. Increasing nitrogen concentration in hydroponic solutions affects onion flavor and bulb quality. *J. Amer. Soc. Horti. Sci.* **125**:254-259.

Randle WM, Bussard ML and Warnock DF. 1993. Ontogeny and sulphur fertility affect leaf sulphur in short-day onions. *J. Amer. Soc. Horti. Sci.* **118**:762-765.

Randle WM and Lancaster JE. 2002. Sulphur compounds in Alliums in relation to flavour quality. In: Rabinowitch HD and Currah L (Eds) Allium crop science: recent advances. CAB International, Wallingford, UK, pp329-356.

Randle WM, Lancaster JE, Shaw ML, Sutton KH, Hay RL and Bussard ML. 1995. Quantifying onion flavor compounds responding to sulphur fertility. Sulphur increases levels of alk(en)ylcysteine sulphoxides and biosynthetic intermediates. *J. Amer. Soc. Horti. Sci.* **120**:1075-1081.

Rao MV. 1992. Cellular detoxification mechanisms to determine age dependent injury in tropical plant exposed to SO_2. *J. Plant Physiol.* **140**:733-740.

Raptan PK, Hamid A, Khaliq QA, Solaiman ARM, Ahmed JU and Karim MA. 2001. Salinity tolerance of blackgram and mungbean: I. Dry matter accumulation in different plant parts. II. Mineral ion accumulation in different plant parts. *Korean Soc. Crop Sci.* **46**:380-394.

Ratti S and Giordano M. 2008. Allocation of S to sulfonium compounds in microalgae. In: Khan NA, Singh S, Umar S (Eds) Sulfur assimilation and abiotic stresses in plants. Springer-Verlag, The Netherlands, pp317-333.

Rausch T, Gromes R, Liedschulle V, Muller I, Bogs J, Galovic V and Wachter A. 2007. Novel insight into the regulation of GSH biosynthesis in higher plants. *Plant Biol.* **9**:565-572.

Rausch T and Wachter A. 2005. Sulfur metabolism: a versatile platform for launching defence operations. *Trends Plant Sci.* **10**:503-509.

Rawson HM. 1986. Gas exchange and growth in wheat and barley grown in salt. Aust. *J. Plant Physiol.* **13**:475-489.

Razmjoo K and Henderlong PR .1997. Effect of potassium, sulfur, boron, and molybdenum fertilization on alfalfa production and herbage macronutrient contents. *J. Plant Nutr.* **20**:1681-1696.

Reddy AR, Chaitanya KV and Vivekanandan M. 2004. Drought-induced response of photosynthesis and antioxidant metabolism in higher plants. *J. Plant Physiol.* **161**:1189-1202.

Reddy MP, Sanish S and Iyengar ERR. 1992. Photosynthetic studies and compartmentation of ions in different tissues of *Salicornia brachiata* Rox. under saline conditions. *Photosynthetica* **26**:173-179.

Rehman S, Harris PJC and Ashraf M. 2005. Stress environments and their impact on crop production. In: Ashraf M and Harris PJC (Eds) Abiotic Stresses: Plant resistance through breeding and molecular approaches. Haworth Press, New York, pp3-18.

Renault S, Croser C, Franklin J and Zwiazek JJ. 2001. Effects of NaCl and Na_2SO_4 on red-osier dogwood (*Cornus stolonifera* Michx) seedlings. *Plant Soil* **233**:261-268.

Rengasamy P. 2002. Transient salinity and subsoil constaints to dryland farming in Australian sodic soils: an overview. *Aus. J. Exp. Agric.* **42**:351-361.

Rengel Z. 1992. The role of calcium in salt toxicity. *Plant Cell Environ.* **15**: 625-632.

Rennenberg H. 1983. Role of O-acetylserine in hydrogen sulfide emission from pumpkin leaves in response to sulfate. *Plant Physiol.* **73**:560-565.

Renosto F, Patel HC, Martin RL, Thomassian C, Zimmerman G and Segel IH. 1993. ATP sulfurylase from higher plants: kinetic and structural characterization of the chloroplast and cytosol enzymes from spinach leaf. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* **307**:272-285.

Resurreccion AP, Makino A, Bennett J and Mae T. 2001. Effect of sulfur nutrition on the growth and photosynthesis of rice. *Soil Sci. Plant Nutr.* **47**:611-620.

Reuveny Z, Dougall DK and Trinity PM. 1980. Regulatory coupling of nitrate and sulphate assimilation pathways in cultured tobacco cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 77:6670-6672.

Reynolds M and Tuberosa R. 2008. Translational research impacting on crop productivity in drought-prone environments. *Curr. Opin. Plant Biol.* **11**:171-179.

Riccillo PM, Muglia C, De Bruijn FJ, Roe A, Booth IR and Aguilar OM. 2000. Glutathione is involved in environmental stress responses in *Rhizobium tropici*, including acid tolerance. *J. Bacteriol.* **182**:1748-1753.

Roberts JKM, Linker CS, Benott AG, Jardetzky O and Nieman RH. 1984. Salt stimulation of phosphate uptake in maize root tips studied by P31 nuclear magnetic resonance. *Plant Physiol.* **75**:947-950.

Roberts MA and Wray JL. 1996. Cloning and characterization of an *Arabidopsis* cDNA clone encoding an organellar isoform of serine acetyltransferase. *Plant Mol. Biol.* **30**:1041-1049.

Robinson SP, Downton WJS and Millhouse J. 1983. Photosynthesis and ion content of leaves and isolated chloroplasts of salt-stressed spinach. *Plant Physiol.* **73**:238-242.

Rodriguez-Rosales MP, Kerkeb L, Bueno P and Donaire JP. 1999. Changes induced by NaCl in lipid content and composition, lipoxygenase, plasma membrane H^+ ATPase and antioxidant enzyme activities of tomato (*Lycopersicon esculantum*, Mill). *Cell Plant Sci.* **143**:143-150.

Romeroaranda R, Soria T and Cuartero J. 2001. Tomato plant- water uptake and plant-water relationships under saline growth conditions. *Plant Sci.* **160**:265-272.

Romero-Puertas MC, Corpas FJ, Sandalio LM, Leterrier M, Rodriguez-Serrano M, del Rio LA and Palma JM. 2006. Glutathione reductase from pea leaves: response to abiotic stress and characterization of the peroxisomal isozyme. *New Phytol.* **170**:43-52.

Rotte C. 1998. Subcellular localization of sulfur assimilation enzymes in *Arabidopsis thaliana* (L.) HEYNH. Diplomarbeit thesis. Carl von Ossietzky Univ. Oldenburg, Germany. pp.87

Rotte C and Leustek T. 2000. Differential subcellular localization and expression of ATP sulfurylase and 5'-adenylylsulfate reductase during ontogenesis of Arabidopsis leaves indicates that cytosolic and plastid forms of ATP sulfurylase may have specialized functions. *Plant Physiol.* **124**:715-724.

Roy and Trudinger PA. 1970. The biochemistry of inorganic compounds of sulphur. Cambridge. Cambridge University Press. pp400.

Rubinigg M, Wenisch J, Elzenga JTM and Stulen I. 2004. NaCl salinity affects lateral root development in *Plantago maritima*. *Func. Plant Biol.* **31**:775-780.

Ruffet ML, Lebrum M, Droux M and Douce R. 1995. Subcellular distribution of serine actetyl transferase from Pisum sativum and characterization of an *Arabidopsis thaliana* putative cytosolic isoform. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **227**:500-509.

Ruiz JM and Blumwald E. 2002. Salinity-induced glutathione synthesis in *Brassica napus*. *Planta* **214**:965-969.

Russell EJ. 1950. Soil conditions and plant growth, 8th (Ed.). New York: Longmens Green and Co.

Saadallah K, Drevon J-J, Hajji M and Abdelly C. 2001. Genotypic variability for tolerance to salinity of N_2-fixing common bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*). *Agronomie* **21**:675-682.

Saggar, Bettay J and Steward JWB. 1981. Measurement of micro boil sulfur in soil. *Soil Biol. Biochem.* **13**:493-498.

Sairam RK. 1994. Effect of moisture stress on physiological activities of two contrasting wheat genotypes. *Ind. J. Exp. Biol.* **32**:594-593.

Sairam RK, Deshmukh PS, Shukla DS, Ram S. 1990. Metabolic activity and grain yield under moisture stress in wheat genotypes. *Ind. J. Plant Physiol.* **33**:226-231.

Sairam RK, Srivastava GC, Agarwal S and Meena RC. 2005. Differences in antioxidant activity in response to salinity stress in tolerant and susceptible wheat genotypes. *Biol. Plant.* **49**:85-91.

Sairam RK and Tyagi A. 2004. Physiology and molecular biology of salinity stress tolerance in plants. *Curr. Sci.* **86**:

Saito K. 1999. Biosynthesis of cysteine. In: Singh BK (Ed) Plant amino acids: biochemistry and biotechnology, Marcel Dekker Inc, New York, pp267-291.

Saito K. 2000. Regulation of sulfate transport and synthesis of sulfur-containing amino acids. *Curr. Opin. Plant Biol.* **3**:188-195.

Saito K. 2004. Sulfur assimilatory metabolism. The long and smelling road. *Plant Physiol.* **136**:2443-2450.

Saito K, Yokoyama H, Noji M and Murakoshi I. 1995. Molecular cloning and characterization of a plant serine acetyltransferase playing a regulatory role in cysteine biosynthesis from water melon. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:16321-16326.

Salisbury FB and Ross CW. 1992. Plant Physiology (fourth edition ed.), Wadsworth, Belmont CA.

Saqib M, Akhtar J and Qureshi RH. 2008. Sodicity intensifies the effect of salinity on grain yield and yield components of wheat. *J. Plant Nutr.* **31**:689-701.

Sarkar MC. 2000. Significant achievements of TSI/FAI/IFA sponsored collaborative project on sulfur in balanced fertilization. Proceedings of TSI/FAI/Workshop on Sulfur in Balanced Fertilization, 13-23. New Delhi, India: FAI.

Sayed SA and Gadallah MAA. 2002. Effects of shoot and root application of thiamin on salt-stressed sunflower plants. *Plant Growth Regul.* **36**:71-80.

Schafer F and Buettner G. 2001. Redox environment of the cell as viewed through the redox state of the glutathione disulfide/glutathione couple. *Free Radic. Biol. Med.* **30**:1191-1212.

Scherer HW. 2001. Sulfur in crop production. *Eur. J. Agron.* **14**:81-111.

Scherer HW. 2008. Impact of Sulphur on N_2 fixation of legumes. In: Khan NA, Singh S and Umar S (Eds) Sulfur assimilation and abiotic stresses in plants. Springer-Verlag, The Netherlands, pp43-54.

Schmutz D and Brunold C. 1984. Intercellular localization of assimilatory sulfate reduction in leaves of *Zea mays* and *Triticum aestivum*. *Plant Physiol.* **74**:866-870.

Schneider S and Bergmann L. 1995. Regulation of glutathione synthesis in suspension cultures of parsley and tobacco. *Botanical Acta* **108**:34-40.

Schnug E, Haneklaus S and Murphy D. 1993. Impact of sulfur fertilization on fertilizer nitrogen efficiency. *Sulfur Agr.* **17**:8-12.

Schwabe KA, Iddo K and Knap KC. 2006. Drain water management for salinity mitigation in irrigated agriculture. *Am. J. Agr. Ecol.* **88**:133-140.

Seeman JD and Critchley C. 1985. Effects of salt stress on the growth, ion content, stomatal behaviour and photosynthetic capacity of salt-tolerant species *Phaseolus vulgaris*. *Planta* **164**:151-162.

Seeraj R, Vasquez Diaz H, Hernandez G and Drevon JJ. 2001. Genotypic difference in the short-term response of nitrogenase activity (C_2H_2 reduction) to salinity and oxygen in the common bean. *Agronomie* **21**:645-651.

Segel IH, Renosto F and Seubert PA. 1987. Sulfate activating enzymes. *Methods Enzymol.* **143**:334-349.

Sekmen AH, Türkan I and Takio S. 2007. Differential responses of antioxidative enzymes and lipid peroxidation to salt stress in salt-tolerant *Plantago maritima* and salt-sensitive *Plantago media*. *Physiol. Plant.* **131**:399-411.

Serrano R, Mulet JM, Rios G, Marquez JA, de Larrinoa IF, Leube MP, Mendizabal I, Pascual-Ahuir A, Proft M, Ros R and Montesinos C. 1999. A glimpse of the mechanisms of ion homeostasis during salt stress. *J. Exp. Bot.* **50**:1023-1036.

Setya A, Murillo M and Leustek T. 1996. Sulfate reduction in higher plants: molecular evidence for a novel 5-adenylphosphosulfate (APS) reductase. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:13383-13388.

Sgherri C, Kadlecova Z, Pardossi A, Navari-Izzo F and Izzo R. 2008. Irrigation with diluted seawater improves the nutritional value of cherry tomatoes. *J. Agric. Food Chem.* **56**:3391-3397.

Sgherri C, Navari-Izzo F, Pardossi A, Soressi GP and Izzo R. 2007. The influence of diluted seawater and ripening stage on the content of antioxidants in fruits of different tomato genotypes. *J. Agric. Food Chem.* **55**:2452-2458.

Shah K, Kumar RG, Verma S and Dubey RS. 2001. Effect of cadmium on lipid peroxidation, superoxide anion generation and activities of antioxidant enzymes in growing rice seedlings. *Plant Sci.* **161**:1135-1144.

Shalata A, Mittova V, Volokita M, Guy M, Tal M. 2001. Response of the cultivated tomato and its wild salt-tolerant relative *Lycopersicon pennellii* to salt-dependent oxidative stress: the root antioxidative system. *Physiol. Plant.* **112**:487-494.

Shannon MC, Grieve CM and Francois LE. 1994. Whole-plant response to salinity. In: Wilkinson RE (Ed) Plant-Environment Interactions. Marcel Dekker, Inc, New York. pp199-244.

Shao G, Chen M, Wang W and Zhang G. 2008. The effect of salinity pretreatment on Cd accumulation and Cd-induced stress in BADH-transgenic and nontransgenic rice seedlings. *J. Plant Growth Regul.* **27**:205-210.

Sharifia M, Ghorbanlib M and Ebrahimzadeh H. 2007. Improved growth of salinity-stressed soybean after inoculation with salt pre-treated mycorrhizal fungi. *J. Plant Physiol.* **164**:1144-1151.

Shewry PR and Pandya MJ. 1999. The 2S albumin storage proteins. In: Shewry PR and Casey R (Eds) Seed proteins. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, pp563-568.

Shi H, Ishitani M, Kim CS and Zhu J-K. 2000. The *Arabidopsis thaliana* salt tolerance gene SOS 1 encodes a putative Nap/Hp antiporter. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **97**:6896-6901.

Shi H, Lee BH, Wu SJ and Zhu JK. 2003. Overexpression of a plasma membrane Naþ/Hþ antiporter gene improves salt tolerance in *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Nat. Biotechnol.* **21**:81-85.

Sibole JV, Cabot C, Poschenriender Ch and Barcelo J. 2003. Ion allocation in two different salt-tolerant Mediterranean Medicago species. *J. Plant Physiol.* **160**:1361-1365.

Sibole JV, Montero E, Cabot C, Poschenrieder C and Barcelo J. 2000. Relationship between the carbon partitioning, and Na^+, Cl^- and ABA allocation in fruits of salt stressed bean. *J. Plant Physiol.* **157**:637-642.

Singh D. 1986. Relationship of cadmium with zinc, phosphorous and sulphur in some crops. Ph. D. Thesis, Indian Agricultural Research Institute, New Delhi.

Singh MV. 2001. Importance of sulphur in balanced fertilizer use in India. *Fert. News* **46**:13-35.

Singh V and Rathore SS. 1994. Effect of applied potassium and sulphur on yield, oil content and their uptake by linseed. *J. Pot. Res.* **10**:407-410.

Smirnoff N. 1998. Plant resistance to environmental stress. *Curr. Opin. Biotechnol.* 9:214-219.

Smirnoff N. 2000. Ascorbic acid: metabolism and functions of a multi-facetted molecule. *Curr. Opin. Plant Biol.* **3**:229-235.

Smith IK. 1980. Regulation of sulfate assimilation in tobacco cells. Effect of nitrogen and sulfur nutrition on sulfate permease and O-acetylserine sulfhydrylase. *Plant Physiol.* **66**:877-883.

Sogbedi JM, van Es HM and Agbeko KL. 2006. Cover cropping and nutrient management strategies for maize production in western *Afr. Agron. J.* **98**:883-889.

Song KM, Osbourn TC and Williams PH. 1988. *Brassica* taxonomy based on nuclear restriction fragment polymophisms (RFLPs). 1. Genome evolution of diploid and amphidiploid species. *Theor. Appl. Gen.* **75**:789-794.

Spencer D, Rerie WG, Randall PJ and Higgins TJV. 1990. The regulation of pea seed storage protein genes by sulphur stress. *Aust. J. Plant Physiol.* **17**:355-363.

Srivalli S and Khanna-Chopra. 2008. Role of glutathione in abiotic stress tolerance. In: Khan NA, Singh S and Umar S (Eds) Sulfur assimilation and abiotic stresses in plants. Springer-Verlag, The Netherlands, pp207-225.

Steduto P, Albrizio R, Giorio P and Sorrentino G. 2000. Gas exchange response and stomatal and non-stomatal limitations to carbon assimilation of sunflower under salinity. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **44**:243-255.

Strohm M, Jouanin L, Kunert KJ, Pruvost C, Polle A, Foyer CH and Rennenberg H. 1995. Regulation of glutathione synthesis in leaves of transgenic poplar (*Populus tremula* × *P. alba*) overexpressing glutathione synthetase. *The Plant J.* 7:141-145.

Stumpf DK, Prisco JT, Weeks JR, Lindley VA and O'Leary JW. 1986. Salinity and *Salicornia bigelovii* Torr. seedling establishment: Water relations. *J. Exp. Bot.* **37**:160-169.

Subbarao GV, Ito O, Berry WL, Wheeler RM. 2003. Sodium- A functional plant nutrient. *Crit. Rev. Plant Sci.* **2**:2391-416.

Sudhakar C, Lakshmi A and Giridarakumar S. 2001. Changes in the antioxidant enzyme efficacy in two high yielding genotypes of mulberry (*Morus alba* L.) under NaCl salinity. *Plant Sci.* **161**:613-619.

Sultana N, Ikeda T and Itoh R. 1999. Effect of NaCl salinity on photosynthesis and dry matter accumulation in developing rice grains. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **46**:129-140.

Sumithra K, Jutur PP, Carmel D and Reddy AR. 2006. Salinity-induced changes in two cultivars of *Vigna radiata*: responses of antioxidative and proline metabolism. *Plant Growth Regul.* **50**:11-22.

Sun K, Hunt K and Hauser BA. 2004. Ovule abortion in *Arabidopsis* triggered by stress. *Plant Physiol.* **135**:2358-2367.

Suresh P, Lalitha KR, Uday Kumar M and Uma Shanker R. 1991. Involvement of calcium in ABA, KCl, NaCl and moisture stress induced accumulation of proline in finger millet, *Elusine coracana*. *Ind. J. Exp. Biol.* **29**:355-358.

Suter M, Von Ballmoos P, Kupriva S, Opdencamp R, Schaller J, Kuhlemeier C, Scurmann P and Brunold C. 2000. Adenosine 5-sulphosulphate sulpho transferease and adenosine 5-phospho sulpho reductase are identical enzymes. *J. Biol. Chem.* **275**:930-936.

Suwa R, Nguyen NT, Saneoka H, Moghaieb R and Fujita K. 2006. Effect of salinity stress on photosynthesis and vegetative sink in tobacco plants. *Soil Sci. Plant Nutr.* **52**:243-250.

Syeed S. 2008. Physiological basis for the salicylic acid-mediated tolerance of mungbean (*Vigna radiata*) and mustard (*Brassica juncea*). Ph.D. thesis. Aligarh Muslim University, Aligarh.

Syers JK, Skinner RJ and Curtin D. 1987. Soil and fertilizer sulphur in U.K. Agriculture. Proceedings of the fertilizer Soc. No. 264, London, UK.

Szabolcs I. 1974. Salt-affected soils in Europe. Martinus Nijhoff. The Hague. The Netherlands.

Szabolcs I. 1989. Salt Affected Soils. Boca Raton, FL, CRC Press.

Szalai G, Kellos T, Galiba G and Kocsy G. 2009. Glutathione as an antioxidant and regulatory molecule in plants under abiotic stress conditions. *J. Plant Growth Regul.* **28**:66-80.

Tabatabai MA. 1982. Sulfur. *Agronomy* **9**:501-583.

Taiz L and Zeiger E. 2002. Plant Physiology, 3rd Ed. Sinauer Associates, Inc. Publication, Sunderland, MA.

Takagi M, El-Shemy HA, Sasaki S, Toyama S, Kanai S, Saneoka H and Fujita K. 2009. Elevated CO_2 concentration alleviates salinity stress in tomato plant. *Acta Agric. Scand.* **59**:87-96.

Takahashi H, Yamazaki M, Sasakura N, Watanabe A, Leustek T, Engler JD, van Montagu M and Saito K. 1997. Regulation of sulfur assimilation in higher plants: A sulfate transporter induced in sulfate-starved roots plays a central role in *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **94**:11102-11107.

Takahata Y and Hinata K. 1986. A consideration of the species relationships in subtribe *Brassicinae* (Cruciferae) in view of cluster analysis of morphological characters. *Pl. Sp. Biol.* **1**:79-88.

Takemura T, Hanagata N, Sugihara K, Baba S, Karube I and Dubinsky Z. 2000. Physiological and biochemical responses to salt stress in the mangrove, *Bruguiera gymnorrhiza*. *Aquat. Bot.* **68**:15-28.

Tanaka K, Suda V, Kondo N, Sugahara K. 1985. O_3 tolerance and the ascorbate-dependent H_2O_2 decomposing system in chloroplasts. *Plant Cell Physiol.* **26**:425-31.

Tandon HLS. 1991. In sulphur and agricultural production in India, Sulphur Institute, Washington, DC.

Tanji KK. 2002. Salinity in the soil environment. In: Läuchli A and Lüttge U. (Eds) Salinity: Environment-Plants-Molecules. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, pp21-51.

Tausz M, Gullner G, Komives T and Grill D. 2003. The role of thiols in plant adaptation to environmental stress. In: Abrol YP and Ahmad A (Eds) Sulphur in plants. Kluwer Academic Publishers, The Netherlands, pp221-244.

Tausz M, Sircelj H and Grill D. 2004. The glutathione system as a stress marker in plant ecophysiology: is a stress-response concept valid? *J. Exp. Bot.* **55**:1955-1962.

Távora FJAF, Ferreira RG and Hernandez FFF. 2001. Crescimento e relaçoes hídricas em *Plantas* de goiabeira submetidas a estresse salino com NaCl. *Rev. Bras. Frutic.* **23**:441-446.

Telesiński A, Nowak J, Smolik B, Dubowska A and Skrzypiec N. 2008. Effect of soil salinity on activity of antioxidant enzymes and content of ascorbic acid and phenols in bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris* L.) plants. *J. Elementol.* **13**:401-409.

Terry N, Waldron LJ and Taylor SE. 1983. Environmental influences on leaf expansion. In: Dale JE and Milthorpe FL (Eds) The growth and functioning of leaves. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, pp179-205.

Tester M and Davenport R. 2003. Na^+ tolerance and Na^+ transport in higher plants. *Ann. Biol.* **91**:503-507.

Thomas SG, Bilsborrow PE, Hocking TJ and Bennett J. 2000. Effect of sulphur deficiency on the growth and metabolism of sugar beet (*Beta vulgaris* cv Druid). *J. Sci. Food Agric.* **80**:2057-2062.

Tillman RW. 1988. A review of sulphur chemistry in soils. In: White RE and Currie LD (Eds) Proc workshop towards the more efficient use of soil and fertilizer sulphur. Occasional report No. 2, Fertilizer and Lime Research Centre, Massey University, Palmerston North, pp4-8.

Tisdale SL, Reneau RB and Platou JS. 1986. Atlas of sulphur deficiencies. In: Tabatabai MA (Ed.). *Sulphur Agric.* 27:295-322.

Tiwari RC. 1994. Soil sulphur status and crop responss to sulphur in Eastern Uttar Pradesh. Workshop on sulphur in balanced fertilizer use in Uttar Pradesh and Bihar, Lucknow. May 20-21. pp35-36.

Togay Y, Togay N, Cig F, Erman M and Celen AE. 2008. The effect of sulphur applications on nutrient composition, yield and some yield components of barley (*Hordeum vulgare* L.). *Afr. J. Biotechnol.* 7:3255-3260.

Tomaszewska B. 2002 Glutathione and thiol metabolism in metal exposed plants. In: Prasad MNV and Strzalka K (Eds) Physiology and biochemistry of metal toxicity and tolerance in plants. Kluwer Academic Publisher, Dordrecht, Netherlands, pp36-58.

Torsethaugen G, Pitcher LH, Zilinskas BA and Pell EJ. 1997. Overproduction of ascorbate peroxidase in the tobacco chloroplast does not provide protection against ozone. *Plant Physiol.* **114**:529-537.

Tsai YC, Chwan YH, Liu LF and Kao CH. 2005. Expression of ascorbate peroxidase and glutathione reductase in roots of rice seedlings in response to NaCl and H_2O_2. *J. Plant Physiol.* **162**:291-299

Tuna AL, Kaya C, Dikilitas M and Higgs D. 2008. The combined effects of gibberellic acid and salinity on some antioxidant enzyme activities, plant growth parameters and nutritional status in maize plants. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **62**:1-9.

Turhan E, Gulen H and Eris A. 2008. The activity of antioxidative enzymes in three strawberry cultivars related to salt-stress tolerance. *Acta Physiol. Plant.* **30**:201-208.

Türkan I and Demiral T. 2008. Salinity tolerance mechanisms of higher plants. In: Khan NA and Singh S (Eds.), Abiotic Stress and Plant Reponses. I.K. International Publishing House, New Delhi, pp105-123.

Tyystjärvi E, Riikonena M, Arisi A-CM, Kettunena R, Jouanin L and Foyer CH. 1999. Photoinhibition of photosystem II in tobacco plants overexpressing glutathione reductase and poplars overexpressing superoxide dismutase. *Physiol. Plant.* **105**:409-416.

U. 1935. Genome analysis in *Brassica* with special reference to the experimental formation of *B. napus* and peculiar mode of fertilization. *Japan. Bot.* 7:389-452.

USDA-ARS. 2008. Research Databases. Bibliography on Salt Tolerance. George E. Brown, Jr. Salinity Lab. US Dep. Agric. Res. Serv. Riverside, CA. http://www.ars.usda.gov/Services/docs.htm?docid=8908.

Umar S, Debnath G and Bansal SK. 1997. Groundnut pod yield and leaf spot disease as affected by potassium and sulphur nutrition. *Ind. J. Plant Physiol.* **2**:59-64.

Urano Y, Manabe T, Noji M and Saito K. 2000. Molecular cloning and functional characterization of cDNAs encoding cysteine synthase and serine acetyltransferase that may be responsible for higher cellular cysteine content in *Allium tuberosum*. *Gene* **257**:269-277.

Vaidyanathan H, Sivakumar P, Chakrabarty R and Thomas G. 2003. Scavenging of reactive oxygen species in NaCl stresses rice (*Oryza sativa* L.)- differential response in salt-tolerant and sensitive varieties. *Plant Sci.* **165**:1411-1418.

Van Camp W, Capiau K, Van Montagu M, Inzé D and Slooten L. 1996. Enhancement of oxidative stress tolerance in transgenic tobacco plants overproducing Fe-superoxide dismutase in chloroplasts. *Plant Physiol.* **112**:1703-1714.

Vassilev A, Malgozata B, Nevena S and Zlatko Z. 2005. Chronic Cd toxicity of bean plants can be partially reduced by supply of ammonium sulphate. *J. Central Euro. Agric.* **6**:389-396.

Vassilev A, Tsonev T and Yordanov I. 1998. Physiological response of barley plants (*Hordeum vulgare*) to cadmium contamination in soil during ontogenesis. *Environ. Pollut.* **103**:287-293.

Vauclare P, Kopriva S, Fell D, Suter M, Sticher L, von Ballmoos P, Krähenbühl U, Op den Camp R and Brunold C. 2002. Flux control of sulphate assimilation in *Arabidopsis thaliana*: adenosine 5`-phosphosulphate reductase is more susceptible than ATP sulphurylase to negative control by thiols. *Plant J.* **31**:729-740.

Verdoy D, Lucas MM, Manrique E, Covarrubias AA, De Felipe MR and Pueyo JJ. 2004. Differential organ-specific response to salt stress and water deficit in nodulated bean (*Phaseolus vulgaris*). *Plant Cell Environ.* **27**:757-767.

Viégas RA, Queiroz JE, Silva LMM, Silveira JAG, Rocha IMA and Viégas PRA. 2003. Plant growth, accumulation and solute partitioning of four forest species under salt stress. *Rev. Bras. Eng. Agric. Amb.* **7**:258-262.

Volkmar KM, Hu Y and Steppuhn H. 1998. Physiological responses of plants to salinity: A review. *Can. J. Plant Sci.* **78**:19-27.

Von Arb C and Brunold C. 1986. Enzymes of assimilatory sulfate reduction in leaves of *Pisum sativum*: activity changes during ontogeny and in vivo regulation by H_2S and cysteine. *Physiol. Plant.* **67**:81-86.

Walker KC and Booth EJ. 1992. Sulfur research on oilseed rape in Scotland. *Sulfur Agric.* **16**:15-19.

Wang J, Zhang H and Allen RD. 1999. Overexpression of an *Arabidopsis* peroximal ascorbate gene increases protection against oxidative stress. *Plant Cell Physiol.* **40**:725-732.

Wang LW, Showalter AM and Ungar IA. 1997. Effect of salinity on growth, ion content, and cell wall chemistry in *Atriplex prostrate* (Chenopodiaceae). *Am. J. Bot.* **84**:1247-1255.

Wang XW, Vinocur B and Altman A. 2003. Plant response to drought, salinity and extreme temperatures: towards genetic engineering for stress tolerance. *Planta* **218**:1-14.

Wei G-P, Yang L-F, Zhu Y-L and Chen G. 2009. Changes in oxidative damage, antioxidant enzyme activities and polyamine contents in leaves of grafted and non-grafted eggplant seedlings under stress by excess of calcium nitrate. *Sci. Hort.* **120**:443-451.

Willekens H, Chamnongpol S, Davey M, Schraudner M, Langebartels C and Van Montagu M. 1997 Catalase is a sink for H_2O_2 and is indispensable for stress defence in C3 plants. *EMBO J.* **16**:4806-4816.

Winicov I. 1998. New molecular approaches to improving salt tolerance in crop plants. *Ann. Bot.* 82:703-710.

Wu FB and Zhang G-P. 2002. Alleviation of cadmium-toxicity by application of zinc and ascorbic acid in barley. *J. Plant Nutr.* **25**:2745-2761.

Wu FB, Zhang GP and Dominy P. 2003. Four barley genotypes respond differently to cadmium: lipid peroxidation and activities of antioxidant capacity. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **50**:67-77.

Xia J, Li Y and Zou D. 2004. Effects of salinity stress on PSII in *Ulva lactuca* as probed by chlorophyll fluorescence measurements. *Aquat. Bot.* **80**:129-137.

Xiang C, Werner BL, Christensen EM and Oliver DJ .2001. The biological functions of glutathione revisited in *Arabidopsis* transgenic plants with altered glutathione levels. *Plant Physiol.* **126**:564-574.

Yadava JS and Singh NB. 1999. Strategies to enhance yield potential of rapeseed-mustard in India. Proceedings of the 10th International rapeseed Congress on New Horizons for Old Crop. Canberra, Australia.

Yamaguchi Y, Nakamura T, Harada E, Koizumi N and Sano H. 1999. Differential accumulation of transcripts encoding sulfur assimilation enzymes upon sulfur and or nitrogen deprivation in *Arabidopsis thaliana*. *Biosci. Biotechnol. Biochem.* **63**:762-766.

Yamamouchi M, Tanaka S and Fujiyama H. 1997. The cultivarietal differences in salt-tolerance and the effect on the absorption and translocation of K^+ ,Ca^{2+} and Mg^{2+} ions in *Phaseolus vulgaris* L. *J. Japan Soc. Hort. Sci.* **65**:737-745.

Yazici I, Turkan I, Sekmen AH and Demiral T. 2007. Salinity tolerance of purslane (*Portulaca oleracea* L.) is achieved by enhanced antioxidative system, lower

level of lipid peroxidation and proline accumulation. *Environ. Exp. Bot.* **61**:49-57.

Yeo AR, Capon SJM and Flowers TJ. 1985. The effect of salinity upon photosynthesis in rice (*Oryza sativa* L.): gas exchange by individual leaves in relation to their salt content. *J. Exp. Bot.* **36**:1240-1248.

Yeo AR and Flowers TJ. 1984. Mechanisms of salinity resistance in rice and their role as physiological criteria in plant breeding. In: Staples RC and Toenniessen GA (Eds) Salinity tolerance in plants. Strategies for Crop Improvement. John Wiley & Sons Inc.

Yeo AR, Kramer D, Lauchli A and Gullasch J. 1977. Ion distribution of salt stressed mature Zea mays roots in relation to ultrastructure and retention of sodium. *J. Exp. Bot.* **28**:17-29.

Yonekura-Sakakibara K, Onda Y, Ashikari T, Tanaka Y, Kusumi T and Hase T. 2000. Analysis of reductant supply systems for ferredoxin-dependent sulfite reductase in photosynthetic and nonphotosynthetic organs of maize. *Plant Physiol.* **122**:887-894.

Zhang FQ, Shi WY, Jin ZX and Shen ZG. 2003. Response of antioxidative enzymes in cucumber chloroplast to cadmium toxicity. *J. Plant Nutr.* **26**:1779-1788.

Zhang HX and Blumwald E. 2001. Transgenic salt-tolerant tomato plants accumulate salt in foliage but not in fruit. *Nature Biotechnol.* **19**:765-768.

Zhao FJ, Bilsborrow PE, Evans EJ and McGrath SP. 1997. Nitrogen to sulfur ratio in rapeseed and in rapeseed protein and its use in diagnosing sulfur deficiency. *J. Plant Nutr.* **20**:549-558.

Zhao FJ, Evans EJ, Bilsborrow PE and Syers JK.1993. Influence of S and N on seed yield and quality of low glucosinolate oilseed rape (*Brassica napus* L.). *J. Sci. Food Agr.* **63**:29-37.

Zhao FJ, Hamon R, Lombi E, McLaughlin M and McGrath S. 2002. Characteristics of cadmium uptake in two contrasting ecotypes of the hyperaccumulator *Thsalipi caerulescens*. *J. Environ. Qual.* **31**:109-120.

Zhao FJ, Hawkesford MJ and McGrath SP. 1999. Sulphur assimilation and the effects on yield and quality of wheat. *J. Cereal Sci.* **30**:1-17.

Zhao FJ, Withers PJA, Salmon SE, Evans EJ, Shewry PR and McGrath SP. 1997. Sulphur nutrition: An important factor for the quality of wheat and rapeseed. *Soil Sci. Plant Nutr.* **43**:1137-1142.

Zhao GQ, Ma BL and Ren CZ. 2007. Growth, gas Exchange, chlorophyll fluorescence, and ion content of naked oat in response to salinity. *Crop Sci.* **47**: 123-131.

Zhu JK. 2000. Genetic analysis of plant salt tolerance using Arabidopsis. *Plant Physiol.* **124**:941-948.

Zhu JK. 2001. Overexpression of a delta-pyroline-5-carboxylase synthetase gene and analysis of tolerance of water and salt stress in transgenic rice. *Trends Plant Sci.* **6**:66-72.

Zhu YL, Pilon-Smits EAH, Jouanin L and Terry N. 1999a. Overexpression of glutathione synthetase in Indian mustard enhances cadmium accumulation and tolerance. *Plant Physiol.* **119**:3-79.

Zhu YL, Pilon-Smits EAH, Jouanin L and Terry N. 1999b. Cadmium tolerance and accumulation in Indian mustard is enhanced by overexpressing γ-glutamylcysteine synthetase. *Plant Physiol.* **121**:1169-1177.

Ziska LH, Seemann JR and DeJong TM. 1990. Salinity induced limitations on photosynthesis in *Prunus salicina*, a deciduous tree species. *Plant Physiol.* **93**:864-870.

Zribi L, Fatma G, Fatma R, Salwa R, Hassan N and Néjib RM. 2008. Application of chlorophyll fluorescence for the diagnosis of salt stress in tomato "*Solanum lycopersicum* (variety Rio Grande)" *Sci. Hort.* **120**:267-372.